

ESSEX



ARCHAEOLOGY AND HISTORY



**TRANSACTIONS OF THE ESSEX SOCIETY
FOR ARCHAEOLOGY AND HISTORY**

Index (Third Series)

Volumes 21 to 30

ESSEX ARCHAEOLOGY AND HISTORY

INDEX (THIRD SERIES): VOLUMES 21 to 30

1990–1999

for

THE TRANSACTIONS OF THE
ESSEX SOCIETY FOR ARCHAEOLOGY AND HISTORY

2011

by Peter B. Gunn, B.A. (Hons), Dip. Ed., M. Soc. Ind.

This volume is dedicated to the memory of Charlotte Fell Smith

Published with the assistance of the
Hervey Benham Trust

Published by the Society at the Museum in the Castle 2011

THE ESSEX SOCIETY FOR ARCHAEOLOGY AND HISTORY

Registered charity 213218

The Society was founded in 1852 as the Essex Archaeological Society. Its objects are:

1. To promote and encourage the study of the archaeology and history of the historic county of Essex.
2. In furtherance of the above, to publish the results of such studies in its journal and to disseminate information on matters relating to archaeology and history in Essex through appropriate media.
3. To organise conferences, lectures and visits for the benefit of members of the Society and interested members of the public; to educate the wider community in the archaeological heritage of Essex; to co-operate with other bodies on matters of common interest and concern.
4. To provide library facilities for Society members and approved members of the public.

Publications

The articles in its journal range over the whole field of local history. Back numbers are available; a list and prices can be obtained on application to the Librarian. Members receive a regular newsletter covering all aspects of the Society's activities, news of current excavations and fieldwork, and items of topical interest.

The library

The Society's library is housed in the Albert Sloman Library at the University of Essex, Colchester, and is extensive. It aims to include all books on Essex history, and has many runs of publications by kindred societies. Members may use the library on any weekday during library opening hours (and on Saturdays in term time) on presentation of a reader's ticket, available free on application to the University Librarian.

Membership

Application should be made to the Hon. Membership Secretary at 1 Robin Close, Great Bentley, Colchester CO7 8QH. The current annual rates of subscription are: full member £20; family member £22; institutional member £25; associate and student members (who do not receive the annual journal) £9.

Subscribing societies in Essex

Billericay Archaeological & Historical Society; Chigwell School; Colchester Archaeological Group; Essex Numismatic Society; Essex Society for Family History; Friends of Historic Essex; Halstead & District Local History Society; Ingatestone & Fryerning Historical & Archaeological Society; Kelvedon & Feering Heritage Society; Maldon Archaeological & Historical Group; New Hall School; Nazeing History Workshop; Saffron Walden Historical Society; Stebbing Local History Society; Woodford & District Historical Society.

Copyright © Essex Society for Archaeology and History 2011

All rights reserved. No part of this publication may be reproduced or transmitted in any form or by any means electronic, mechanical or otherwise without prior permission of the Society. Applications to do so should be addressed to the Editor.

Website

Further information on the Society and its activities may be viewed at <http://www.essex.ac.uk/history/esah/>

ISSN 0308 3462

Cover illustration is an artist's representation of a photographic portrait of Charlotte Fell Smith
© Beth Collar 2011

Introduction

The Society is very grateful to all who have made the publication of this fourth cumulative index possible. It is dedicated to Charlotte Fell Smith (1851–1937) who prepared the first index volume for the Essex Archaeological Society in 1900. The second cumulative index was a consolidation of the individual indexes of volumes 6 to 15 (second series), many or all of which she had also compiled. Her contribution to Essex history has been undervalued and poorly acknowledged, perhaps because she was a self-taught woman without a university degree, and because local history lacked (and indeed still lacks) the standing of mainstream national history. It is fitting that this neglect should be redressed through the dedication to this index to her.

Charlotte Fell Smith was born at Pattiswick Hall in 1851. Her father, Joseph, was a farmer and JP of Woolpits, Great Saling. He was from Quaker stock, and married into the Christy family of Chelmsford who were also Quakers. Her first cousin, Miller Christy (1861–1928) would become a noted Essex historian and naturalist. Though it is not clear from his diaries how close they were, both were to be involved in the establishment of the *Essex Review* in 1892. She was educated at an unidentified Quaker school in Lewes, and then the Mount School in York from January to December 1866. Little is known of her early life but, as a young woman, she contributed articles to various periodicals, including *Chambers' Magazine*, the *National Review* and probably the *Cornhill Magazine*. The last was edited by Leslie Stephen (1832–1904) and this connection may explain her substantial contribution to the *Dictionary of National Biography*, of which he was the first editor in 1882. She provided some 230 well researched articles, making her one of the principal contributors to this publication. It is not surprising that, with her Quaker background, nearly a third of her biographical accounts related to members of the Society of Friends. During her research she had come across the letters of the seventeenth century Colchester Quaker, Stephen Crisp (1628–92), at that time in the ownership of the Colchester Monthly Meeting. These were in poor condition, and it is thought that she was responsible for initiating the repair and binding of this important collection. Her interest also led to the publication, in 1892, of a synopsis of Crisp's correspondence, with a lengthy introduction written by herself.

Other biographical publications followed, with *Mary Rich, Countess of Warwick* in 1901, *James Parnell: Quaker Martyr* in 1906 and *John Dee 1527–1608* in 1909. Her biography of the Countess of Warwick has been

described as anecdotal and idealizing, but is well researched and illustrated, and written in a very accessible style. Parnell, the Colchester martyr, was an obvious choice for one of her religious affiliation. Less apparent was Dr Dee, whose connections with Essex were limited to his education at Chelmsford Grammar School. Her interest in him appears to have been aroused by the Quaker physicist, Silvanus Phillips Thompson (1851–1916) who had taught at Bootham's School, York where her cousin, Miller Christy, had been a pupil. Though her account focused on Dee's spiritualist beliefs, rather than his contributions to natural philosophy and alchemy, her biography remained the standard published work on Dee's life for the next half century. Her final biographical book in 1925 was *James Nicholson Richardson of Bessbrook*; he was a Quaker, a Liberal MP for Armagh from 1889 to 1885, and a supporter of the interests of tenant farmers in Ireland. Bessbrook was a linen-weaving model town in Co. Armagh, built on strict temperance lines in the nineteenth century by Richardson's father, John Grubb Richardson.

Charlotte Fell Smith is probably best known in Essex for her work for the *Essex Review* from its foundation in 1892 by Edmund Durrant. On Durrant's death in 1902, a limited company was formed to buy the journal from Durrant's widow, with Miller Christy as one of the directors and Charlotte Fell Smith as the company secretary. She had been acting as joint editor (with Edward A. Fitch) since 1898 and became sole editor from 1912 until her resignation at the end of 1933. During the First World War the *Essex Review* ran into serious difficulties and nearly folded; it was largely due to her efforts in rallying support from subscribers that the journal survived. She contributed 'A Group of Essex Divines 1640–1662' to the first edition, and almost all the subsequent volumes up to her death in 1937 contained pieces written by her, covering a wide range of subjects from lace making to rural medical practice, from military history to family biographies. The obituary of her cousin, Miller Christy, who died in 1928, was almost certainly her work. In addition to her editorial work, she played a major part (according to Gurney Benham) in the compilation of the comprehensive index to the first 36 volumes of *Essex Review* published in 1930.

Together with Miller Christy she contributed to the second volume of the Victoria County History of Essex published in 1907. Her articles dealt with the county's grammar and charity schools, lace making, the silk

INTRODUCTION

industry (jointly with Christy) and the manufacture of the Heddingham ware 'art' pottery. She wrote pieces on Essex worthies and historic houses for *Memorials of Old Essex* published in 1908, and a number of accounts of Essex mansions for *Country Life*. In 1911, she edited (with I. L. Goude) *An Anthology of Essex*, a selection from authors connected with, or writing about, the county, and (in the same year) *Extracts from State Papers Relating to Friends*. In 1916 the *Manchester Guardian* published an article by her on the severe treatment meted out to the pacifist Quakers living in Prussia in the previous century. For over forty years she contributed notes on art to the Quaker journal, *The Friend*. According to her *Essex Review* obituarist, she also tackled the task of cataloguing the contents of the Colchester and Essex Museum at Colchester, a formidable challenge which took many months. A recent enquiry found no evidence of her catalogue, so it is not clear whether her work was concerned with the museum's library or its artefacts. Though she joined the Essex Archaeological Society in 1899, she never served on Council or contributed to the *Transactions*.

Charlotte Fell Smith was a member of the Westminster Monthly Meeting of the Society of Friends (Quakers) up to 1919, and then of the Thaxted Monthly Meeting for the rest of her life. She lived at 'Five Corners', Felsted from 1920 and died there on 7 May 1937. Her funeral service was held on 10 May at Felsted

church, followed by cremation at Ilford and, though an obituary was published in *Essex Review*, her death was not recorded in this Society's *Transactions*. Though some of her work addressed a wider public, it was invariably well written and thoroughly researched, and her contributions to the *Dictionary of National Biography* and the *Essex VCH* were of a high standard. Her work deserves much wider acknowledgement but, like many women of her time involved in historical research, she never received due credit in her lifetime.

Michael Leach

Sources

- Anon, 1937 'Obituary of Charlotte Fell Smith' in *Essex Review*, 46: 133-5
- Benham, G.A. (ed), 1930 *General Index to Essex Review*, Colchester
- Bloomfield, R., record keeper of Thaxted Area Meeting, pers. comm.
- Harrison, R.S., 1997 *Biographical Dictionary of Irish Quakers*, Four Courts Press
- Mitchell, R., 2004 'Charlotte Fell Smith' in *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography*, OUP
- Powell, W.R., 2005-7 'R. Miller Christy, Essex Naturalist & Antiquary' in *Essex Journal*, 40: 49; 42: 24
- Powell, W.R., 2005 'Charlotte Fell Smith' in *Journal of Friends' Historical Society*, 60, pt 2: 113-24
- Sealey, P., Curator of Archaeology, Colchester & Ipswich Museum Service, pers.comm.
- The Friend*, 1934, 29
- The Friend*, 1937, 442
- The Manchester Guardian*, 2 February 1916

Indexing Notes

The index is based on International Standard BS ISO 999: 1996. Alphabetisation is word by word. References are denoted by **Vol number** followed by page number(s) e.g. 5: 6-7, 10, 34-5. A page reference in *italic* indicates an illustration, figure or plate on or facing that page. Where there is a page reference in *italic* there might also be textual references to the topic on that page. Some page ranges for main topic areas also include illustrations (as indicated in the index). A footnote is denoted by the page number followed by 'n' e.g. 56n or 'nn' if there is more than one reference on that page.

The main emphasis in the index is on place-names, the main artefacts/finds, major archaeological features and personal names, where there are significant mentions of the latter. The index also includes the names of the authors of the main articles. Subheadings are mostly in

chronological order but where an entry has a large number of subheadings e.g. Colchester, subheadings are (1) arranged chronologically followed by (2) the individual locations and street names grouped in alphabetical order.

The addition of '?' or 'poss./prob.' within an entry indicates that the topic under discussion is speculative or probable, given the existing evidence available. The word *passim* inserted in parenthesis after a page range indicates sporadic references to the topic.

Place-names beginning with common elements such as 'Great', 'Upper', 'Lower', for example, are indexed under the second or main name. Places outside Essex have county designations given in brackets, as constituted prior to the local government reorganisation of 1974.

Bibliographical references are not indexed.

Acknowledgements

Hervey Benham Trust
Owen Bedwin
Nigel Brown
Maria Medlycott

Dr Michael Leach
Dr Christopher C. Thornton
Ann Hudson (indexer)

Abbreviations

AA	anti-aircraft (artillery)	Leics	Leicestershire
b	born	LIA	Late Iron Age
Beds	Bedfordshire	Lincs	Lincolnshire
Berks	Berkshire	LBA	Late (or later) Bronze Age
bldg	building	Loth	Lothian
Bucks	Buckinghamshire	LPRIA	Later pre-Roman Iron Age
Cambs	Cambridgeshire	Middx	Middlesex
cat.	catalogue	MPRIA	Middle pre-Roman Iron Age
cent.	century	N	North
d	died	Northants	Northamptonshire
E	East	Northumb	Northumberland
EBA	Early Bronze Age	Notts	Nottinghamshire
E Loth	East Lothian	obit.	obituary
EIA	Early Iron Age	Oxon	Oxfordshire
EPRIA	Early pre-Roman Iron Age	poss.	possible
Flints	Flintshire	prob.	probable
GHQ	General Headquarters	Rox	Roxburghshire
Glam	Glamorgan	S	South
Glos	Gloucestershire	Shrops	Shropshire
gp	group (i.e. of pottery)	Staffs	Staffordshire
Hants	Hampshire	W	West
Herts	Hertfordshire	W Loth	West Lothian
Heref	Herefordshire	WW2	Second World War
Hunts	Huntingdonshire	Warwicks	Warwickshire
IA	Iron Age	Wilts	Wiltshire
inc. illustr.	[page range] includes illustrations	Worcs	Worcestershire
Lancs	Lancashire	Yorks	Yorkshire

Index of the *Transactions of the Essex Society for Archaeology and History* (Vols 21–30)

- A12; A13; A120; A130; A133; A131** *see* roads
Abberton, Church of St Andrew, chancel **24**: 186–8
Abess Roding *see* Roding, Abbess
Abbey Mills, Stratford **22**: 118
Abbott, Henry, of Earls Colne **28**: 176
Abrahams Ferry, River Lea **23**: 60, 62–3
Abridge/Chigwell
 London, Little
 Roman road line from London to Dunmow **26**: 247
 Roman well and misc. burials **22**: 149–50
Absol Park, Great Waltham **25**: 113, 114, 115
Ackworth (Yorks), school at **29**: 148, 149
Acre (Holy Land), and the Crusades **30**: 44
Acton, Professor Richard (d 1446), of Maldon **30**: 44
Acton Burnell (Salop), Langley manor **30**: 147, 152
Acton Park Bronze Age phase of metalwork **22**: 3; **28**: 272, 273
Adam, John, Colchester will (c. 1491) **22**: 90
Adam, Robert (architect) **27**: 273
Adams, G. E. (Cokayne, G. E.), on local history **26**: 196
Addedomarus *see* coins
Addison, Sir William, essays presented to (book review) **24**: 243–4
Adulfesness (Eldulvesnasa), Domesday manor *see* Sokens, The
adzes
 prehistoric (*general*), shafthole
 Bishop's Stortford (Herts) **21**: 141
 Blackmore **21**: 140–2, 141
 Rivenhall **23**: 114, 115
 Stanway **21**: 141
 Neolithic, Gilston, Harlow **22**: 162, 164
 Mesolithic, Harlow Temple **21**: 133
 late Bronze Age, Vange **29**: 1, 7, 8, 15
adzes/axes
 Mesolithic
 Benfleet, South, Badger Hall **23**: 1, 5
 Chelmsford, Byron Road **27**: 305
 Dunmow, Great, Junior School **25**: 226
 Ingatestone, Stock Road **27**: 304
aerial reconnaissance **21**: 123–5; **22**: 160–1; **23**: 95–7; **24**: 193–4; **25**: 233–7; **26**: 228–34; **27**: 250–5; **28**: 186–96, 191; **29**: 185–8, 189, 191; **30**: 198–202
 Global Positioning System (GPS) **28**: 187, 188, 190
 Alphamstone, enclosures **21**: 124, 125
 Ashdon **23**: 95, 96
 Bardfield, Great **23**: 95, 96
 Bardfield, Little, ring ditch **21**: 123
 Belchamp St Paul, ring ditches **21**: 123, 124
 Birdbrook, rectangular enclosure **24**: 193
 Blackwater estuary **24**: 193–4; **26**: 228, 229; **28**: 12; **29**: 274, 275, 276, 281
 Boreham **23**: 95, 97
 Canfield, Little **23**: 95, 97
 Chignall, Beaumont Moates **27**: 251, 252
 Coggeshall Abbey **21**: 123; **23**: 95
 Danbury **22**: 145, 146
 Dunmow, Great **21**: 124, 125
 Essex, NE **21**: 138
 Foulness Island **27**: 250
 Grays Thurrock **29**: 19
 Halstead **22**: 145, 146
 Hatfield Peverel, linear features **24**: 193
 Helions Bumpstead **22**: 145, 146
 Heybridge, line of Roman road **21**: 123
 Kelvedon, ring ditch **21**: 123
 Leighs, Great **21**: 123, 124
 Maplin Sands, 'The Broomway' **27**: 250
 Orsett, Causewayed Enclosure **28**: 222–3
 Ridgewell, enclosures **21**: 125; **24**: 193
 Shalford **21**: 123; **24**: 193
 Stebbing Green **23**: 95, 96
 Takeley, ring ditch **21**: 123
 Tey, Great **23**: 95, 96
 Thaxted **22**: 145, 146
 Tilty Abbey **21**: 123
 Tollesbury, Pennyhole Fleet, duck-decoy pond **27**: 250, 251
 Witham, ring ditch near **21**: 123
 Wrabness **27**: 251
Æthelbald, King (d 860) **27**: 95
Æthelbert, King (d 866) **27**: 95
Æthelflæd
 and Donyland **25**: 75
 Lady of the Mercians **27**: 94, 96
Æthelred I, King (d 871) **27**: 92, 95
Æthelred II, King, coin, Castle Hedingham **22**: 174, 175
Æthelweard the Chronicler **27**: 94
Æthelwold, challenges rule of Edward the Elder **27**: 96
Æthelwulf, King (d 855) **27**: 95
agricultural buildings *see* barns; cartlodges; granaries
agriculture
 general, Demonstration Farms project **24**: 114
 Iron Age
 Asheldham Camp **22**: 13, 25, 26
 Boreham, Bull's Lodge Farm **24**: 18
 Heybridge **29**: 233
 late Iron Age/Roman, Heybridge, Langford Road **28**: 21, 29
 Roman
 Braintree, George Yard **24**: 61
 see also Boreham (Great Holts Farm)
 medieval
 Adulfesness (now The Sokens) **27**: 207–12
 Langenhoe manor **22**: 67
 North Benfleet Coggeshale estate **22**: 62
 and placenames **28**: 311
 Springfield **29**: 195, 203

agriculture, medieval (cont.)

Springfield/Boreham A12 Interchange **30**: 38–41, 40

Stansted, Roundwood **27**: 176; **30**: 39, 40, 41

Stebbingford **27**: 173–6

farming glossary (book review) **30**: 276–7

medieval/post-medieval (*general*), Writtle, King John's

Hunting Lodge farm **24**: 124

post-medieval (*general*)

Bocking hop growing **29**: 220, 224

Leytonstone horticulture and the London market **28**: 298

17th cent., Hatfield Broad Oak, Hatfield Forest, 'The

Warren' rabbit farm **25**: 254, 255

18th/19th cent.

agricultural improvements **26**: 136–8

Chingford, Hospital **25**: 242

and Irish immigration **28**: 298, 301

18th–20th cent. farm workers and poverty (book review)

22: 188–9

19th cent.

changes in Stifford **26**: 198

depression in **25**: 219, 225; **26**: 138; **27**: 232

Enclosure Acts *see* Parliament (Acts of Enclosure)

French Wars **22**: 189; **26**: 136–8; **27**: 233, 234, 239, 244

women's work in **27**: 226–8, 233

pigeon-keeping **25**: 288

20th cent., Canvey Island Landscape Survey **29**: 212

see also field systems; landscape history; pastoral farming; plant remains; ridge-and-furrow; settlement patterns; tithe commutation maps; tithe maps

air-raid shelters

Braintree, George Yard **24**: 28

Southend Airport **30**: 214

Southend-on-Sea, Thorpe Bay Junior School **28**: 186

Waltham Abbey, Church Street **24**: 80

airfields

during WW1 **29**: 190

Fields of the First (Doyle, P.) (book review) **29**: 299–300

Goldhanger **29**: 300

Hainault Farm **29**: 300

Rochford **29**: 300

Stow Maries **29**: 190, 300

Flambirds Farm **29**: 213

during WW2 **26**: 234; **28**: 197; **29**: 300; **30**: 202

see also Birch; Boreham; Fairlop; Hornchurch; Nazeing; North Weald; Rivenhall; Southend Airport; Stansted Airport; Stapleford; Thaxted

Alan-Williams turret, Nazeing **25**: 257

Albigensian Crusades **27**: 196

ale

assize of **24**: 132

dealers in, Yeldham, Great **26**: 174, 188

and malting **25**: 99

Aleyn, Alderman George, Colchester will (1510) **22**: 90, 92

Aleyn, Thomas, Temple Mills lease **22**: 119

Alfred the Great, King (d 899) **27**: 92, 93, 94–6, 97

seizes London from the Vikings (886) **27**: 93, 94

victory over Haesten (Hasteinn) at South Benfleet (893) **24**: 157; **27**: 95

Alfriston medieval manor (later Bigods), Great

Dunmow **27**: 194–5, 196, 197–8

Alibon, Sir Richard (d 1688), judge, of Dagenham **26**: 200

Aldust, William, Colchester will (1553) **22**: 97–8

Alliston, William, Great Maplestead manor **29**: 233

almshouses

Audley End, College of St Mark **26**: 276, 277

Felsted **26**: 212

Waltham Abbey/Waltham Holy Cross, Highbridge Street **23**: 109

Waltham, Great **26**: 212

Alphamstone

Neolithic to Roman? enclosures **21**: 124, 125

St Barnabas' Church, south of, Roman pottery **23**: 91

Alresford

Broomfield Plantation, ?Saxon ring ditches **29**: 188

Church Farm, nr St Peter's Church ruins **26**: 241

medieval estate of Coggeshale family **22**: 61, 65

Roman enclosure **21**: 125

St Peter's Church **26**: 241; **28**: 223

fabric analysis **29**: 246–51, 247, 249–50

Alresford Lodge, Roman corridor building **29**: 246

Alsford, Stephen, 'The town clerks of medieval Colchester' **24**: 125–35

Alston Court *see* Nayland (Suffolk)

Althorne, Church of St Andrew **26**: 218

Ambresbury Banks, hillfort **26**: 61

Amiens, Peace of (1802) **25**: 196

ampullae, pilgrim's, Harwich, George Street **21**: 86–7, 86

Amyce, Israel (Earls Colne map) **28**: 167, 175

Anderson air-raid shelter, Waltham Abbey, Church Street **24**: 80

Andrewes, Launcelot, bishop of Winchester (1555–1626) **26**: 195

Andrews, D. D.

(ed.) 'Church miscellany' **28**: 249–66; **29**: 246–59; **30**: 250–7

(ed.) 'Historic buildings, notes and surveys 1996' **28**: 228–48

(ed.) 'Historic buildings, notes and surveys 1997' **29**: 216–45

(ed.) 'Historic Buildings Reports 1998' **30**: 232–49

'Stebbing church. Vestry into chapel' **28**: 117–32

and Bradwell-juxta-Coggeshall Church **29**: 61

et al.

'An Archaeological Sequence at the edge of Old Harlow Marketplace' **22**: 101–14

'Harwich; its archaeological potential as revealed in excavations at George Street and Church Street **21**: 57–91

'More Maldon Wealdens. The Origins and Development of the King's Head, Maldon High Street' **27**: 214–25

'New House Farm and Hungry Hall, Cressing. The disintegration of the Cressing Temple estate or the Great Rebuilding?' **28**: 156–64

'The Granary at Cressing Temple' **25**: 79–106

Andrews family of Harwich **29**: 281

Andrewes family, St Andrew's, Earls Colne monuments **28**: 173, 174, 175

Anglian Water

Castle Hedingham, new source works **24**: 195, 205; **25**: 248; **27**: 22–34 (inc. illustr.)

Gosfield/Colne Engaine/Bardfield Saling/Halstead **23**: 137–42, 138–42

Anglo-Saxon Chronicle **24**: 157

Maldon *burh* **23**: 18–20

and the Vikings **27**: 92, 93, 94–5, 96, 97

animal husbandry

Roman period **22**: 52

animal husbandry (*cont.*)

- medieval, Stebbingford 27: 173–4
 later medieval, Saffron Walden 29: 134
see also pigeon-keeping; sheep-farming; stock enclosures

animal representations

Roman

on bricks and tiles

- Boreham, Bull's Lodge Farm 24: 11, 12
 Castle Hedingham, Maiden Ley Farm 27: 32
 Rochford, Westbarrow Hall Farm 28: 213

on fired clay, Boreham, Bull's Lodge Farm 24: 16, 17

moulded copper alloy lion head, Stock 26: 224

on mount, Stapleford Tawney/Stanford Rivers 26: 269, 270

late Saxon/Viking, on mount, Arkesden 28: 182, 183

late Saxon/Romanesque, Bradwell-juxta-Coggeshall Church 29: 83

medieval, belt-fitting(?), Stapleford Tawney/Stanford Rivers 26: 269, 270

20th cent. wood carvings, Birdbrook Church 22: 136

antler remains

- Fox Hall, Southend 26: 37
 Pleshey, 'The Gardens' 28: 286
 Springfield/Boreham A12 Interchange 30: 10; 31: 21
 Waltham, Great, Dickeymoors 27: 90

Antoninus Pius, Emperor *see* coins (Roman)**apothecaries**, and Audley End 23: 72**Appledore (Devon)**, and the Vikings 27: 94, 95**Appulton, Thomas**, Colchester town clerk (15th cent.) 24: 130**archaeomagnetic dating**, Waltham Abbey, Church Street 24: 111**architects, Essex**

checklist 1834–1914 24: 168–84

see also Chancellor, Frederic**architectural stonework**

- Asheldham, St Lawrence's Church 21: 149, 150
 Bardfield Saling, Church of St Peter and St Paul 25: 230; 26: 224, 225
 Coggeshall, 'The Lawns' 26: 99
 Colchester, East Stockwell Street 23: 33
 Dovercourt, Church of All Saints 23: 93
 Dunmow, Little, Church of All Saints, medieval mortared flint 23: 94
 Earls Colne, St Andrew's Church 28: 170, 174
 Felsted, Church of the Holy Cross churchyard, sarsen stone 23: 93
 Hatfield Broad Oak, Cock Public House (poss. ex-Hatfield Priory) 26: 254
 Maldon
 All Saints' Church, spire 24: 136
 Carmelite Friary 30: 89–90, 89, 130
 Sandon, St Andrew's Church, medieval doorway 25: 279–85 (inc. illustr.)
 Stebbingford 27: 154
 Tilbury, East, Coalhouse Fort 23: 105
 Waltham Abbey
 Church Street, Purbeck marble bell capital 24: 82, 84
 Sun Street 26: 118
see also sculpture and incised stone

architecture*general*

- Norman/Romanesque style 21: 150, 151; 28: 255; 29: 59–114 (inc. illustr.)

Gothic style and F. Chancellor's work 26: 206, 213, 217, 218, 219

'Queen Anne' movement 26: 217, 218, 219

art-deco, Southend-on-Sea, Kursaal, The 28: 199, 207, 225

Essex mansions lost but archives saved 25: 288–9

agricultural

13th cent.

- Coggeshall, Grange Barn 26: 272, 275; 27: 186–7
 Cressing Temple barns 24: 124; 25: 107–12 (inc. illustr.); 26: 271–2, 272–3, 275; 27: 182–92 (inc. illustr.)

Fryerning, aisled barn 26: 273–6, 274–5

14th cent., Cholsey (Berks) 27: 187

15th cent.

- Bocking Hall, barn 23: 157–9, 158
 Harmondsworth (W. London), Great Barn 27: 186
 Writtle, Lordship Barn 28: 228, 245–6, 246
 Wymondley, Little (Herts) 27: 187

15th/16th cent., Netteswellbury, Monks' Barn 28: 228, 234–8, 235–6, 238

post-medieval

general, Leez Priory, barns 25: 125, 126, 128

17th cent.

- Cressing, Hawbush Green, Bakery Cottage (former barn?) 30: 237–41, 237, 239
 Cressing Temple, granary 25: 79–106 (inc. illustr.)
 Good Easter, Faulkner's Hall, barn 29: 228–9, 229

17th/18th cent., Horkesley, Great, The Old House, barn 29: 184–5

18th cent.

- Hedingham Castle, dovecote 28: 294, 295–8, 295, 296
 Terling Hall Farm (cartlodge with granary) 29: 242–5, 242, 243

18th/19th cent.

Foulness

- Eastwick Farm granary 28: 225
 Tree Farm granary 28: 225

19th cent., Abbess Roding, Longbarns 29: 195, 211

not precisely dated

- Kirby-le-Soken, Norton's Farm Barn 25: 231–2
 Leez Priory Farm, barn 28: 222

domestic

early medieval

- Nayland (Suffolk), Alston Court, hall with cross-wings 24: 118, 119, 120
 Tilbury Juxta Clare, Tilbury Hall, hall with cross-wings 24: 119, 120, 121
 Tiptofts, Seward's End, hall with cross-wings 24: 118–20, 119, 121
 Wynter's Armourie, cross-wing house 24: 120

medieval

general

Bergholt, West

- High Trees, Lexden Road, medieval kitchen 28: 113, 114
 Virginia Cottages, Lexden Road, medieval kitchen 28: 113, 114

Broomfield, Chopyns, medieval kitchen 28: 115, 116

Dunmow, Great, North Street, Brook House, medieval kitchen 28: 115, 116

Eight Ash Green, Abbots Hall, medieval kitchen 28: 116

architecture, domestic, medieval (*cont.*)

- Messing
 The Street (No. 1), medieval kitchen **28**: 113, 114, 116
 Yew Tree Farmhouse, medieval kitchen **28**: 115, 116
 Moreton, Hancocks, medieval kitchen **28**: 115, 116
 Stebbing, Parsonage Farmhouse, Church End, medieval kitchen **28**: 113, 114
 Weald, South, Lincolns, Lincolns Lane, medieval kitchen **26**: 188, 189; **28**: 113, 114
 13th/14th cent., Bradwell-on-Sea, Bradwell Hall, medieval roof **27**: 325–9, 326–8
 14th cent.
 Belchamp St Paul, Turners, medieval aisled hall **28**: 228–32, 229–30
 Brentwood, High Street, Nos 60, 62 and 64, hall with cross-wings **24**: 119, 120–1
 Maldon, Swan public house (extended intruded cross-passage) **22**: 181, 182
 Pitsea, Great Chalvedon Hall, hall with cross-wings **24**: 119, 121
 Roding, White, Cammas Hall **22**: 180, 181; **24**: 120, 121
 Shalford, Redfants Manor, hall with cross-wings **24**: 119, 121
 Staplehurst (Kent), Kent Cottage, jetties **24**: 121
 Tiptofts, Seward's End, moated farmhouse **27**: 270
 Wakes Colne, Normans Farm (now Normandy Hall), hall with cross-wings **24**: 119, 120, 121; **28**: 240–3, 242
 Wethersfield
 Great Codham Hall **28**: 228, 243–5, 244
 manorial chapel **30**: 248–9, 248
 15th cent.
 Colchester, East Street, Rose and Crown Hotel **29**: 211
 Orsett, Old Hall Farm **27**: 277–8
 Pleshey, 'The Gardens' **28**: 286, 289
 Saffron Walden, High Street (No. 19), extended intruded cross-passage **22**: 180, 182
 Walden, Little, Cloptons (poss.) **21**: 122
 Witham, Newland Street Nos 126–128 **27**: 278–9, 280–2, 286
 15th/16th cent.
 Radwinter, The Old Vicarage **27**: 278, 279
 Roxwell, Newland Hall **22**: 181, 182; **25**: 131, 160–73 (inc. illustr.)
 medieval/post-medieval
 Audley End, College of St Mark, almshouses **26**: 276, 277
 Colchester
 Angel Yard **21**: 129; **27**: 42
 High Street **21**: 129; **27**: 36
 Gosfield Hall **25**: 185
 Heybridge, Heybridge Hall, assessment **29**: 233–8, 235–6
 Laver, High, Mashams **29**: 216
 Little Park
 Crowgate Cottage **25**: 127–8, 128–9, 132
 Littlepark farmhouse **25**: 129–31
 Maplestead, Great, Hosdens **29**: 229–33, 230–2
 Pentlow Hall **22**: 176–7, 180
 Rayleigh, High Street (No. 91) **21**: 134
 Saffron Walden, High Street (No. 67) **21**: 123
 Terling, Tudor House, Church Green **28**: 240, 241
 Wakering, Little, Abbots Hall **21**: 133
 Witham, Chipping Hill Nos 26–28 **27**: 283–5, 286, 287
 post-medieval (*general*)
 Helions Bumpstead, Boblow House **28**: 238–40, 239
 Saffron Walden, Market Hill **21**: 123
 post-medieval (Tudor), Woodham Ferrers, 'Edwards'/'Edwins' Hall **24**: 151
 15th cent., Prittlewell, Victoria Avenue (No. 255 – former bakery) **30**: 229
 16th cent.
 Chesterford, Great, School Street, Marigold Cottage **22**: 180, 181
 Chingford, Queen Elizabeth's Hunting Lodge **22**: 81–2; **29**: 220
 Clacton, Cann Hall **29**: 211
 Coggeshall, Paycockes House **25**: 150, 154
 Easthorpe Green, Flispes, kitchen **28**: 116
 Toppesfield, The Cottage, 59 The Causeway **30**: 245–7, 246
 Wickhambrook (Suffolk), Giffords Hall **25**: 156–7, 157
 16th to 17th cent.
 Canewdon, Gardners Farm **23**: 112
 Castle Hedingham, St James Street, High House **28**: 232–4, 233
 Cressing, Hungry Hall **28**: 160–4, 161–2, 164
 Littlebury Hall **26**: 279–85, 281–3
 kitchen **28**: 115, 116
 Yeldham, Great, Applegates **28**: 247, 248
 17th cent.
 Cressing, Hawbush Green, Bakery Cottage (former barn?) **30**: 237–41, 237, 239
 Dutch Cottage Museum, Canvey Island **22**: 122, 123–4, 124, 128–30, 131
 Epping, No. 237 High Street **30**: 262, 263–5, 263
 Waltham Holy Cross, Highbridge Street, Almshouses **23**: 109
 17th/18th cent.
 Bocking, Church Lane (Polly's Hill), Hill Malting **29**: 220–4, 220, 221, 222
 Cressing, New House Farm (later Cresleys Farm) **28**: 156–60, 158–9, 164
 Steeple Bumpstead, Little Waltons Farmhouse **29**: 240, 241
 18th cent.
 Audley End, Temple of Victory **27**: 273
 Copped Hall, Epping **24**: 231; **25**: 288, 289; **29**: 226, 227, 228
 outbuilding (later barn) **24**: 231–3, 232, 233
 'Dutch' cottage, Rayleigh **22**: 122, 124–7, 130–1
 18th/19th cent., Writtle, Hylands House **29**: 204; **30**: 212, 226
 19th cent.
 Berechurch Hall, Colchester, Gothick style dovecote **25**: 285–8 (inc. illustr.)
 Bergholt, East (Suffolk), St Mary's Abbey **26**: 215
 Birch, farm cottages (for C. G. Round) **26**: 208
 Chelmsford, New London Road, Farleigh (formerly Spergula) **26**: 215
 Colchester, St Giles' Church, parsonage **26**: 216
 Danbury Country Park, Icehouse **30**: 228
 Felsted, almshouses **26**: 212
 Ford End, parsonage **26**: 216

architecture, domestic, 19th cent. (*cont.*)

- Halstead, 'Country Residence' **24**: 177
 Hatfield Broad Oak, Vicarage **26**: 216
 Horndon-on-the-Hill, High Road, Mayfield Cottage
25: 231
 London
 Blackheath (Outer London), All Saints Vicarage
26: 217
 Carrington Mews, Mayfair **26**: 211
 Chelsea, Gatliff Buildings **26**: 211
 Farringdon Road, Clerkenwell **26**: 211
 Highgate, Southwood Lawn Estate, villas **26**: 208,
 209
 Leytonstone, Hartley Road Vicarage **26**: 217
 Mile End New Town, Howard Buildings **26**: 211
 Spicer Street, Spitalfields **26**: 211
 Peldon, Brick House Farm **26**: 217
 Potsgrove (Beds), Rectory **26**: 217
 Purleigh, Rectory **26**: 217
 Rivenhall, Durwards **26**: 215
 Salcott, Rectory **26**: 217
 Shoebury, North, Vicarage **26**: 217
 Takeley, Vicarage **26**: 216
 Waltham, Great
 almshouses **26**: 212
 Curate's House **26**: 216–17
 Whilton (Northants), Whilton Lodge **26**: 215
 19th/20th cent.
 Baddow, Great, Pondlands (now Pontlands Park) **26**:
 214–15
 Creeksea, Creeksea Place **26**: 215
 Dovercourt, seaside house at **24**: 182
 20th cent.
 Bocking, St Peter's Church, parsonage **26**: 217
 Debden, housing survey **29**: 211
 Layer Marney Towers **26**: 215
 Leez Priory, remodelled **26**: 215
not precisely dated
 Braintree, High Street (No. 106 (rear)) **22**: 181–3,
 182
 Broomfield, The Angel, crown post roof **25**: 130
 Cressing, Hawbush Green, Bakery Cottage (former
 barn?) **30**: 237–41, 237, 239
 Earls Colne, Sonningwells **29**: 224–6, 225
 Elstowe (Beds), long-wall jetty house **24**: 120
 Fremnells, Downham **25**: 288
 Harwich, Church Street, No. 4 **26**: 226
 Maplestead, Great, Lucking Street, Lucking House
 Farmhouse **30**: 240, 241
 Moreton, Black Hall, crown post roof **25**: 130
 Nayland (Suffolk), 'The Butts', Church Lane **25**: 154
 Thaxted, Horham Hall, crown post roof **25**: 130
 Wendens Ambo, Ship Street, Shiptons Farm
 (extended intruded cross-passage) **22**: 180,
 181
 industrial
 Beaumont-cum-Moze, Beaumont Quay **28**: 206, 223
 Bocking
 Bradford Street Mill **30**: 233–7, 233–6
 Church Lane (Polly's Hill), Hill Malting (Resting Seat
 House) **29**: 220–4, 220, 221, 222
 Canvey Island, Northwick Road Retail Park, Occidental
 Oil Refinery **29**: 207–8
 Coggeshall
 Bridge Street, Gardner's Brewery **28**: 206, 223–5
 West Street, Isinglass Factory **29**: 195, 211
 Colchester, Bourne Watermill **25**: 248
 Dunmow, Great, Boyes Croft Malting **27**: 256
 Earls Colne, Atlas Ironworks **26**: 235; **29**: 189, 190
 Goldhanger, Iron Foundry **29**: 189
 Harlow Wharf, The Old Barn **27**: 257, 258
 Heybridge, Saltcote Maltings **28**: 199, 201; **29**: 195, 206
 Laver, High, Bush Hall Farm, malthouse **29**: 190; **30**:
 205
 Manningtree, The Walls Maltings **27**: 257, 260
 Mistley
 Maltings No. 1 **27**: 256–7, 257; **29**: 212
 Maltings Nos 3, 4 & 7 **30**: 212, 229
 Ongar, High, Spurriers Farm Malthouse **27**: 257, 258
 Purleigh, The Street, The Old Bakery **30**: 229
 Saffron Walden, Raynham's Garage (former High Street
 Maltings) **30**: 212, 229
 Stisted, Gowers Farm Malthouse **27**: 256
 Stisted Reservoir **29**: 212
 Tey, Great, Cob Cottage, High Street, wheelwright's
 shop **29**: 185
 Yeldham, Upper Yeldham Hall Malthouse **29**: 190
see also Industrial Archaeology Survey
 military/defence
 post-medieval (*general*)
 Braintree, air-raid shelter **24**: 28
 Coalhouse Fort, East Tilbury **21**: 127, 131; **23**: 105
 Waltham Abbey/Waltham Holy Cross
 Royal Ordnance Works **25**: 254, 256–7; **27**: 259,
 260, 274; **28**: 198–9, 200; **30**: 226
 Washing House, Quinton Hill **28**: 225–6
 17th cent., Tilbury Fort **21**: 138; **22**: 160; **23**: 109–10
 19th cent.
 Harwich, Beacon Hill **29**: 195, 211–12
 Shoeburyness, Barracks **30**: 229
 20th cent.
 Boreham Airfield, control tower **28**: 198
 Bradwell **28**: 203
 Burnham-on-Crouch, minefield control tower **25**:
 256
 Harwich, Angel Gate **28**: 203
 Kelvedon Hatch Cold War Regional Government HQ
29: 212
 Stow Maries Airfield, Flambirds Farm **29**: 213
see also air-raid shelters; artillery; pill-boxes
 public and commercial
 Billericay, St Andrew's Hospital (formerly Union
 Workhouse) **30**: 212, 227
 Braintree
 Coggeshall Road, Braintree Secondary School (now
 Social Services) **26**: 210
 Embassy Cinema **30**: 204–5, 205
 Brentwood
 Brook Street, The Golden Fleece Inn (South Weald)
21: 154; **22**: 76–86 (inc. illustr.)
 Ingrave Road, Brentwood Grammar School **26**: 210
 St Faith's Hospital industrial school **29**: 190, 191; **30**:
 212, 227–8
 White Hart Inn **25**: 158
 Chappel, Swan public house, 16th cent. kitchen **28**: 116
 Chelmsford
 Church Street, Chelmsford National Schools for Boys
 (former) **26**: 210, 211
 Corn Exchange **26**: 205, 213
 and statue of Chief Justice Tindal **26**: 213

architecture, public and commercial, Chelmsford (*cont.*)

- Duke Street, 66–68 (Essex Provident Society) **26**: 213, 214
- High School for Girls **26**: 210
- Library, Museum and Art School (now Anglia Polytechnic University) **26**: 210
- Moulsham Street, St John's National Schools **26**: 210
- New London Road, Infirmary and Dispensary (now Chelmsford and Essex Hospital) **26**: 212
- Union Workhouse (now St John's Hospital) **26**: 212
- Chipping Ongar Children's Cottage Home **30**: 204
- Colchester, The Red Lion Hotel **25**: 134–59 (inc. illustr.)
- Dunmow, Great, Union Workhouse **26**: 212
- Epping, St Margaret's Hospital (former workhouse) **30**: 212, 228
- Felsted, Grammar School **26**: 208, 210
- Fyfield, Elmbridge School **30**: 212, 228
- Hastings (Sussex), London & County Bank **26**: 213
- Horndon-on-the-Hill
- Oxley House (formerly the Co-operative shop), High Road **29**: 238–40, 239
- The Old Market Hall, High Road **29**: 238, 239
- Lavenham (Suffolk), Guild Hall **25**: 154
- London
- Poultry, 12–13 (Mappin and Webb terrace) **26**: 213
- Shoreditch, London & County Bank **26**: 213
- Maldon
- High Street, King's Head, Wealden buildings **27**: 214–25 (inc. illustr.)
- St Peter's Hospital (formerly Union House) **26**: 212
- Silver Street, Blue Boar Hotel **30**: 241–5, 241–2, 244
- Mountnessing, Drury's Farm, Ingatestone (former) lock-up cell **28**: 293–4, 293
- Rochford
- Corn Exchange **26**: 213–14
- Rochford Bank **26**: 214
- Rochford Hospital (formerly Southend Municipal Hospital), Daly's House and assoc. buildings **27**: 273; **28**: 199, 202
- Saffron Walden Union Workhouse **30**: 203, 212, 229
- Southend-on-Sea, Kursaal, The, Victorian/art-deco **28**: 199, 207, 225, 226
- Takeley, Railway Station **28**: 199, 305–11, 306–7
- Woodbridge Grammar School (Suffolk) **26**: 210

religious

- bellframes survey **27**: 289–91, 290
- Abberton, Church of St Andrew, chancel **24**: 186–8
- Alresford, St Peter's Church **28**: 223; **29**: 246–51, 247, 249–50
- Althorne, Church of St Andrew **26**: 218
- Asheldham, St Lawrence's Church **21**: 146–51, 147, 148–50
- Ashen, St Augustine's Church **27**: 291
- Aveley, Church of St Michael, floor **24**: 188
- Bardfield, Great, St Mary's Church **23**: 93; **25**: 265–70 (inc. illustr.)
- Bardfield Saling, Church of St Peter and St Paul **25**: 230, 231; **26**: 224–6, 225
- Benfleet, North, Church of All Saints **27**: 296–7
- Bergholt, West, St Mary's Church **27**: 301, 303; **29**: 98, 99
- Bicknacre Priory **29**: 216–20, 217–19
- Black Notley, St Peter and St Paul's Church, chancel roof **30**: 250

- Blackmore, Church of St Lawrence **26**: 218; **29**: 98–9, 98, 285, 286
- Boreham, St Andrew's Church, west wall **29**: 251–3, 252
- Bradfield, St Lawrence's Church **22**: 173–4, 173, 174; **27**: 291
- Bradwell-juxta-Coggeshall, Holy Trinity Church *see under* Bradwell-juxta-Coggeshall
- Bradwell-on-Sea, St Peter's ad Murum **27**: 291–2
- Broomfield, Church of St Mary **26**: 218; **30**: 250–1
- Burstead, Little, Church of St Mary, medieval and later features **23**: 94
- Chelmsford
- Broomfield House, Quaker Lodge and Meeting House **26**: 207, 208
- Cathedral **30**: 223
- Moulsham, St John's Church **29**: 258–9
- Chesterford, Great, Church of All Saints **24**: 189; **26**: 226
- Chesterford, Little, Church of St Mary the Virgin **26**: 226–7
- Chipping Ongar, Church, spire **29**: 286, 287
- Coggeshall Abbey, Saint Nicholas Chapel (later St Nicholas parish church) **27**: 292–5, 292–4; **29**: 84, 97, 102, 104
- Copford
- Church of St Mary (later St Michael and All Angels) roof **21**: 120–2, 120–1
- wall paintings **24**: 161
- Dagenham
- St Peter and St Paul Church **26**: 199, 200
- Pilon vault **29**: 253
- Dovercourt, Church of All Saints, tower and porch **23**: 93
- Dunmow, Little
- Church of All Saints, medieval mortared flint **23**: 94
- Priory, the Lady Chapel (now parish church) **24**: 191–2
- St Mary the Virgin, Church of **26**: 218
- Durham Cathedral **27**: 189
- Earls Colne, St Andrew's Church, monuments and seating **28**: 165–80 (inc. illustr.)
- Easthorpe Church **29**: 94, 97, 98
- Elmstead, Parish Church of St Anne and St Lawrence **28**: 249–50, 249
- Ely Cathedral (Cambs) **27**: 189–90
- Felsted, Church of the Holy Cross, north aisle reconstruction **29**: 253–4, 254
- Ford End, St John the Evangelist, Church of **26**: 218
- Fordham, All Saints, Church of, floor tiles **29**: 254
- Gestingthorpe, St Mary's Church **27**: 302
- Greenstead-luxta-Colchester, St Andrew's Church **30**: 252–3
- Greensted, wooden church of St Andrew **24**: 157; **26**: 218
- Hadstock, Church of St Botolph **24**: 191
- Hallingbury, Little, Church **27**: 296
- Hanningfield, South, Church of St Peter **26**: 218
- Hanningfield, West, Church of St Mary and St Edward, belfry **29**: 98, 259
- Hatfield Peverel, St Andrew's Church **26**: 277–9, 278
- Hawkwell, Church of St Mary, construction of north aisle and vestry **27**: 271–2; **29**: 255–8, 256–8
- Helions Bumpstead, Church of St Andrew **27**: 295–6
- Hempstead, Church of St Andrew, Harvey vault **26**: 226

architecture, religious (*cont.*)

- Horndon-on-the-Hill, St Peter and St Paul's Church, spire **29**: 285, 286
- Ilford, Aldborough Hatch Chapel **30**: 225
- Ingatestone, Church of St Edmund and St Mary **25**: 229
- Lamarsh, Church of the Holy Innocents **27**: 296
- Lambourne, Church of St Mary and All Saints **28**: 250–5, 250, 251, 253
- Langham, St Mary's Church **30**: 253–4, 253
- Lavenham (Suffolk), Parish Church of SS Peter and Paul, Parclose of chapel **25**: 155
- Leigh-on-Sea, St Clement's Church, tomb **27**: 296
- Lincoln Cathedral, spire **29**: 284
- Magdalen Laver, church, work of F. Chancellor **26**: 218
- Maldon
 All Saints' Church, spire **24**: 136–49 (inc. illustr.); **29**: 286, 287
 St Mary's Church **24**: 208; **26**: 218; **30**: 254–5, 254
- Maplestead, Great, St Giles' Church **30**: 251
- Mersea, West, Church of SS Peter and Paul, tower restoration **28**: 255–6, 255
- Navestock, Church of St Thomas the Apostle **26**: 218; **29**: 286, 287
- Newport Church **27**: 340
- Ongar, High, Parish Church of St Mary the Virgin **25**: 228–9
- Parndon, Great, St Mary's Church **27**: 295
- Peldon, St Mary's Church **27**: 297, 298
- Pitsea, St Michael's Church **28**: 216
- Ramsden Crays, Church of St Mary **26**: 218; **30**: 255–6, 255
- Ramsey, St Michael's Church **30**: 256–7, 256
- Rettendon, All Saints' Church **26**: 218
- Ridgewell, St Lawrence's Church, lost chapel **27**: 298, 299–300
- Rivenhall Church **29**: 60, 88, 94, 95, 96, 99, 104
- Salisbury Cathedral
 geometric design **25**: 112
 spire **29**: 285
- Sampford, Great, St Michael's Church **24**: 189, 190; **25**: 270–9 (inc. illustr.)
- Sandon, St Andrew's Church, medieval doorway **25**: 279–85 (inc. illustr.)
- Shoebury, North, St Mary's Church **27**: 298
- Shoebury, South, St Andrew's Church **27**: 300–1, 300
- Springfield, All Saints' Church **26**: 218
- Stebbing
 Church of St Mary the Virgin **25**: 251
 vestry into chapel **28**: 117–32 (inc. illustr.)
- Steeple Bumpstead, St Mary's Church **28**: 256
- Stock, Church of All Saints, belfry **29**: 98, 285, 286, 287
- Stondon Massey, Church of SS Peter and Paul **24**: 228–31, 229, 230; **28**: 252
- Sutton, All Saints' Church **24**: 192
- Takeley, Holy Trinity Church **27**: 301
- Tendring, St Edmund's Church **27**: 301–2
- Terling, Church, Rochester family brasses **27**: 302–3
- Tey, Great, St Barnabas Church **22**: 141; **30**: 251–2
- Thaxted, Church of St John the Baptist **21**: 137
- Ulting, Church of St Mary **26**: 218
- Upminster, church spire **29**: 286, 287
- Wakering, Great, St Nicholas Church, timber south porch repairs **30**: 252
- Waltham, Little, St Martin's Church **26**: 218
- Walthamstow, St Mary's Church **28**: 256–63, 257–8, 260–1
- Weald, South, St Peter's Church **28**: 262, 263–6, 264, 265
- White Notley, church spire **29**: 286, 287
- Willingale, Church of St Andrew and All Saints **21**: 122
- Wormingford, St Andrew's Church **25**: 232; **26**: 218
- Writtle, Parish Church of All Saints **26**: 227–8
- timber framing
 medieval
 Belchamp St Paul, Turners **28**: 228–32, 229–30
 Bocking Hall, barn **23**: 158–9, 158
 Bradwell-juxta-Coggeshall Church **29**: 59, 65, 69, 83, 86, 92, 94, 98–9
 Bradwell-on-Sea, Bradwell Hall **27**: 325–9, 326–8
 Brentwood, The Golden Fleece Inn, Brook Street **21**: 154; **22**: 76–86, 79–80, 82–4, 86
 Chelmsford, Baddow Road **23**: 103
 Clavering, hall of the 'Bury' **24**: 122
- Colchester
 Angel Yard **27**: 59
 East Street, Rose and Crown Hotel **29**: 211
 Osborne Street **25**: 49, 50, 53
 Cressing, Barley Barn **26**: 271–2, 272–3
 Heybridge Hall **29**: 234, 236, 237, 238
 Horndon-on-the-Hill, Oxley House (formerly the Co-operative shop) **29**: 238–40, 239
 Maldon, Silver Street, Blue Boar Hotel **30**: 241–4, 242
 Orsett, Old Hall Farm **27**: 277–8
 Prittlewell, Victoria Avenue (No. 255) **30**: 229
 Springfield, A12 Interchange **24**: 211
 Wakes Colne, Normans Farm (now Normandy Hall) **28**: 240–3, 242
- Walden, Little, Cloptons **21**: 122
- Waltham Abbey, Church Street **24**: 85, 90, 93
- Wethersfield, Great Codham Hall **28**: 228, 243–5, 244
- Witham, Newland Street Nos 126–128 **27**: 282
- Writtle, Lordship Barn **24**: 124; **28**: 228, 245–6, 246
- Yeldham, Great, Old Post Office Cottages **26**: 174–91 (inc. illustr.)
- medieval/post-medieval
general, extended intruded cross-passages **22**: 180–3, 181–2
- Canewdon, Gardners Farm **23**: 112
- Colchester, Angel Yard **21**: 129; **27**: 50–2, 51–2
- Laver, High, Mashams **29**: 216
- Littleypark farmhouse **25**: 129
- Maldon, King's Head **27**: 218, 219, 220, 221
- Maplestead, Great, Hosdens **29**: 229, 230–1
- Netteswellbury, Monks Barn **28**: 234–7, 235–6
- Pentlow Hall **22**: 176
- Radwinter, The Old Vicarage **27**: 279
- Roxwell, Newland Hall **25**: 160, 163, 168, 171
- Saffron Walden, 33–35 High Street **29**: 128, 134
- Terling, Tudoe House, Church Green **28**: 240, 241
- Wakering, Little, Abbots Hall **21**: 133
- post-medieval
(general)
 Bocking, Bradford Street Mill **30**: 233–7, 234–5
- Colchester
 Angel Yard **27**: 36, 61, 62, 63
 Osborne Street **25**: 53
- Dunmow, Great, Boyes Croft Malting **27**: 256
- Helions Bumpstead, Boblow House **28**: 238–40, 239

architecture, timber framing, post-medieval (*cont.*)

Leez Priory, barns **25**: 125
 Saffron Walden, Market Hill **21**: 123
 Tey, Great, Cob Cottage, High Street **29**: 185
 16th cent.
 Clacton, Cann Hall **29**: 211
 Colchester, The Red Lion **25**: 134, 135, 136, 147
 Toppesfield, The Cottage, 59 The Causeway **30**:
 245–7, 246
 Wakering, Great, Church of St Nicholas, porch **30**:
 252

16th/17th cent.

Boxted, Boxted Cross Public House **22**: 144–5
 Castle Hedingham, St James Street, High House
28: 232–4, 233
 Cressing, Hungry Hall **28**: 161–2
 Littlebury Hall **26**: 279–85, 281–3
 Yeldham, Great, Applegates **28**: 247, 248

17th cent.

Abbess Roding, Longbarns **29**: 211
 Cressing, Hawbush Green, Bakery Cottage **30**:
 237–41, 237, 239
 ‘Dutch’ cottages **22**: 122, 125
 Epping, High Street (No. 237) **30**: 263–4

17th/18th cent.

Bocking, Church Lane (Polly’s Hill), Hill Malting
29: 220–4, 221–2
 Cressing, New House Farm **28**: 156, 158–60,
 158–9
 Steeple Bumpstead, Little Waltons Farmhouse **29**:
 240

18th cent.

Rochford, South Street **28**: 186
 Terling Hall Farm, cartlodge **29**: 242, 243, 244–5

18th/19th cent.

Coggeshall, Bridge Street, Gardner’s Brewery **28**:
 223
 Saffron Walden, High Street (No. 67) **21**: 123

not precisely dated

Braxted Hall, kitchen **26**: 188
 Chappel, Old Stores, kitchen **26**: 188, 189
 Earls Colne, Sonningwells **29**: 224–6, 225
 Nayland (Suffolk), ‘The Butts’, Church Lane **25**: 154
 Saffron Walden, High Street (No. 19 (rear)) **22**: 142,
 143, 144
 Southchurch Hall **29**: 216
 Weald, South, Lincolns, kitchen **26**: 188, 189

see also architects (*above*)**Ardale School**, briquetage **26**: 69**Ardleigh**

Bronze Age cemetery **29**: 187
 cropmark complex **26**: 230, 241; **27**: 255
 Elm Park
 late Beaker burial **28**: 216
 Iron Age and Roman features **26**: 223, 241; **28**: 216; **30**:
 212
 post-medieval quarries **26**: 223
 Martell’s Hall **25**: 241
 parish of **25**: 73
 Station Road (*see also* Elm Park) **21**: 122; **30**: 212

Arkesden

late Saxon artefacts **28**: 182–3, 183
 1815 Enclosure Act **25**: 219

Arlington, Lord, and Capt. Silas Taylor **25**: 179, 180**armaments manufacture**, Temple Mills, Stratford **22**: 118**Armiger, Jeremy**, tenant of Tottenham Mills **23**: 59**arrowheads**

copper alloy, late Bronze Age, Vange **29**: 1
 flint
 prehistoric
 (*general*)
 Bradwell-on-Sea, Othona Community site **25**: 69
 Witham, The Avenue **22**: 138–9, 139
 Neolithic
 Boxted, Parsonage Hill **24**: 208
 Henham **24**: 185
 Heybridge, Langford Road **25**: 242; **28**: 16, 30, 31
 Hornchurch, Maybank Avenue **24**: 205
 late Neolithic/early Bronze Age, Stebbingford **25**: 249;
27: 108, 156
 early Bronze Age
 Springfield/Boreham A12 Interchange **30**: 17
 Upminster, Hunts Hill Farm **29**: 207

iron

medieval, Stebbingford (poss.) **27**: 151, 152, 153
 medieval/post-medieval, Harwich, George Street **21**: 87

art *see* animal representations; fireplaces; sculpture and incised stone; wall paintings**artillery***general*

anti-aircraft sites in Essex **30**: 206–8
 anti-aircraft (V1) batteries (Diver sites) **26**: 256; **27**: 255;
28: 195
 Canvey Island, anti-aircraft command post **30**: 207
 Chelmsford, Central Park **30**: 208
 Chesterford, Great, spigot mortar sites **26**: 256; **28**: 219
 Chigwell, anti-aircraft battery **30**: 202
 Colchester **30**: 208
 Dengie, anti-aircraft batteries (Diver sites) **27**: 255
 Dovercourt, anti-aircraft battery **29**: 186
 Fulwell Cross (Greater London), anti-aircraft battery **30**:
 202
 Hadleigh, ‘cold war’ anti-aircraft site **30**: 207
 Hamford Water, anti-aircraft batteries **29**: 186
 Harwich, Beacon Hill fort **29**: 211–12
 Lea, River **25**: 257
 Mersea, East **25**: 256
 North Weald, anti-aircraft site **30**: 207
 Oakley, Little, anti-aircraft site **30**: 207
 Sutton, anti-aircraft site **30**: 207
 Tilbury, East
 Bowater’s Farm, Buckland, anti-aircraft battery **26**:
 255–6
 Coalhouse Fort **21**: 131
 Tilbury, West, spigot mortar pits **26**: 256
 Tilty, spigot mortar pit **27**: 275
 Vange, ‘cold war’ anti-aircraft site **30**: 207
 Wakering, Great, Alexandra Road **26**: 244; **28**: 1, 10
 Waltham Abbey, Lippitts Hill **30**: 208
see also Enfield Lock (Royal Ordnance Factory); Harwich
 (Bathside Battery); Martello towers; Waltham
 Abbey/Waltham Holy Cross (Royal Ordnance
 Works)

Arundel, earls of

Henry (d 1557) **25**: 155, 156
 William de Aubigny (3rd Earl d 1221) **26**: 129

Ashampstead (Berks), St Clement’s Church, wall painting
29: 140, 144**Ashdon**

mid-to-late Iron Age enclosures **23**: 95, 96

Ashdon (*cont.*)

- late 9th cent. Viking coin hoard 27: 94
- Assandune/Assandun*, battle of (1016) (poss. site) 21: 157; 24: 157
- Church font 29: 97
- Money Field, Roman pottery and tile 23: 91
- pipe-laying watching brief 22: 140–1
- book review (Gibson/Green) 21: 157

Ashdown (Berks), Battle of 27: 92**Asheldham**

- St Lawrence's Church
 - revisited 21: 146–51, 147, 148–50
 - Saxon settlement 22: 15, 24
 - Saxon timber church 21: 146, 149
 - tower 21: 151

Asheldham Camp 23: 22; 26: 61

- early Neolithic features 22: 23
- early Iron Age hillfort 22: 13–37 (inc. illustr.); 26: 63
- middle Iron Age features 22: 24, 25
- late Iron Age/Roman features 22: 24
- Saxon features 22: 24, 26
- medieval features 22: 24–5
- briquetage 26: 77–8
- misc. finds 22: 14–15
- pottery 22: 14, 17, 20, 24, 27–31
- see also* plant remains

Ashen

- prehistoric enclosures 30: 200–1
- Anglo-Saxon metalwork 27: 320, 321
- St Augustine's Church 27: 291

Ashhurst, Sir Robert (son of Sir William) 28: 295, 297**Ashhurst, Sir William, MP (d 1719)**, Hedingham Castle 28: 295**Ashingdon**

- Coggeshale family advowson of parish church 22: 61, 65
- see also* *Assandune/Assandun*

Askew, Revd Adam (d 1791), of Walthamstow 28: 261, 262, 263***Assandune/Assandun***

- Cnut's victory at (1016) 21: 157; 24: 157
- site at Ashingdon or Ashdon? 21: 157; 24: 157
- Warwick Rodwell on (review) 26: 288

Asser (King Alfred's biographer) 27: 92, 94**Astle, Col Thomas (d 1820/1821)**, of Gosfield Hall 25: 190**Astle, Thomas (d 1803)**, plan of Great Tey 29: 206**Athelstan, King**, 10th cent. Heybridge manor 29: 233**Atkinson, Mark**, 'A Late Bronze Age enclosure at Broomfield, Chelmsford' 26: 1–23**Attelis, Wilmyne de**, and Mascallsbury medieval manor 27: 198**Attwood family**, and Littlebury 26: 279, 280, 284**Aubigny, William de** *see* Arundel, earls of**Audley, Sir Thomas (d 1544)**

- and manor of Berechurch 25: 288
- and Tilty Abbey 23: 152

Audley, Thomas (Earl of Suffolk) *see* Howard, Thomas, First Earl of Suffolk**Audley End**

- 17th cent., brewhouse yard 26: 228
- 18th cent.
 - apothecaries 23: 72
 - books and stationery 23: 74–6
 - clothing 23: 71–2
 - foodstuffs 23: 68
 - fuel 23: 69

game and gamekeepers 23: 72–3; 24: 165–6

stabling and carriages 23: 73–4

structures and gardens 26: 255

travel 23: 74

unit of consumption 23: 67–78

unit of employment 24: 164–7

wine and beer supplies 23: 69–71

20th cent. WW2 anti-tank blocks 26: 256, 257; 27: 274

College of St Mark, almshouses 26: 276, 277

cottages 26: 208

estate maps (from 1758) 29: 125, 127, 131

gardens 26: 255; 27: 273

origins of 24: 158

Temple of Victory 27: 273

see also Littlebury (Ring Hill Hillfort)

Augustinian Order

Bicknacre Priory 29: 216

Colchester, St Botolph's Priory 22: 96

Leez Priory 25: 125; 26: 215

Waltham Abbey 26: 252; 29: 207

Aunger, Michael, Colchester town clerk 24: 126–7, 128, 129, 130**Aveley**

Lower Palaeolithic hand axe 29: 260

A13 road improvement 26: 240

Purfleet Road

faunal remains 29: 204

Pleistocene deposits 28: 205, 215–16; 29: 204

Ship Lane, prehistoric to Roman and ?Saxon settlement 26: 240; 27: 263

Church of St Michael, floor insertion 24: 188

Lennard family of 26: 195, 196

Ponds Farm, Pleistocene deposits 27: 262–3

Sandy Lane Quarry 27: 263; 28: 215, 216; 29: 204

see also Belhus; Belhus Park

axe-hammer, stone, Rivenhall 23: 114, 115**axes**

bronze

Bronze Age (*general*)

Dovercourt 28: 277

Easthorpe 22: 2, 3

Fingringhoe 22: 2, 3–5, 4, 6, 7, 8

Oakley, Little 22: 9, 10, 11

early Bronze Age

Shoebury, North 21: 134; 23: 115

Tiptree 28: 273

middle Bronze Age

Billericay 25: 258; 27: 306, 307

Bromley, Great, Balls Green 28: 270–3, 271

Fairlop Quarry 30: 221

Stapleford Abbots 27: 305–7, 308

late Bronze Age

Baddow, Little

Culverts Farm 30: 19

Phillows Farm 30: 19

Blackwater valley 30: 260–1, 261

Hacton 22: 6, 10

Harlow, Old, Gilden Way 21: 119

Layer Marney 28: 273–7, 274, 276

Stumps Cross 26: 259, 260

Vange 29: 1, 3–8, 4–5, 15

flint

Palaeolithic

Aveley 29: 260

Bocking 26: 222–3

- axes**, flint, Palaeolithic (*cont.*)
 Chadwell St Mary, County Primary School **29**: 48
 Harlow, Potter Street, Old House **23**: 106
 Leytonstone 'floor' **28**: 267, 268, 269
 Plaistow, West Ham, Balaam St Pit **28**: 267
 Rivenhall, Coleman's Farm **24**: 185
 Upton Park, West Ham **28**: 269
 Klondyke Avenue (Churston Avenue) **28**: 267
- Mesolithic
 Orsett Causewayed Enclosure **25**: 226, 227
 Sampford, Great **27**: 247–8, 247
- Neolithic
 Burstead, Little, Broomhills Chase **22**: 138
 Donyland Hall, East **21**: 118
 Helions Bumpstead **24**: 185
 Orsett Causewayed Enclosure **25**: 226, 227
 Southend-on-Sea/Southchurch **21**: 140
 Neolithic/early Bronze Age, Earls Colne, Nightingale Hall Farm **30**: 196
- iron
 Roman, Boreham, Bull's Lodge Farm **24**: 14, 15
 'Viking type', Asheldham Camp **22**: 14
 stone, Neolithic, Woodham Walter **21**: 118
see also adzes; adzes/axes
- Aylesford Friary (Kent)** **30**: 45, 134
Aylmer, Thomas (Coggeshale family steward) **22**: 62
Aylmer, Thomas (mason, d 1407) **29**: 91–2
- Babshole Farm (north of Sudbury), 'Potters Field'** **23**: 92
- Bachelor, Bishop William (d 1515)** **30**: 134
Back, River, Barking **27**: 263
Bacon family, and Dengie manor **21**: 49, 50
Bacons in Dengie, Domesday background **21**: 49–50
Baddow, medieval manor **26**: 164
Baddow, Great
 middle/late Bronze Age features **30**: 6, 7, 22
 medieval vineyard **21**: 48
 Maldon Road, jertied house **29**: 226
 Manor Farm
 late Bronze Age enclosure **22**: 148, 153–4; **25**: 3–12 (inc. illustr.); **26**: 22
 medieval connections with Bruce family **26**: 171
 mill (F. Chancellor as architect) **26**: 214
 Pondlands (now Pontlands Park) **26**: 214–15
Baddow, Little
 Bronze Age, ring ditch/poss. round barrow **25**: 237
 late Bronze Age sword fragment **28**: 182
 Cuiverts Farm, late Bronze Age metalwork **30**: 19
 Phillows Farm, late Bronze Age metalwork **30**: 19
 'Water Hall', Roman pottery **24**: 218–19, 219
Badelesmere, Bartholomew de (d 1322) **22**: 62, 63
Baker, Abraham, Temple Mills lease (17th Cent.) **22**: 117, 118
Baker, John (Abraham's son) **22**: 117
Baker, Richard B. Wingfield, lord of Stifford manor **26**: 195
Baker, Robert, land valuer of Writtle **25**: 220, 223–4
Baker, Samuel, of Hawkswell Hall **25**: 220
Baker, Thomas Henry (architect) **24**: 169, 171
Baker family of Writtle **25**: 223–4, 225
bakeries *see* Cressing (Hawbush Green); Purleigh; Waltham Abbey/Waltham Holy Cross (Church Street)
Baldock (Herts) **28**: 90
 Roman structures **27**: 34; **28**: 62, 63
- Baldwin de St Martin**, Alfriston medieval manor **27**: 194, 197, 198
Baldwin of Flanders, Count **27**: 195
Bale, John 'Bilous' (d 1563), of Maldon (later Bishop of Ossory) **30**: 44–5, 136, 138
Bale, Major John Edward, RE (architect) **24**: 168, 171
Baltrip, William (FitzWalter's steward of Lexden) **22**: 69, 72
Barnford, A. Bennett, historian and illustrator **26**: 199, 202
bangles, late Bronze Age/early Iron Age (poss.), Fox Hall, Southend **26**: 36, 38
Banner, John, Temple Mills lease **22**: 119
Bapchild Church (Kent), wall painting **29**: 141
Baptist chapels, Waltham Abbey, Church Street **22**: 160; **24**: 69, 73–4, 87, 93
Baptists **25**: 178
Barcroft, John, Temple Mills lease **22**: 117
Bardfield, Great
 Iron Age enclosure **23**: 95, 96
 medieval period
 Elizabeth de Burgh's estate **24**: 243
 manor **29**: 118
 post-medieval windmill **23**: 95, 96
 19th cent. tithe commutation maps **25**: 222
 St Mary's Church
 Elizabeth de Burgh and rebuilding **25**: 269; **28**: 130–1
 Norman church beneath 14th-cent. embellishment **25**: 265–70 (inc. illustr.)
 sarsen stones **23**: 93
Bardfield, Little
 pebble head (nr Thaxted) **23**: 125
 ring ditch **21**: 123
 St Katherine's Church **29**: 97, 200
Bardfield Saling
 Anglian Water mains replacement schemes **23**: 137, 139
 Church of St Peter and St Paul **25**: 230; **26**: 224–6, 225
 medieval floor tiles **25**: 230, 231; **26**: 225–6; **30**: 60
Barenton, Humphrey de, and the 12th–13th cent. forest of Essex **26**: 126–32
Barenton family **26**: 126–7
Barfield, Arthur, surveyor of Great Dunmow **25**: 223
Barfreston Church (Kent) **29**: 143
Bargerosterveld, Drenthe (Netherlands), Bronze Age structures **30**: 11, 21
Barker, John (Colchester will, 1507) **21**: 110, 113, 116
Barking
 19th cent. tithe map **25**: 223
 Abbey **22**: 68, 150; **23**: 110
 7th cent. foundation as minster **24**: 157; **27**: 93
 C. of E. School on site **24**: 208; **26**: 241
 Amberley House, Saxon and medieval features **22**: 149, 150
 BARDAG Sports Ground, River Road **30**: 212
 Barking Retail Park, misc. metalworking and medieval pottery **27**: 263
 East Street, watching brief **23**: 110
 Eastbury Square, Eastbury House, watching brief **26**: 253
 London Road/Hertford Road, Wey Estate **30**: 222
 Power Station, gas pipeline from Horndon *see* Horndon
 St Margaret's Church **22**: 150; **23**: 110–11
 West Bank/Highbridge Road, Formula 1 Hotel **27**: 263
 history of **26**: 200, 201
barley remains
 Asheldham Camp **22**: 25, 31

barley remains (*cont.*)

- Chadwell St Mary County Primary School **28**: 208; **29**: 54, 55, 56
 Chipping Ongar, Pleasance car park **30**: 159
 Waltham Abbey, Sun Street **26**: 122

Barling

- Barling Quarry **30**: 212
 Windmill (Smock Mill) **23**: 161–5, 162–4

Barling Magna

- Barling Marsh
 prehistoric features (*general*) **25**: 241; **26**: 222
 Bronze Age features **26**: 222
 Iron Age features **26**: 222
 late Iron Age/Roman red hill **25**: 241
 Roman features **25**: 241; **26**: 222
 Anglo-Saxon features **26**: 222
 medieval and post-medieval features **26**: 222
 watching brief **28**: 221

Barlow, Dr Thomas, of Queen's College, Oxford **25**: 175**Barnack stone**

- Bardfield, Great, St Mary's Church **25**: 267, 269
 Bradwell-juxta-Coggeshall, Holy Trinity Church **29**: 66, 74, 89, 91, 95, 97
 Willingale, Church of St Andrew and All Saints, grave slab **21**: 122
 Woodham Walter grave cover **22**: 171, 172

Barnard, Edward George, and Gosfield Hall **25**: 190**Barnard, J., land surveyor of Dunmow** **25**: 223**Barnard, Thomas, vicar of Earls Colne** **28**: 176, 178**barns**

- Roman, Boreham, Great Holts Farm (prob.) **25**: 247
 medieval (*general*)
 Coggeshall, Grange Barn **26**: 272, 275; **27**: 186–7
 in Essex **28**: 163
 Stansted Airport, Roundwood site **27**: 175, 176
 13th cent., Fryerning **26**: 273–6, 274–5
 14th cent., Cholsey (Berks) **27**: 187
 15th cent.
 Bocking Hall, Bocking **23**: 157–9, 158
 Harmondworth (W. London) **27**: 186
 Writtle, Lordship Barn **24**: 124; **28**: 228, 245–6, 246
 Wymondley, Little (Herts) **27**: 187
 15th/16th cent., Netteswellbury, Monks' Barn **28**: 228, 234–7, 235–6
 post-medieval (*general*), Leez Priory **25**: 125, 126, 128
 17th cent.
 Cressing, Hawbush Green, Bakery Cottage (poss. orig. barn) **30**: 237–41, 237, 239
 Good Easter, Faulkner's Hall **29**: 228–9, 229
 Pleshey, Folly Farm **21**: 123
 17th/18th cent., Horkesley, Great, The Old House **29**: 184–5
 19th cent., Copped Hall **24**: 231–3, 232, 233
 19th/20th cent., Boreham, Buxted Chicken Factory (poss.) **25**: 246
not precisely dated
 Cressing, New House Farm, barn **28**: 159–60, 159
 Harlow Wharf, The Old Barn **27**: 257, 258
 Ingatestone Hall, brick **25**: 125, 131
 Kelvedon, Church Hill Farm barn **26**: 275
 Kirby-le-Soken, Norton's Farm Barn **25**: 231–2
 Leez Priory Farm **28**: 222
see also Cressing Temple

Barnston

- 19th cent. tithe map **25**: 223

- and the Berners family **24**: 160

- Bernestuna* in Domesday **24**: 160

Baron, John, Colchester bailiff (15th cent.) **21**: 106**barrels, wood**

- (poss.), middle Iron Age, Asheldham Camp **22**: 24, 34
 medieval, Colchester, Osborne Street **25**: 51

Barrett Ringstead (Norfolk), Downs Farm,
cartlodge/granary **29**: 242**Barrington family** **29**: 216**Barrington's Farm** *see* Orsett**barrows**

- ?Neolithic long barrows

- Alphamstone **21**: 124, 125

- Rivenhall **21**: 125

Bronze Age

- Baddow, Little (prob. ring ditch) **25**: 237

- Boreham, Great Holts Farm **25**: 247

- Harlow, Princess Alexandra Hospital **30**: 225

- Harlow Temple **21**: 126, 133

Heybridge

- Elms Farm **25**: 250

- Langford Road **26**: 250

- Stour valley **29**: 187; **30**: 201

- Sturmer **27**: 265, 269; **29**: 293–7, 294, 295

- mid-to-late Iron Age, Ashdon (ploughed out) **23**: 95, 96
not precisely dated

- Bentley, Little, Hall Farm, ploughed-out **26**: 245

- Heybridge, Langford Road (poss.) **28**: 27

- Kelvedon Lodge **28**: 195

- Lawford Park **29**: 187

- Lawford (poss.) **29**: 188

- Leighs, Great, ploughed-out **25**: 235, 237

- Tey, Great, ploughed-out (poss.) **23**: 95, 96

Barstable, medieval (and later) hundred **21**: 49, 52; **26**: 49, 127, 164, 195; **29**: 119, 238**Basildon, see also** Pitsea; Wasketts, Great**Basildon New Town**

- geology **22**: 48, 52

- see also* Vange

bath-houses

Roman

- Coggeshall, 'The Lawns' (poss.) **26**: 82, 100

Colchester

- East Stockwell Street **23**: 33; **27**: 33

- Kirkee McMunn barracks (poss.) **29**: 266

- Long Wyre Street **23**: 120–3, 121

- (poss.) Bull's Lodge Quarry, Boreham **22**: 151

- see also under* Boreham (Great Holts Farm)

Bathside Battery, Harwich *see* Harwich**Battle Abbey (Sussex)** **25**: 271, 278**Battlesbridge, WW2 GHQ Line** **30**: 206**Beadel, James (architect)** **30**: 252**Beadel, Son & Chancellor, architects** **26**: 205, 213**Beadle, James, tithe commutation maps** **25**: 222**beads**

glass

late Iron Age

- Stanway Hall Farm **24**: 207

- Upminster, Hunts Hill Farm (poss.) **29**: 207

- late Iron Age/Roman, Kelvedon, High Street, Lawson
 Villas **28**: 211

Roman

- Braintree, George Yard **24**: 49

- Colchester, Lexden Road, Sovereign Crescent **30**: 218

beads (*cont.*)

- glass/copper alloy, *not precisely dated*, Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm **28**: 84, 85
- rock-crystal, Anglo-Saxon, Chesterford area **29**: 270, 272, 273
- Bear, Henry**, Colchester will (1512) **22**: 90
- Beauchamp, Margaret**, Countess of Derby and Richmond **27**: 300
- Beaufort, Roger de**, 14th cent. French wars **26**: 148, 149, 150, 151
- Beaumont-cum-Moze**
- Beaumont Hall
- Guys Hospital estate **28**: 223
- misc. pottery finds **25**: 227
- Beaumont Quay **28**: 200, 206, 223, 224
- barge 'Rose' **28**: 223
- duck decoy pond **29**: 186
- The Dardanelles, duck decoy pond **28**: 193
- see also* Oakley, Great (Bramble Island)
- Beche, John**, Colchester attorney (son of Robert) **24**: 128–9, 131
- Beche, John, Colchester bailiff (d 1457)** **21**: 103, 104
- Beche, Robert**, 14th cent. Colchester town clerk **24**: 127, 128–9, 130, 131
- Beckenham (Kent)**, cottages **26**: 211
- Beckett, George**, Colchester will (1545) **22**: 95
- Beckett, J. V.**, 'Gosfield Hall: a country estate and its owners, 1715–1825' **25**: 185–92
- Beckton**, Stansfield Road, poss. prehistoric features **29**: 195
- Becontree**, medieval hundred of **26**: 127; **29**: 118, 119
- Bede, The Venerable (Saint)** **24**: 157, 163; **25**: 60
- Bedemans Berg (hermit cell), Mill Green, Ingatestone** **28**: 311
- Bedford, Prince John, Duke of (d 1435)** **30**: 150, 152
- Bedwell Common**, Roman features **25**: 243
- Bedwin, Owen**
- 'Early Iron Age settlement at Maldon and the Maldon 'burh': excavations at Beacon Green 1987' **23**: 10–24
- (ed.) *The Archaeology of Essex Proceedings of the Writtle Conference* (book review) **28**: 314–15
- et al.*
- 'Asheldham Camp – an early Iron Age hill fort' **22**: 13–37
- 'South Weald Camp – a probable late Iron Age hill fort: excavations 1990' **26**: 53–64
- Beeleigh Abbey, Maldon** **30**: 181, 245
- foundation **26**: 163; **30**: 151, 152
- Richard I's charter **26**: 162
- dissolution of **21**: 52; **30**: 191
- beer**
- dealers in, Yeldham, Great **26**: 174, 188
- and malting **25**: 99
- beetle remains** *see* insect remains
- Belchamp St Paul**
- cropmarks, poss. hengiform monument **28**: 196; **29**: 188
- ring ditches **21**: 123, 124; **29**: 188
- Roman pottery **25**: 227–8
- medieval landholding **29**: 119
- Anglian Water mains replacement schemes **23**: 137, 141, 142
- Church Street **28**: 228, 232
- later medieval pottery **22**: 154
- Turners, medieval aisled hall **28**: 228–32, 229–30

Belchamp Walter

- Anglian Water mains replacement schemes **23**: 137, 141, 142
- Hopkins Farm, later medieval features **22**: 154
- medieval manor and vineyard **21**: 48
- St Mary's Church, wall painting **29**: 137
- belfries**
- bellframes survey **27**: 289–91, 290
- Benfleet North, Church of All Saints **27**: 296
- Bergholt, East, bell-cage **29**: 98
- Blackmore, Church of St Lawrence **26**: 218; **29**: 98–9, 98, 285, 286
- Bradwell-juxta-Coggeshall, Holy Trinity Church **29**: 59, 61, 65, 69, 83–4, 83, 86, 88, 98–9
- Hanningfield, West, Church of St Mary and St Edward **29**: 98, 259
- Hawkwell, St Mary's Church **27**: 271; **29**: 257
- Lambourne, Church of St Mary and All Saints **28**: 252, 254
- Navestock **29**: 98
- Stock, Church of All Saints **29**: 98, 285, 286
- Stondon Massey, Church of SS Peter and Paul **28**: 252
- Belhus, Thomas de**, and Lionel de Bradcnham (14th cent.) **22**: 68
- Belhus, Aveley**, demolished 1957 **25**: 289
- Belhus Park, Aveley** **28**: 101
- early planned landscape **22**: 54
- Belhus Woods Park**, 18th-cent. stench pipe **26**: 235–6
- Bell, Edward**, lease of Tottenham Mills **23**: 60
- Bellamy family vault, Walthamstow**, St Mary's Church **28**: 259, 260, 262, 263
- bellframes, church** *see* belfries
- bells**
- Maldon
- All Saints' Church **24**: 136
- Carmelite Friary **30**: 117, 121, 122
- belt fittings** *see* buckles/belt fittings
- Benedictine Order**
- Colchester, St John's Abbey **22**: 96; **30**: 277
- Hatfield Peverel **21**: 132; **26**: 277
- Ramsey Abbey (Hunts) **26**: 164
- Benfield, Stephen**, and Garrod, Simon, 'Two recently-discovered Roman buildings in Colchester' **23**: 25–38
- Benfleet**
- and the Vikings **27**: 94, 95
- A130 by-pass **25**: 241
- Benfleet, North**
- A130 By-pass
- prehistoric site **26**: 240
- Saxon site **26**: 240
- Church of All Saints **27**: 296–7
- church plate **24**: 152
- medieval estate of Coggeshale family **22**: 61, 62, 65
- North Benfleet Hall **27**: 296
- WW2 defence line **29**: 191; **30**: 206
- Benfleet, South**
- Alfred's victory over Haesten (893) **24**: 157; **27**: 95
- Badger Hall, Mesolithic flintwork **21**: 126, 135; **23**: 1–9, 3–9
- High Street
- Anchor public house **23**: 101–2; **25**: 131
- Danish camp (presumed) **23**: 101
- Hoy and Helmet public house, post-medieval features **26**: 246

- Benham, Hervey et al.**, *Essex Gold: the Fortunes of the Essex Oysterman* (book review) 26: 293–4
- Bennet and Johnson**, Temple Mills 22: 119
- Bennett, A.**
(ed.)
Archaeology in Essex
1994 (with P. J. Gilman) 26: 238–58
1995 (with P. J. Gilman) 27: 261–76
1996 28: 205–27
1997 29: 194–215
1998 30: 210–31
Work of the Essex County Council Archaeology Section
1989 (with P. J. Gilman) 21: 118–25
1990 (with P. J. Gilman) 22: 138–47
1991 23: 91–7
1992 24: 185–94
1993 25: 226–38
1994 26: 222–37
1995 27: 247–60
1996 28: 181–204
1997 29: 183–93
1998 30: 196–209
- Bennett family vault**, Walthamstow, St Mary's Church 28: 259, 262
- Bentall, W.**, Goldhanger Iron Foundry 29: 189
- Bentley**, Moorside, Mosslane (the Mores Plantation), earthworks, poss. motte and bailey 24: 188–9
- Bentley, Great**
cropmarks 28: 195, 196
Marvin family 26: 290
Sturrick Farm, medieval windmill site (poss.) 28: 195, 196; 29: 188
see also Frating Green Business Park
- Bentley, Little**
cropmarks 28: 195, 196
poss. windmill site 29: 188
Hall Farm
crop mark site, ring ditch and prehistoric features 26: 245
Iron Age features 26: 251
hengiform monument (poss.) 28: 196
- Berdfield, John**, of Newland Hall, Roxwell (d 1514) 25: 160, 171
- Berdfield family**, and Newland Hall 25: 160, 171
- Berechurch**
and 'Liberties' of Colchester 25: 72–7
manor 25: 288
- Berechurch Hall**, dovecote 25: 285–8 (inc. illustr.)
- Bergholt, East (Suffolk)**
bell-cage 29: 98
St Mary's Abbey 26: 215
- Bergholt, West**
medieval manor 23: 86–8; 25: 72; 27: 339
19th cent., prostitution 27: 232–3
High Trees, Lexden Road, medieval kitchen 28: 113, 114
and J. H. Round 23: 86–8; 25: 72, 76, 77; 29: 158
St Mary's Church 27: 301, 303; 29: 98, 99
Virginia Cottages, Lexden Road, medieval kitchen 28: 113, 114
- Beriff, John**, Colchester will (1566) 22: 97
- Berisford, John**, Temple Mills lease 22: 117
- Berisford, Rowland (John's heir)** 22: 117
- Berners, Hugh de**, Barnston (*Bernestuna*) manor in Domesday 24: 160
- Berners, William**, and Fryerning manor 26: 274
- Berners family**, and Barnston parish 24: 160
- Berners Roding** *see* Roding, Berners
- Bertram le Gros**, Southall manor (later Clapton Hall) 27: 193–4, 198
- Bettley, James**, 'A checklist of Essex architects 1834–1914' 24: 168–84
- Betts, Israel (Harwich shipwright)** 25: 180
- Bicknacre Priory** 29: 216–20, 217
(former) St Nicholas' chapel 26: 166, 168
surviving arch 29: 216–20, 218–19
- Biddulph (Bidolph) family**, St Andrew's, Earls Colne monuments 28: 5, 173, 174
- Bigbury (Devon)**, hillfort 21: 6, 7
- Biggins, Abraham**, Abrahams Ferry 23: 62, 63
- Biggs, Edward**, Temple Mills (16th cent.) 22: 115
- Bigod family**
and the earls of Norfolk 21: 50; 26: 129
medieval manors of 27: 194, 197–8
- Bigods medieval manor** *see* Alfriston
- Billericay**
Middle Bronze Age palstave 25: 258; 27: 306, 307
medieval town of 24: 197
19th cent. map-makers 25: 224
Buckenham's (Buckenham's) Field 21: 20, 45
Roman pottery kiln 21: 19, 45, 46
chapel consecrated (1693) 24: 161
Chapel Street
Barnsley Cottage 21: 128
No. 40: Roman and later pottery 23: 111
Crays Hill, Church Lane, medieval gold finger ring 27: 325, 326
Gas Works 21: 45
High Street
No. 51 23: 100
No. 108 24: 197
Mill Cottages 21: 45
Norsey Wood 21: 19
St Andrew's Hospital (formerly Union Workhouse) 30: 212, 227
porter's lodge 30: 227
Secondary School
briquetage 26: 78
late Iron Age/Roman features 21: 19–47 (inc. illustr.)
Tye Common Road, New Lodge 21: 128
Western Road, No. 71, medieval/post-medieval structure and features 26: 253
see also Burstead, Little
- Billericay Hills**, and medieval woodland 22: 53
- Birch**
prehistoric burial enclosure 26: 231, 233
19th cent. mapping of 25: 224
farm cottages (for C. G. Round) 26: 208
Maldon Road, Roman features 24: 197
survey site
ARC site, east of airfield, Roman features 29: 195–6
land NE of Palmer's Farm, Roman features 30: 212
- Birch, Little**, Church 28: 174
- Birchanger**
M11 proposed widening scheme 25: 243–5, 244
Woodside Industrial Park 25: 28–45 (inc. illustr.)
early Iron Age 24: 202; 25: 28, 32
middle Iron Age 24: 202; 25: 28, 31, 32
late Iron Age/Roman 24: 202; 25: 31, 33, 34
Roman 25: 28, 33, 34
cremation burial 24: 202; 25: 28, 34, 40–4

- Birchanger**, Woodside Industrial Park, Roman (*cont.*)
pottery from 25: 34–41, 38–9, 44
misc. finds 25: 41–4
- bird bones**, Roman, Braintree, George Yard 24: 61
- Birdbrook**
medieval manor 21: 49
Church of St Augustine of Canterbury
20th cent. woodwork (Mabbitt) 22: 132–7, 133–6
burials 24: 189
rectangular enclosure 24: 193
- Birkenhead School, Wirral (Cheshire)** 28: 267
- Bishop, John, Colchester bailiff (15th cent.)** 21: 106
- Bishops Hall, Lambourne** *see* Lambourne
- Bishop's Stortford (Herts)**
shafthole adze 21: 141
see also Birchanger
- Black, E. W.**, 'Caesar's Second Invasion of Britain, Cassivellaunus, and the Trinobantes' 21: 6–10
- Black Death (1348–9)** 22: 63, 65; 24: 114; 30: 41
and Bouchier family 26: 146, 148
and Colchester 22: 70
and Essex rural society (book review) 23: 166
Stebbingford 27: 171, 173, 177
- Black Notley**
Cuckoo Wood 25: 241
Great Notley Garden Village 24: 197; 25: 241; 29: 196
prehistoric features 25: 241
landscape history 26: 133–7 (inc. illustr.)
Panners Farm 25: 241
as part of Nottidge estate (19th cent.) 25: 225
St Peter and St Paul's Church, chancel roof 30: 250
Samuel Watkinson's farm (19th cent. French wars) 27: 228
- Black Patch (Sussex)**, Bronze Age features 30: 21
- Blackburn (Lancs)**, Museum and Art Gallery 29: 141
- Blackheath, Outer London**, All Saints Vicarage, work of F. Chancellor 26: 217
- Blackmore**
shafthole adze 21: 140–2, 141
Church of St Lawrence, timber belfry 26: 218; 29: 98–9, 98, 285, 286
Fithlers Hall Farm, Highwood, late Bronze Age hammer 28: 277–81, 279
Priory of St Lawrence 25: 160
Romano-British pottery and building debris 27: 3
- Blackwater estuary** 25: 233, 234; 26: 228, 229, 231; 28: 12, 188, 190, 195–6
Bronze Age settlement 28: 182
Iron Age pottery 25: 12
duck decoy ponds 29: 186
fish-traps (kiddles) 24: 193–4, 209; 25: 233, 234; 27: 251; 28: 196; 29: 185, 274, 275, 276
fishing weirs 27: 255; 28: 193, 194, 195, 196; 29: 185, 274–82 (inc. illustr.)
and identity of Wallfleet 26: 168
oyster cultivation remains 28: 196
red hills 26: 228
late Roman pottery 26: 76
sonar survey 30: 198
see also Collins Creek; Goldhanger; Hullbridge Survey; Mayland Creek; Mersea Island; Nass, The; Osea Island; Pewet Island; St Lawrence Bay; Sales Point
- Blackwater, River** 26: 234; 28: 12, 182, 318; 29: 233; 30: 236
late 19th cent. oystermen affray 26: 294
and Maldon's prebendal estate 28: 144
World War Two defences 28: 200, 201
see also Chelmer-Blackwater canal
- Blackwater valley**
late Bronze Age hoard 30: 260–2, 261
late Iron Age and Roman field system and enclosures 30: 220
Archaeology and the Landscape in the Lower Blackwater valley (S. Wallis and M. Waughman) (book review) 29: 298
- Blangernun, William**, and Farnham medieval manor 27: 198
- Blickling Hall (Norfolk)** 25: 103
- Bloe, J. W. S. (RCHME)** 30: 45
- Blois, Count of** *see* Theobald
- Blois, Henry of** *see* Henry of Blois
- Blois, Stephen of** *see* Stephen, King
- Blomfield, Arthur**, Black Notley Church restoration 30: 250
- Blomfield, James**, on charities of Orsett 26: 196
- Blount, Anne, widow of Thomas Blount, Maldon** 28: 144
- Blount, Thomas**, and Maldon 28: 144
- Blunt, Sir Henry, of Tittenhanger** 28: 156
- Bobbingworth**, medieval manor 21: 49
- Boblow** *see* Helions Bumpstead
- Bocking**
Palaeolithic hand-axe find 26: 222–3
Iron Age horse brooch 22: 1–3, 2
19th cent.
and Nottidge's estate 25: 225
straw plaiting 27: 230
Bradford Street
former Garage site, Roman features 28: 207
post-medieval pottery 28: 185
Bradford Street Mill (poss. fulling mill) 30: 233–7, 233–6
Church Lane (Polly's Hill)
Hill Malting 29: 220–4, 220, 221, 222; 30: 236
Resting Seat House 29: 220
St Peter's Church parsonage, work of F. Chancellor 26: 217
see also Bovingdon Hall; Tabor family
- Bocking Hall**
Bocking
late medieval barn 23: 157–9, 158
post-medieval hedgerow survey 24: 114, 117
- Bocock family vault, Walthamstow**, St Mary's Church 28: 259–60, 262
- Bohun family**
and Pleshey 28: 284
and Writtle 27: 3
- Bohun, Henry de, Earl of Hereford and High Constable (d 1220)** 25: 113
- Bohun, Humphrey de, Earl of Hereford and Essex (d 1322)** 25: 113, 119
- Bohun, Humphrey de, Earl of Hereford and Essex (d 1373)** 21: 54; 26: 276
- Bohun, Joan de, Countess of Hereford (d 1419)** 21: 54
- Bohun, John de, Earl of Hereford and Essex (d 1336)** 29: 117
- bone objects**
Iron Age
Birchanger, Woodside Industrial Park 25: 42, 43
Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm 28: 86, 87
Roman
Boreham, Bull's Lodge Farm 24: 16, 17

bone objects, Roman (*cont.*)

Braintree, George Yard **24**: 49
 Brightlingsea, Moverons Farm **27**: 317

medieval

Maldon Carmelite Friary **30**: 119, 120
 Stebbingford **27**: 153, 154
 Thaxted, Town Street/Weaverhead Lane **29**: 286, 291, 292–3

Waltham Abbey

Church Street **24**: 109, 110
 Orchard Gardens (poss. medieval) **27**: 249
 Sun Street **26**: 119, 122

post-medieval

Chipping Ongar, Pleasance car park **30**: 173, 174
 Harwich, Bathside Battery **25**: 217
 Maldon Carmelite Friary **30**: 117, 118, 119
not precisely dated, Pleshey, 'The Gardens', spoon bowl **28**: 285, 288, 289

bone-working industry, Thaxted, Town Street/Weaverhead Lane **24**: 207; **27**: 335, 336; **29**: 286, 291, 292–3

bones, animalprehistoric (*general*)

Aveley **29**: 260
 Stebbingford **27**: 167

Pleistocene/lower Palaeolithic, Aveley **27**: 263; **28**: 205, 215; **29**: 204

Bronze Age, Springfield/Boreham A12 Interchange **30**: 19, 22

late Bronze Age/early Iron Age

Fox Hall, Southend **26**: 37–8
 Horndon to Barking gas pipeline **26**: 287

late Iron Age/Roman

Birchanger, Woodside Industrial Park **24**: 202; **25**: 28, 34, 42, 43, 44
 Boreham, Bull's Lodge Farm **24**: 18
 Colchester, Gosbecks **29**: 206
 Cressing Temple, Dovehouse Field **30**: 218
 Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm **28**: 88
 Rainham, Bridge Road **22**: 156
 Stratford Market Place **23**: 109

Roman

Billericay, School **21**: 43
 Braintree, George Yard **24**: 52–61 (inc. illustr.)
 Woolwich, North, Milk Street **28**: 209

Anglo-Saxon, Fox Hall, Southend **26**: 28, 38

medieval

Canvey Island, Leigh Beck Marshes **25**: 247–8
 Chipping Ongar, Pleasance car park **30**: 174, 176
 Horndon-on-the-Hill, High Road/Mill Lane **28**: 211
 Roxwell quarry, Chignall **23**: 48
 Springfield/Boreham A12 Interchange **30**: 38
 Stebbingford **27**: 166–8, 173
 Waltham Abbey, Church Street **24**: 109–10

medieval/post-medieval

Maldon Carmelite Friary **30**: 126–7, 126
 Thaxted, Town Street (No. 23) **27**: 332, 335

post-medieval

Harlow
 Chipping Ongar, Pleasance car park **30**: 174, 176
 Churchgate Street, Mill Lane **28**: 210
 Saffron Walden, Nos 33–35 High Street **29**: 133
 Stebbingford **27**: 168

not precisely dated

Bradwell-on-Sea, Othona Community site **25**: 69

Castle Hedingham, Maiden Ley Farm **27**: 33
 Chesterford, Great, Ickleton Road **21**: 13, 16–17
 Chipping Ongar

Bansons Lane **26**: 243

Library site, Pleasance Car Park **26**: 242

Colchester, Angel Yard **27**: 58

Gilston, Harlow **22**: 162

Harlow, Potter Street, Old House **23**: 106

Horndon-on-the-Hill, High Road, Mayfield Cottage **25**: 231

Maldon

Beacon Green **23**: 18

High Street, Moot Hall (to north) **28**: 139

landfill site **22**: 169

Southern Relief Road **21**: 134

Maylandsea **25**: 227

Pleshey, 'The Gardens' **28**: 285–6, 289

Rainham

Football Ground (former) **28**: 101

Tesco site **21**: 134

Saffron Walden, Friends School **25**: 262

Sales Point, Blackwater estuary **29**: 279–80

Sampford, Great, Shillingstone Field **29**: 46

Thaxted, Town Street **29**: 291–3

Waltham, Great, Dickeymoors **27**: 90

Waltham Holy Cross/Waltham Abbey **23**: 109
 Sun Street **26**: 122, 124

see also molluscs, insect remains; shells

bones, human

Bronze Age

Fairlop Quarry **30**: 221

Springfield/Boreham A12 Interchange **30**: 12

Stansted Airport, Car Park 'I' **22**: 159

Iron Age

Birchanger, Woodside Industrial Park **24**: 202; **25**: 28, 43

Stanway Hall Farm **24**: 207

late Iron Age/Roman

Billericay, School **21**: 25, 26, 43

Chesterford, Great, Ickleton Road **21**: 11, 13, 16

Stratford Market Place **23**: 109

Roman

Chesterford, Great, Weavers Cottage, Carmen Street **27**: 248

Colchester

Butt Road **30**: 217

Lexden Road, Sovereign Crescent **30**: 218

St John's Street **23**: 37

Turner Rise (Asda Store) **29**: 210

Heybridge, Langford Road **28**: 26, 29–30

Kelvedon, High Street **30**: 220

medieval

Maldon, Carmelite Friary **30**: 45, 57, 126

Pleshey, Back Lane, Hill House **28**: 184–5

Ridgewell, St Lawrence's Church **27**: 298, 299

Stebbing, Church of St Mary the Virgin **25**: 251; **28**: 120–2

not precisely dated

Abberton, Church of St Andrew **24**: 188

Asheldham, St Lawrence's Church **21**: 146

Aveley, Church of St Michael **24**: 188

Birdbrook, Church of St Augustine of Canterbury **24**: 189

Burstead, Lirtle, High View **22**: 150

Colchester, St Mary Magdalen's Churchyard **21**: 129

Dagenham, St Peter and St Paul Church **29**: 253

bones, human, not precisely dated (*cont.*)

- Harlow, Potter Street, Old House **23**: 106
 Hempstead, Church of St Andrew **26**: 226
 Manningtree, 47 High Street **23**: 111
 Saffron Walden, Friends School **25**: 259
 Walthamstow, St Mary's Church **28**: 258
 Weald, South, St Peter's Church **28**: 265
 Wormingford, St Andrew's Church **25**: 232
- book clasp (mount), copper alloy**, Maldon Carmelite Friary **30**: 86, 119, 120, 137
- Book of Fees**, Essex inquisition (1212) **26**: 163
- Boosey, William (malster of Bocking)** **29**: 220, 224
- Booth, Sir George**, rebellion of (17th cent.) **25**: 174, 178
- Boreham**
 late Bronze Age spearhead **22**: 139; **25**: 12; **30**: 19
 medieval manors **30**: 22–3
 Cuton Hall (Keuentuna) **30**: 22
 Walkfares (Walter Hall) (*Walcara*) **28**: 103
 A12 Interchange site, medieval structures *see* Springfield
 Airfield **25**: 237; **27**: 263, 270–1; **28**: 197–8, 198; **30**: 23
 Control Tower **28**: 198
 Iron Age features **30**: 222
 Roman features **25**: 239, 241; **30**: 222
 Saxon features **30**: 210, 222
 medieval features **28**: 206, 216; **30**: 222
see also Bull's Lodge Farm/Quarry (*below*)
 Bull's Lodge Farm, Tudor (poss.) causeway/dam **22**: 144
 Bull's Lodge Quarry (The Grove) **25**: 15, 16, 25
 late Iron Age features **24**: 1–3, 4; **25**: 19
 Roman features
 brick and tile **22**: 151, 152; **24**: 1, 3, 6, 9–13, 10, 12, 18, 19; **25**: 19, 21; **27**: 263
 structures **22**: 149; **24**: 1–21, 2–7, 19; **25**: 19, 21
 Building A
principia (poss.) **22**: 151–2, 151; **24**: 5–8, 7, 18–20
 re-interpretation **26**: 264–9, 266
 medieval features **27**: 263
 misc. finds **24**: 13–18, 14–16
 pottery **24**: 1, 5, 6, 7, 8–9, 8
 Buxted Chicken Factory (former)
general **24**: 197; **25**: 246
 late Saxon/early medieval features **28**: 103; **30**: 23
 medieval features **28**: 103–12 (inc. illustr.)
 early medieval rectilinear enclosures (tofts) **25**: 246; **28**: 103, 105, 106–8, 109–11
 pottery **28**: 108–9
 Church Road **28**: 103, 111
 Main Street **28**: 103, 110, 111
 Dukes Wood **30**: 222
 enclosure, poss. late Bronze Age **23**: 95, 97; **24**: 195
 Great Holts Farm **25**: 25; **28**: 88
 prehistoric ring-ditch/barrow **26**: 247
 late Bronze Age features **25**: 10, 247
 Roman period **24**: 202; **26**: 247; **27**: 33
 bath house **26**: 238, 247, 248
 cremation cemetery **23**: 100; **24**: 1, 202; **25**: 247; **26**: 247
 Roman villa/farmstead **23**: 99, 100; **25**: 241, 247; **26**: 247
 structures **26**: 238, 247, 248
 medieval period structure **27**: 175, 176, 177
 New Hall **25**: 119; **30**: 179, 180, 187, 191, 193
 Old Hall, manor of **28**: 103
 St Andrew's parish church **24**: 1, 18, 20
 and churchyard, Roman pottery and tiles **28**: 103, 109, 111
 west wall **29**: 251–3, 252
see also Springfield (A12 Interchange)
- Boreham, Hugh de (d c. 1265)** **29**: 233
- Boreham, John de** **28**: 103
- Boreman, George**, Temple Mills lease **22**: 117
- Boroughbridge, Battle of (1322)** **22**: 62
- Bosworth, Battle of** **25**: 154, 156
- Boteler, John, Colchester bailiff (15th cent.)** **21**: 106
- Botolf (Botolph), Saint** **27**: 93
- bottle glass** *see* vessel glass
- Boudiccan Revolt**, Colchester **23**: 122; **27**: 38; **28**: 217, 315; **29**: 197, 198, 205, 209
- Boulogne, Count Eustace of** *see* Eustace of Boulogne, Count
- Boulogne, Count William of** *see* William of Boulogne, Count
- boundaries**
 medieval
 Horndon-on-the-Hill, High Road/Mill Lane **28**: 206, 210–11
 Ongar High, Parish Church of St Mary the Virgin **25**: 229
 Saffron Walden, Gibson Close **27**: 269
 civil/parish **28**: 198
 Leigh-on-Sea, Crow Stone **28**: 199
 field boundaries
 middle Bronze Age, Wakering, Great, Alexandra Road **26**: 244
 late Iron Age/Roman
 Ardleigh, Elm Park **28**: 216
 Aveley, Ship Lane **27**: 263
 Broomfield, Windmill Field **23**: 102
 Chigborough Farm, Goldhanger **21**: 131
 Heybridge, Langford Road **28**: 29
 Wakering, Great, Alexandra Road **26**: 244
 Roman
 Braintree, Sandpit Road **24**: 29
 Broomfield, Windmill Field **26**: 8
 Harlow, Old House **26**: 249
 Springfield **29**: 203
 Roman and later, Springfield Lyons **23**: 108
 medieval
 Harlow, Izzards Allotments **28**: 210
 Sturmer, barrow (poss.) **29**: 293, 295, 296
 post-medieval
 Cressing **26**: 133, 136, 137; **28**: 151–5 (inc. illustr.)
 Frating, Colchester Road **25**: 242
 Harlow, Izzards Allotments **28**: 210
 Ockendon, South, South Ockendon Hospital (prob.) **27**: 265
 Stambridge, Great (prob.) **25**: 252
 Sturmer barrow (Haverhill bypass) **29**: 296
not precisely dated, Chigwell, Epping Forest Country Club **25**: 230
- Bourchier family** **26**: 145–6, 152–4; **30**: 149
 and Maldon developments **27**: 214
 Bartholomew (third lord) **26**: 145
 Elizabeth, Lady Bourchier (d 1483) **30**: 149
 Elizabeth, Lady Bourchier (grand-daughter of John, second lord) **26**: 154
 Henry, 1st Earl of Essex (d 1483) **21**: 54; **26**: 145; **27**: 224
 John (d 1329) **26**: 146
 John, Lord Berners (d 1474) **21**: 54

Bourchier family (*cont.*)

- John, second lord (d 1400), military career **26**: 145–61, 152–3
 Margaret, Lady Bourchier (née Prayers), wife of Sir Robert **26**: 145, 146
 Maud, Lady Bourchier (wife of John, second lord) **26**: 148, 149, 151, 152–3, 154
 Sir Robert (later first lord d 1349)
 chancellor (1340–1) **22**: 64; **26**: 145, 146
 and Coggeshale family **22**: 64, 65

Bovingdon Hall, Bocking **26**: 143

- hedgerow-dating survey **24**: 114–17, 115–16

Bow Beck, River **26**: 246**Bower, Stephen Dykes, architect, Chelmsford Cathedral** **22**: 133–4**Bowers Gifford**, anti-tank ditch **29**: 191**boxes**

Roman

- bronze (pyxis), Elsenham **23**: 99, 112
 copper alloy
 Boreham, Bull's Lodge Farm **24**: 13, 14
 Laver, High (seal box base) **30**: 197

Boxted

- cropmarks & ring-ditch **25**: 233, 235
 Boxted Church 'hostage' windows **28**: 318
 Boxted Cross Public House, 16th/17th cent. structural timber **22**: 144–5
 Enclosure Acts **26**: 138
 parish of **25**: 73
 Parsonage Hill, watching brief **24**: 208

bracelets

Roman

- copper alloy
 Boreham, Bull's Lodge Farm **24**: 13, 14
 Colchester, Butt Road **30**: 217
 Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm **28**: 83, 85
 Henham **21**: 143
 Wakes Colne, Lane Farm **28**: 182

not precisely dated, gold, Hanningfield, West **25**: 12

Bracks Farm (Cambs), torc find **25**: 2**Bradcar (Norfolk)** *see* Shropham**Bradenham, Lionel de**

- royal fine levied on **24**: 127
 and siege of Colchester (1350) **22**: 67–75

Bradenham, Simon de (d pre-1303) **22**: 67**Bradfield**

- cropmarks **28**: 195
 St Lawrence's Church **22**: 173–4, 173, 174; **27**: 291; **28**: 207

Bradwell-juxta-Coggeshall

- Holy Trinity Church architectural survey **29**: 59–114 (inc. illustr.)
 Anglo-Saxon influences **29**: 94, 95, 96
 belfry **29**: 59, 61, 65, 69, 83–4, 83, 86, 88, 98–9
 brickwork **29**: 59, 72, 74, 76–8, 78, 84, 97, 100–5, 101, 102
 church furniture **29**: 65, 66, 92–3, 94, 97, 100
 dating **29**: 97–100
 doorways **29**: 78–9, 79–80, 91, 93
 floor tiles **29**: 65–6, 85, 99, 103, 110–13, 111
 porch **29**: 59, 65, 90, 92, 93, 100
 quoins **29**: 78
 rood screen and loft **29**: 93–4
 roofs **29**: 82–3, 85–8, 88, 89, 96–7, 99
 spire **29**: 285

wall paintings **29**: 65, 89, 105–10, 106–7

walls and constructional features **29**: 66–78 (inc. illustr.), 82, 95–7, 98

windows **29**: 79–82, 81, 83, 84–7, 88–92, 89–91, 93, 99–100

Bradwell-juxta-Mare *see* Bradwell-on-Sea**Bradwell-on-Sea**

Saxon period

- and St Cedd **24**: 157; **25**: 60; **27**: 93
 St Peter-on-the-Wall chapel *see below*
 settlement *Ythancestir* **24**: 157, 158; **29**: 280

medieval period

- Domesday survey **29**: 281
 and the Hanningfield family **26**: 166, 168
 19th cent., tithe mapping **25**: 220

WW2 defences **25**: 64, 65, 70; **28**: 200, 203

Bradwell Brook, duck decoy pond **28**: 193

Bradwell Hall, medieval roof **27**: 325–9, 326–8

Bradwell Power Station **29**: 185

Bradwell Waterside, Blackwater estuary, fish-traps **25**: 233, 234

Othona Community site **25**: 60–71 (inc. illustr.)

prehistoric features **25**: 63, 65, 69

Roman features **25**: 63–7, 69–70

Saxon features **23**: 99, 100; **24**: 203; **25**: 70

medieval features **25**: 63, 65

20th cent. features, tank traps **25**: 64, 65, 70

Othona Roman Saxon Shore fort **23**: 99, 100; **24**: 158, 195, 203; **25**: 60, 61, 62, 69–70; **29**: 280

St Peter's ad Murum (St Peter-on-the-Wall chapel) **25**: 60, 61; **27**: 291–2; **29**: 279, 280

timber stakes (poss. former wharves) **28**: 181

see also Blackwater estuary

Bragg, G. J., Chelmsford architect **22**: 132, 134**Braham, Sir John de**, of Little Bromley (14th cent.) **22**: 67, 69, 72**Brain, River** **28**: 318**Brain river valley** **26**: 231**Braintree**

late Bronze Age **30**: 261

loomweights **23**: 118, 119

Iron Age, *oppidum* (poss.) **22**: 3; **24**: 22, 61

Iron Age/early Roman period **24**: 29, 61

Roman period

Grenville Road

cremation burials **24**: 66

No. 7

LIA/Roman features **29**: 196

poss. aisled structure **29**: 196

Gypsy Corner **24**: 22, 31

Mount House **24**: 22, 31

road network **21**: 120, 126, 128; **24**: 22, 31, 61, 63–6, 64–5

Stane Street **21**: 126, 128; **24**: 25, 28, 31, 63

see also George Yard (*below*)

Anglo-Saxon period, poss. sunken-featured buildings **24**: 63

medieval period **27**: 174

post-medieval period

19th cent.

landscape history **26**: 133–7 (inc. illustr.)

and Nottidge estate **25**: 225

straw plaiting **27**: 230

Surrudge's map of **25**: 224

Essex Mapping Project and north district **30**: 200–1

Braintree, (cont.)

- A120 Trunk Road
Braintree to M11 **22**: 148, 149
by-pass **25**: 241
- Boar's Head, late Iron Age features **24**: 61, 66
- Coggeshall Road, Braintree Secondary School (now Social Services Dept.) **26**: 210
- College House, late Iron Age features **24**: 22, 61, 66
- College Road, Roman and later features **28**: 207; **30**: 222
- Embassy Cinema (replaced Palace Cinema) **30**: 204–5, 205
- Fountain, the **24**: 61, 63, 66
- George Yard
Roman period **24**: 22–68 (inc. illustr.)
medieval features **24**: 25, 27, 28
post-medieval features **24**: 28
animal bones **24**: 52–61 (inc. illustr.)
artefacts (*general*) **24**: 44–52, 45–6, 48–9, 51
pottery from **24**: 25, 27, 29, 31–44 (inc. illustr.)
Bank Site **24**: 25–7, 27, 39, 41
Braintree Methodist Church **24**: 22, 31
Braintree Youth Club **24**: 27–8, 28, 31–66 *passim*
Sandpit Road **24**: 25, 28–31, 30, 31–66 *passim*
see also Rayne Road (*above*)
- Great Bradford County Primary School **28**: 207
- High Street **21**: 119–20
No. 106 (rear), extended intruded cross-passage **22**: 181–3, 182
- London Road **24**: 22, 61
- Marlborough Road, Roman *tegula* find **30**: 196
- Pierrefitte Way **24**: 22, 61, 63
- Rayne Road **21**: 128; **24**: 22, 25, 31, 43, 61, 63, 66; **28**: 207
- Rifle Hill, brick-built well **30**: 222
- St Michael's Road, Coronation Avenue **25**: 241–2
- Tofts Garage **24**: 63
- Bramble Island** *see* Oakley, Great
- Brampton Bryan (Heref)** **25**: 174
- Brancaster (Norfolk)**, Roman Saxon Shore fort **25**: 66
- Brandon, Charles, Duke of Suffolk** **25**: 114
- brasses, monumental** *see* Terling (Church)
- Bratton (Wilts)**, school at **29**: 148
- Braughing (Herts)**, cremation burials **28**: 27
- Braxted, Great**
Church **29**: 104
see also Tiptree Heath
- Braxted, Little**
Anglo-Saxon metalwork **23**: 126–31, 127, 129, 130
Church **29**: 97
Ernest Geldart (architect) as Rector **24**: 168
- Braxted Hall**, timber-framed kitchen **26**: 188
- Braybrooke, first Lord** *see* Griffin Griffin, Sir John
- Brentwood**
general
Essex Mapping Project **30**: 199, 202
medieval period
and Chafford Hundred **26**: 45, 127
St Osyth's Priory, planting of town **22**: 81, 82; **28**: 111
- Brook Street
The Golden Fleece Inn (South Weald) **21**: 154; **22**: 76–86 (inc. illustr.)
medieval hospital site
(Sideburbrok/Sedeburghbrok/Southbournebroke) **21**: 151–4, 152–3
'The Place' (now the Moat House) **22**: 81
- Halfway House to Herongate Reservoir Pipeline, Romano-British finds **23**: 92
- High Street, Nos 60, 62 and 64, 14th cent. hall with cross-wings **24**: 119, 120–1
- Ingrave Road, Brentwood Grammar School **26**: 210
- London Road
late Victorian brick 'silt trap' (prob.) **23**: 94
St Faith's Hospital industrial school **29**: 190, 191, 196; **30**: 212, 227–8
- Mortimer Sawmills, 'Kirchner' horizontal saw **26**: 235, 236
- Ongar Road/North Road (adjacent to North Service Road) **29**: 196
- Shenfield, St Mary's Church, burial ground extension, Roman features **26**: 241–2
- Spital Lane **21**: 151, 152
- Thorndon Country Park **24**: 203–4, 203; **29**: 213
Old Hall site **27**: 272; **28**: 317; **30**: 191, 193
The Pigeon Mount (dovecote/gazebo?) **27**: 263, 272
Thorndon Hall Farm site **27**: 272
- White Hart Inn **25**: 158, 242
- Bressey, John Thomas (surveyor)** **24**: 168, 171
- Breton, Thomas**, and Lionel de Bradenham **22**: 69
- Bretton, Joan**, Colchester will (1500) **22**: 97
- breweries**
Coggeshall, Bridge Street, Gardner's Brewery **28**: 206, 223–5
Colchester, Osborne Street **25**: 51–2
Saffron Walden, High Street **30**: 229
- brewhouses**
Audley End, yard **26**: 228
Rivenhall, Woodhouse Farm **29**: 226
- brickearth**
Fox Hall, Southend-on-Sea **26**: 24
Hatfield Peverel, Sandford Quarry **27**: 13, 19
Wakering, Great **28**: 1, 5
- bricks**
Roman
Alresford, St Peter's Church **29**: 246, 248, 251
Bardfield, Great, St Mary's Church **25**: 265, 267
Boreham
Bull's Lodge Farm **24**: 1, 9, 11; **25**: 19
St Andrew's Church **29**: 251, 252
Bradwell-juxta-Coggeshall, Holy Trinity Church **29**: 74
Braintree, George Yard **24**: 50, 52
Brentwood
Halfway House to Herongate Reservoir Pipeline **23**: 92
Waltham Holy Cross/Waltham Abbey **23**: 109
Brightlingsea, Springmead, Ladysmith Avenue **26**: 242
Castle Hedingham, Maiden Ley Farm **27**: 32
Coggeshall, 'The Lawns' **26**: 99, 100
Colchester Zoo (Stanway) **28**: 222
Felsted, Church of the Holy Cross **29**: 253
Hallingbury, Little, Church **27**: 296
Harlow, Old, Market Street **22**: 101, 107
Ingatestone, Church of St Edmund and St Mary **25**: 229
Mersea, West, Church of SS Peter and Paul **28**: 255
Rochford, Westbarrow Hall Farm **28**: 213
Sampford, Great, Shillingstone Field **29**: 47
Southend, Fox Hall **26**: 36
Stanway, Abbotstone Phase 1 **29**: 203
Stondon Massey, Church of SS Peter and Paul **24**: 229, 231
Tey, Great, Church of St Barnabas **30**: 252

bricks, Roman (*cont.*)

- Waltham Abbey
 Church Street **24**: 106, 107
 Sun Street **26**: 115, 116
 Woodham Walter Hall **30**: 191
 Writtle, Parish Church of All Saints **26**: 227
- medieval
 Asheldham, St Lawrence's Church **21**: 149, 151
 Bicknacre Priory (Coggeshall-type) **29**: 218
 Bradwell-juxta-Coggeshall Church (Coggeshall-type) **29**: 59, 72, 74, 76–8, 78, 84, 97, 100–5, 101, 102
 Coggeshall Abbey, Saint Nicholas Chapel **27**: 292–5, 292–4, **29**: 84, 97
 Cressing Temple, Granary (Coggeshall-type) **25**: 99, 292
 Elmstead, Church of St Anne and St Lawrence (Coggeshall-type) **28**: 249
- Maldon
 Carmelite Friary (Flemish-type) **30**: 44, 55, 60, 76, 77, 90–1
 Silver Street, Blue Boar Hotel (Flemish-type) **30**: 243
 Pleshey, 'The Gardens', 'chimney' brick **28**: 285, 286, 289
- Waltham Abbey
 Church Street **24**: 78, 80
 Cornmill stream **23**: 143, 145
 Sun Street **26**: 116, 118
 Wethersfield, Great Codham Hall (Coggeshall-type) **30**: 248
- late medieval, Brentwood, The Golden Fleece, Brook Street (Flemish bond) **22**: 81
- post-medieval
general
 Bradfield, St Lawrence's Church **22**: 173, 174
 Dovercourt, Church of All Saints **23**: 93
 Harwich **21**: 89
 Kirby-le-Soken, Norton's Farm Barn **25**: 231–2
 Leigh-on-Sea, St Clement's Church tomb (Flemish bond) **27**: 296
 Pleshey, Moat Cottage **30**: 271
 Stebbingford **27**: 156
 Waltham Abbey, Cornmill stream **23**: 145–6
 Woodham Walter Hall **30**: 190–1
- 15th cent., Mersea, West, Church of SS Peter and Paul ('Tudor') **28**: 255
- 16th/17th cent.
 Benfleet, North, Church of All Saints **27**: 296
 Cressing Temple, Granary ('Garden Wall Tudors') **25**: 96–7, 99, 102
 Roxwell, Newland Hall, brick nogging **25**: 169–71, 170
 Stebbing, Church of St Mary the Virgin **28**: 123
 'Tudor'
 Abberton, Church of St Andrew **24**: 188
 Bicknacre Priory **29**: 219, 220
 Chelmsford, Moulsham Hall **28**: 208
 Clavering, Moat Farm (Coldhams Double-Moated site) **25**: 253
 Copped Hall, outbuilding **24**: 231, 232, 233
 Cressing Temple **25**: 81
 'Greate House' **29**: 205
 Harlow, Old, Market Street **22**: 105, 112
 Harwich, Bathside Battery **25**: 213
 Hatfield Peverel, St Andrew's Church **26**: 278

- Hawkwell, St Mary's Church **29**: 258
 Heybridge Hall **29**: 237, 238
 Leyton, Leyton Green Road, Livingstone College Tower **26**: 245
- Maldon
 Carmelite Friary **30**: 86
 High Street, King's Head **27**: 218, 221
 Maplestead, Great, St Giles' Church **30**: 251
 Ramsey, St Michael's Church **30**: 256
 Roxwell, Newland Hall **25**: 169
 Stondon Massey, Church of SS Peter and Paul **24**: 230
 Wethersfield, Great Codham Hall **30**: 248
 Woodham Walter Hall **30**: 189
 Yeldham, Great, Old Post Office Cottages **26**: 177, 181, 186
 'Tudor' (or pre-Tudor), Saffron Walden, Nos 33–35 High Street **29**: 132–3
 'Tudor'-type, Stebbing, Church of St Mary the Virgin **28**: 123, 129
- 17th cent., Saffron Walden, 53 High Street **25**: 232
- 17th/18th cent.
 Chelmsford Cathedral **30**: 223
 Maldon High Street, King's Head **27**: 222
- 18th cent.
 Barling windmill **23**: 162, 163–5, 163
 Bocking, Church Lane, Hill Malting **29**: 222, 223
 Colchester, Hythe Hill **27**: 267
 Thaxted, Town Street (No. 23) **27**: 332, 335
 Walthamstow, St Mary's Church, London Stock **28**: 259, 260
 Yeldham, Great, Old Post Office Cottages **26**: 181, 188
- 18th/19th cent.
 Asheldham, St Lawrence's Church **21**: 151
 Bardfield Saling, Church of St Peter and St Paul **25**: 230
 Brentwood, London Road, silt trap(?) **23**: 94
 Canvey Island, Dutch Cottage Museum **22**: 130
 Chesterford, Great, Church of All Saints **26**: 226
 Cressing Temple, Granary, London Stock-type **25**: 97, 102
 Felsted, Church of the Holy Cross churchyard, tomb **23**: 93
 Lambourne, Church of St Mary and All Saints, London Stock-type **28**: 254
- 19th cent.
 Berechurch Hall, Colchester, dovecote **25**: 285, 286, 287
 Harwich, Bathside Battery, London Stock-type **25**: 213, 214
 Hatfield Peverel, St Andrew's Church **26**: 278
 Maplestead, Great, St Giles' Church **30**: 251
 Saffron Walden, Nos 33–35 High Street **29**: 132–3
 Takeley Railway Station **28**: 307
 Tey, Great, Church of St Barnabus **30**: 251
 Wethersfield, Great Codham Hall **30**: 249
- 19th/20th cent.
 Chipping Ongar, Pleasance car park **30**: 174
- Harwich
 Bathside Battery
 Soft Red Type **25**: 213, 214
 Suffolk White Type **25**: 213, 214
 Maplestead, Great, St Giles' Church **30**: 251
- see also* kilns, brick

bridges

bridges

medieval

and the Hanningfield legacy **26**: 166, 168
Southchurch Hall **22**: 156

Lock Bridge, River Lea **23**: 62, 65

Pleshey Castle Bridge **30**: 225

Waltham Abbey, 'Harold's Bridge' **29**: 214

Wickham Bishops, timber trestle railway viaduct **28**: 186

bridle-bits

copper alloy

Iron Age, Fingringhoe **22**: 6, 7–8

Anglo-Saxon, Vange **29**: 283, 284

Brielle (Holland) **25**: 176, 180

Briggs, Nancy, *John Johnson 1732–1814: Georgian Architect and County Surveyor of Essex* (book review) **23**: 169–70

Brightlingsea

Roman artefacts **22**: 152

Roman villa complex **26**: 242

cursus (poss.) **22**: 152

Kempton's farm 18th–19th cent. French wars **27**: 227–8

Moverons Farm

Mesolithic to Saxon features **28**: 205, 207

'Noah's Ark' Roman pottery and misc. finds **27**: 311–19
(inc. illustr.)

Moverons Pit

ring ditches

Neolithic **26**: 238, 242; **27**: 262, 266

Bronze Age **21**: 126, 128; **22**: 148, 152; **26**: 238, 242

rising main, Red Hill site No. 49 **26**: 223

Springmead, Ladysmith Avenue, Roman features **26**: 242

Brightlingsea Creek, oyster-pit site **28**: 190

Brightlingsea marshes, anti-glider ditches **28**: 195

Brighton (Sussex)

and J. H. Round **23**: 80, 89

and Richard Stokes **29**: 152–3

Trafalgar House **29**: 149

Brihtnoth *see* Byrhtnoth (ealdorman of Essex)

Brihtwulf, ealdorman of Essex (d 893–96) **27**: 95

briquetage

Ardale School **26**: 69

Asheldham Camp **26**: 77–8

Billericay, Secondary School **21**: 22, 42; **26**: 78

Birchanger, Woodside Industrial Park **25**: 43

Braintree, George Yard **24**: 50

Brightlingsea rising main **26**: 223

Burnham-on-Crouch, Maple Lodge **26**: 65, 66, 68–9, 68

Canvey Island, Leigh Beck Marshes **25**: 247, 248

Chelmsford temple site **26**: 69

Fobbing Marsh **23**: 111

Goldhanger, Chigborough Farm **26**: 78

Havengore Island, Foulness **21**: 131

Langenhoe, red hill **26**: 72

Maylandsea **25**: 227

New England Island, Foulness **21**: 131

Orsett Cock site **26**: 78

Rainham, Moor Hall Farm **26**: 78

Rushley Island, Foulness **22**: 153

Tollesbury Creek **26**: 246

Wakering, Great, Oxenham Farm **22**: 153; **23**: 112; **29**: 213

Woodham Walter **26**: 78

Britnell, R. H.

'Bailiffs and burgesses in Colchester 1400–1525' **21**: 103–9
on Langenhoe manor **22**: 67, 73

Broads Green, Great Waltham, late Bronze Age settlement **25**: 10; **30**: 7, 11, 21

Broke, Henry de (d 1320) **27**: 198

Bromley, George, Temple Mills lease **22**: 115, 117

Bromley, Great

19th cent., tithe commutation **25**: 222

Badley Hall, ring ditches **29**: 188

Balls Green (formerly Bromley Thickets), middle Bronze Age palstave hoard **28**: 270–3, 271

Stone family **26**: 290

Bromley, Little

Braham Hall (14th cent.) **22**: 67

medieval manor of **21**: 49

19th cent. prostitution in **27**: 232

Bronze Age *see* Acton Park Phase; Carp's Tongue Phase; Ewart Park Phase; pottery; Taunton Phase; Wilburton Phase *and under individual locations*

bronze objects *see* copper alloy objects

bronze-working

Springfield Lyons **25**: 10

Upminster, Hunts Hill Farm **26**: 251–2

brooches

late Iron Age, copper alloy, Langenhoe, red hill **26**: 73–4, 73

late Iron Age/early Roman

copper alloy

Billericay, School **21**: 39

Boreham, Bull's Lodge Farm **24**: 13, 14

Chesterford, Great, Vintners **24**: 198

Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm **28**: 82, 83, 85

iron

Billericay, School **21**: 25, 26, 39, 44

Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm **28**: 82, 83, 85

Roman

Braintree, George Yard **24**: 44, 45

copper-alloy

Birchanger, Woodside Industrial Park **25**: 28, 34, 41–2

Chesterford, Great **27**: 308, 309

Colchester, Lexden Road, Sovereign Crescent **30**: 218

Henham **27**: 307–8, 309

Heybridge, Langford Road **28**: 27, 37–8, 37

Laver, High **30**: 197

Stapleford Tawney/Stanford Rivers **26**: 269, 270

Thaxted **23**: 123, 125, 126

Wakes Colne, Lane Farm **28**: 182

Waltham Abbey, Sun Street **26**: 105, 122

Harlow, Old, Market Street **22**: 107

Magdalen Laver, 'Dorset' type **30**: 198

Uttlesford, north-west **29**: 183, 184

Anglo-Saxon

copper alloy

Chesterford area **29**: 270, 271–2, 273; **30**: 197

Henham **26**: 270–1, 271; **29**: 184

Laver, High **30**: 197

Pishiobury, Harlow **25**: 263–5, 264; **26**: 271

North Weald Bassett **29**: 184, 185

Springfield, copper alloy supporting arm **21**: 144, 146; **29**: 184

medieval

copper alloy

Chesterford, Great **27**: 308, 310

Stebbingford **27**: 126, 151, 152

brooches (*cont.*)

not precisely dated

copper alloy

Chesterford, Great, Vintners 23: 106

Laver, High 30: 197

Waltham Holy Cross/Waltham Abbey 23: 109

see also horse brooches

Brook Street, Brentwood see Brentwood**Brooklands** see Coggeshall House/Brooklands**Brooks, Howard**‘Two rural medieval sites in Chignall St James’ 23: 39–50
and Wallis, Steven, ‘Recent Archaeological Work in Great
Chesterford’ 22: 38–45**Broomfield**

Chopyns, medieval kitchen 28: 115, 116

Church of St Mary 26: 218; 30: 250–1, 250

Hospital medical records store 27: 249

The Angel, crown post roof 25: 130

Windmill Field

late Neolithic/early Bronze Age features 23: 102; 26: 1, 8,
9, 10–11, 22late Bronze Age enclosure 23: 102; 25: 10; 26: 1–23 (inc.
illustr.); 30: 7, 19, 22

Woodhouse Lane 30: 212

see also burials (Saxon)

Broomfield Plantation, Alresford see Alresford**Broomhills Chase** see Burstead, Little**‘Broomway, The’** see Maplin Sands**Brouncker, Lord**, and Capt. Silas Taylor 25: 174, 175, 178,
181**Brown, A. F. J.**, *Meagre Harvest, The Essex Farm Workers’
Struggle Against Poverty* (book review) 22:
188–9**Brown, Edmund**, tenant of Tottenham Mills 23: 59**Brown, James (builder) of Braintree** 26: 218**Brown, Launcelot ‘Capability’**, and Audley End 27: 273**Brown, N. R.**and Lavender, N. J. *et al.*, ‘Later Bronze Age sites at Great
Baddow and settlement in the Chelmer valley,
Essex, 1500 to 500 BC’ 25: 3–13and Wymer, J. J., *Excavations at North Shoebury: settlement
and economy in south-east Essex 1500 BC to
AD 1500* (book review) 27: 338–9*et al.*, ‘Excavation at 1–5 Sun Street, Waltham Abbey’ 26:
105–25**Browne, John**, as storekeeper, Harwich docks (later mayor?)
25: 175, 182, 184n**Browne, Sir Antony (d 1567)**, founder of Brentwood
School 22: 81**Browneswold, John**, Colchester clerk (15th cent.) 24: 129,
130, 131, 132**Bruce (Brus) family**, in Essex 26: 170–1; 27: 3**Bruyn family of South Ockendon** 24: 160**Brydham, Thomas (last known rector of East Lee)** 21: 54**bucket fittings**, iron/bronze, late Iron Age, Stanway 21: 135**Buckingham, Saxon burh** 27: 96, 97**Buckingham, Dukes of** see Grenville; Villiers**Buckingham, Marchioness of**, 18th cent. Gosfield 27: 230**Buckingham, Marquess of** see Grenville, George junior**Buckingham, Thomas, Earl of (Duke of Gloucester
1385)**

1380 expedition to France 26: 150–1

and Pleshey Castle 30: 266

Buckingham family 25: 191**Buckland, Dover (Kent)**, Anglo-Saxon cemetery 25: 264**buckles/belt fittings**

copper alloy

Anglo-Saxon

Chesterford area 29: 270, 272

Easter, High 27: 320, 321

medieval

Chesterford, Great 27: 310

Stapleford Tawney/Stanford Rivers 26: 269, 270

Stebbingford 27: 126, 151, 152

Vange 29: 283, 284

medieval/post-medieval, Harwich 21: 87, 88

not precisely dated, Chelmsford Cathedral 27: 264

iron

medieval, Harwich, George Street 21: 87

post-medieval, Maldon Carmelite Friary 30: 117,
118**building materials**Roman, in Chelmsford and Essex Museum 24: 220,
222see also architectural stonework; bricks; chalk (‘clunch’);
daub; ferricrete; flint (as building material);
mortars and cements; *opus sectile*; *opus
signinum*; plaster; stake-and-wattle; stone,
building; tiles; timber, structural; wattle and
daub**Buildings Farm** see Dunmow, Great**Bukwell, Jeffrey**, St Andrew’s, Earls Colne monument 28:
172**Bullen, George**, British Museum 23: 80**Bull’s Lodge Farm/Quarry** see under Boreham**Bulmer**

19th cent. tithe map 25: 223

Anglian Water mains replacement schemes 23: 140

Bulphan

early planned landscape 22: 54

Roman-British finds 23: 92

19th cent. tithe commutation 25: 220

Bultell, Sir John (vicar of Stebbing 1450–99) 28: 131**Bures**

anti-tank defence 29: 192

Ferriers Farm, cropmark with late Bronze Age pottery 23:
91**Bures (Suffolk)** 28: 172**Bures Hamlet**, Colchester Road, flintwork, late

Glacial-early Holocene 25: 253

Burgh, Raymond de see De Burgh, Raymond**Burgh (Suffolk)** 25: 44**Burghersh, Henry de (Bartholomew’s brother &
Bishop of Lincoln)** 22: 63–4, 65**Burghersh, Sir Bartholomew** 22: 63, 64**Burgoyne, Lt Gen. J. F.**, on Harwich defences 25: 198–9**Burgred, King of Mercia** 27: 92**burhs** 27: 96–7

Buckingham 27: 96, 97

Wigingamere 27: 96, 97, 340

see also Maldon; Witham

burial vaults see tombs/tombstones**burials**prehistoric (*general*), Birch 26: 231, 233

Beaker

Ardleigh, Elm Park 28: 216

Bentley, Little, Hall Farm 26: 238, 245

Springfield, White Hart public house 30: 6

burials (*cont.*)

- Bronze Age
 Springfield/Boreham **30**: 6
 Tey, Great (poss.) **22**: 8
 late Iron Age, Ardleigh, Elm Park **26**: 223
 late Iron Age/Roman
 Stanway **28**: 205, 221
 poss. 'warrior' burial **24**: 205–7, 206; **26**: 231, 233
 Roman
 Billericay, High Street (near) **24**: 197
 Chesterford, Great **28**: 281
 Colchester **28**: 281, 282; **30**: 210, 213, 217
 Elsenham **23**: 99, 112
 Heybridge, Langford Road, 'box burials' **28**: 27
 Kelvedon, High Street **30**: 220
 Welwyn (Herts) **28**: 282
 Saxon
 Chesterford, Great **22**: 38; **30**: 197
 Upminster, Hunts Hill Farm **27**: 270
 Waltham, Great/Little (southern boundary at Broomfield), 'princely' burial **27**: 91
 Waltham Holy Cross, Vicarage Garden **26**: 252
 medieval, Halstead, St Andrew's Parish Church, Bouchier tomb **26**: 152–3, 154
 post-medieval
 Felsted, Church of the Holy Cross **23**: 93
 Rayne, poss. ritual deposit **28**: 185
 Woodham Walter **30**: 191
not precisely dated
 Birdbrook, Church of St Augustine of Canterbury **24**: 189
 Chelmsford, St Mary's Cathedral graveyard **27**: 264
 Manningtree, 47 High Street **23**: 111
 Pitsea, St Michael's Church **28**: 216
 Sampford, Great, St Michael's Church **25**: 277
 Skeleton Green (Herts) **28**: 27
 Stratford Market Place **23**: 109
 Wethersfield, Great Codham Hall (poss.) **30**: 249
 Wormingford, St Andrew's Church **25**: 232
see also barrows; cemeteries; cremation burials; enclosures (long mortuary enclosures); funerary rites/practices; inhumations; tombs/tombstones
- Burmester, G. (rector of Little Oakley)** **22**: 10
Burnham-on-Crouch
 Hill Farm, Roman pottery **26**: 66
 and identity of Wallfleet **26**: 169, 170
 Maple Lodge, Belgic pottery and briquetage **26**: 65–9 (inc. illustr.), 71
 minefield control tower **25**: 256
burnt stone mounds **25**: 17
Burstead, Little **21**: 52
 Broomhills Chase, Neolithic flint axe **22**: 138
 Church of St Mary, medieval and later features **23**: 94
 High View, misc. burials and Roman pottery and artefacts **22**: 150
Burton, Robert, land surveyor of Dunmow **25**: 224
Bury St Edmunds (Suffolk)
 Abbey **22**: 101
 and St Edmund **24**: 157
 evidence from wills **22**: 87
 Westgarth Gardens **29**: 273
butchery, post-medieval Saffron Walden **29**: 133, 134
Butler, Rev. William, vicar of Dagenham (1719–36) **26**: 200
- Buttsbury**, medieval manor **30**: 149
Bygrave, Thomas, London surveyor, and tithe commutation **25**: 220, 223, 224
Byrhtnoth (Brihtnoth), ealdorman of Essex (d 991) **24**: 158; **25**: 76; **26**: 288, 289
- Cade, Jack**, Rebellion (1450) (book review) **23**: 167
Caen stone
 Bicknacre Priory **29**: 218
 Bradwell-juxta-Coggeshall Church **29**: 65, 88, 90, 91, 97, 99
 Lambourne Church **28**: 250
 Maldon, Carmelite Friary **30**: 60, 75, 89
Caerleon (S Wales), legionary fortress baths **23**: 33, 121
Caesar, Gaius Julius
 and British chariotry **21**: 142–3
 Commentaries **21**: 9–10
 and Gaul **21**: 6–10
 second invasion of Britain **21**: 6–10
Caesaromagus *see* Chelmsford
Calais (France) **26**: 151, 152
 Edward III's campaign in **22**: 63, 65
 siege (1346–47) **26**: 146
Calvin, John **30**: 278
Cambridge
 Emmanuel College **29**: 140
 St Catherine's College **27**: 300
 St John's College **27**: 300
Cambridge Camden Society (later Ecclesiological Society) **28**: 165
Camden, William
 and Bradwell-on-Sea **25**: 60
Britannia **24**: 158, 161, 163; **25**: 182; **26**: 192, 194
comes, lead
 Harlow, Old **22**: 105, 112
 Maldon Carmelite Friary **30**: 93
Cammas Hall *see* Roding, White
Camoke, John, Colchester will (1514) **22**: 92
Camulodunum **25**: 72; **28**: 315, 316
 and early historians **24**: 157, 158, 160
 dyke system **21**: 142, 143
Can, River **23**: 45
 at Chelmsford **23**: 103
candleholders, pricket, iron, Waltham Abbey, Church Street **24**: 76, 105
candlesticks
 ceramic, Roman, Asheldham Camp **22**: 14
 copper alloy, medieval/post-medieval, Harwich **21**: 88
Canewdon
 19th cent. tithe maps **25**: 222
 Gardners Farm, 16th to 17th cent. building **23**: 112
 St Nicholas' Church **26**: 166, 167, 168
 Upper Raypits Farm **21**: 128
Canfield, and the de Vere family **26**: 129
Canfield, Great
 Canfield Lodge **30**: 190
 Wiseman family **27**: 108
Canfield, Little, double ditched enclosure **23**: 95, 97
Canterbury (Kent)
 Caesar's second invasion **21**: 6
 Cathedral, SE spirelet **24**: 147
 Christ Church, monks of **23**: 159
Canvey Island **29**: 115
 Castle Point, Pantile Farm **28**: 216–17
 Dutch Church **22**: 122, 123, 128

Canvey Island (*cont.*)

- Dutch Cottage Museum 22: 122, 123–4, 124, 128–30, 131
 Dutch Village 26: 255
 Landscape Survey, farmsteads 29: 212
 Leigh Beck Marshes, red hill site 25: 247–8; 26: 76, 77
 Northwick Road, The Retail Park, Occidental Oil Refinery
 29: 190, 207–8
 Russell Head, red hill site 26: 255
 post-medieval sheep-farming 26: 77
 anti-aircraft command post 30: 207
 WW2 GHQ Line 27: 274

Capell family, of Stebbing 30: 146, 149, 150, 151, 152

Capra (*Chevre*), **Michael**, and Thoby priory,
 Mountnessing 24: 157

Carausius, Emperor *see* coins (Roman)

Carmelite Friary, Maldon 22: 149; 23: 106–7, 107; 27:
 223; 28: 212; 30: 44–143 (inc. illustr.), 191

Friary buildings 30: 130–5, 131

gatehouse (poss.) 30: 130

historical background 30: 44–5, 135–9

Site MD9 (outbuilding poss. stable) 22: 155–6; 30: 44, 45,
 46, 47, 66–88 (inc. illustr.), 127–40 (inc.
 illustr.)

building extension 22: 155; 30: 74–7

later use 30: 77–81

post-medieval demolition and clearance 30: 81–3, 137,
 138

Site MD10 (cloister and north and east ranges) 30: 45, 46,
 47, 49–66 (inc. illustr.), 127–40 (inc. illustr.)

burials 23: 106; 30: 44, 49, 53, 54, 56–7, 57, 60, 133, 135
 post-medieval

cold frame (19th cent.) 30: 65–6

demolition and clearance 30: 61–5

drains 30: 64–5

post-medieval

Dissolution 30: 44–5, 63–4, 81, 83, 130, 134, 136, 137–9

Friary East 30: 44, 45, 66, 88, 138

Friary West 30: 44, 45, 66, 88, 138

garden deposits 30: 44, 45, 64, 65, 66, 84, 86, 88, 117, 139

Vincent Harris' Tudor mansion 30: 44, 63, 64, 65, 66,
 83, 84, 86, 88, 136, 138

building materials 30: 88–93

misc. finds 30: 116–26

osteological/environmental evidence 30: 126–7

water supply and drainage 30: 139, 140

see also pottery (medieval & post-medieval) *and* Carmelite
 Order *below*

Carmelite Order

Coventry (Warwicks) 30: 133

Denbigh (north Wales) 30: 133

Hulne (Northumb) 30: 132, 133, 134, 135

Ipswich (Suffolk) 30: 133

Linlithgow (Loth) 30: 131, 133, 135

London 30: 134

Luffness (E Loth) 30: 134

Carneddau Hengwym (Gwynedd), Iron Age bridle-bit 22:
 7–8

carpentry *see* woodworking and carpentry

Carp's Tongue Phase metalwork 22: 5, 6; 29: 9, 12, 15

Carr, James, miller, Waltham Abbey 24: 73

Cars (France), Roman rural sanctuary site 26: 265, 266

Carshalton (Surrey), Queen Mary's Hospital, late Bronze
 Age site 25: 9, 10

Carter, Alexander (W. Donyland tenant farmer) 27:
 239, 244

Carter, G. A.

Excavations at the Orsett 'Cock' Enclosure (book review) 30:
 274–5

and Shimmin, D., 'Excavations at Angel Yard, High Street,
 Colchester, 1986 and 1989' 27: 35–83

Carter, John, Colchester tailor 19th cent. 27: 226

cartlidges

Barrett Ringstead (Norfolk), Downs Farm (with granary)
 29: 242

Terling Hall Farm (with granary) 29: 242–5, 242, 243

Carwardine, Henry Holgate, and Earls Colne 28: 175

Cassiobridge Farm (Herts), Bronze Age hoard 22: 7

Cassivellaunus, kingdom of

and Caesar's second invasion 21: 6–9

and chariotry 21: 142, 143

Castle Hedingham

Crouch Green (near)

Roman pottery and tile 23: 92

Roman(?) three-nozzled lamp 23: 92, 93; 25: 228

and de Vere family 21: 48; 26: 129

Falcon Inn (former) 30: 247

Maiden Ley Farm, Roman features 24: 195, 205; 25: 248;
 27: 22–34 (inc. illustr.)

medieval manor and vineyard 21: 48

St James Street, High House 28: 232–4, 233

Sheepcote Road, Trinity Cottage, ?outer defences 28: 184

Sudbury Road, Maplecroft, medieval pottery 22: 174–6,
 175

see also Hedingham Castle; Sible Hedingham

castor boxes, ceramic, Roman, Brightlingsea, Moverons
 Farm 27: 312, 313, 317

cat remains (jungle), Aveley 29: 204

cattle bones

late Bronze Age/early Iron Age, Horndon/Barking gas
 pipeline 26: 287

Roman, Braintree, George Yard 24: 53–7, 55, 58, 59

not precisely dated

Bradwell-on-Sea, Othona Community site 25: 69

Pleshey, 'The Gardens' 28: 285–6

Thaxted, Town Street 29: 292

Cattlin, Fred, land surveyor 25: 224

Catuveillauni 21: 9; 22: 3

Caus, de, engineering brothers 30: 193

causewayed enclosures

Neolithic

Sawbridgeworth (Herts) 29: 199

Springfield Lyons 22: 148, 157; 23: 108; 25: 226; 27:
 305; 30: 1, 6, 7

see also Orsett Causewayed Enclosure

causeways

Asheldham Camp 22: 14

(or dam), Tudor, Boreham, Bull's Lodge Farm 22: 144

Ceadda, Saint *see* Chad, Saint

Cedd, Saint (Cedda)

bishop of the East Saxons 26: 201

and Saxon chapel at Bradwell-on-Sea (*Ythancestir*) 24:
 157; 25: 60; 27: 93; 29: 280

cemeteries

Bronze Age

Ardleigh 29: 187

Brightlingsea

Moverons Farm 28: 207

Moverons Pit, ring ditches 21: 126, 128; 22: 152

late Iron Age/early Roman, Verulamium, King Harry Lane
 21: 14, 17; 22: 41; 26: 270

cemeteries (*cont.*)

- late Iron Age/Roman, Asheldham Camp (putative) **22**: 24, 26
- Roman
- Colchester
- Abbey Fields **28**: 282
- Butt Road **28**: 316; **30**: 210, 217
- Kirkee McMunn barracks (poss.) **29**: 266
- Lexden Road **29**: 198
- Anglo-Saxon
- Braxted, Little (poss.) **23**: 126, 131
- Buckland, Dover (Kent) **25**: 264
- Chesterford, Great **22**: 38; **29**: 273
- Horton Kirby (Kent) **25**: 264
- Mucking **23**: 131
- Prittlewell **23**: 131
- Saffron Walden, Abbey Lane/Gibson Close **29**: 133
- Shoebury, North **22**: 164–5; **27**: 339
- Springfield Lyons **21**: 146; **25**: 264; **29**: 273; **30**: 23
- Wicken Bonhunt **25**: 239, 245
- Witham, Maltings Lane **28**: 214
- medieval/post-medieval
- Colchester, St Mary Magdalen's Churchyard **21**: 129
- Pleshey, Back Lane, Hill House (former St Mary's Churchyard) **28**: 184–5
- post-medieval
- Felsted, Church of the Holy Cross **23**: 93
- Rayleigh, Holy Trinity Church **26**: 254
- not precisely dated*
- Asheldham, St Lawrence's Church **21**: 146, 149
- Colchester, St Helen's Lane, former Quaker burial ground **30**: 224
- Manningtree, High Street (north of) **24**: 236–8, 237
- St Osyth, Clay Lane **28**: 222
- see also* barrows; cremation burials; inhumations
- Ceolwulf II, King** **27**: 92, 93, 94, 96
- cereal crops**
- and agricultural improvements from 18th cent. **26**: 136–8
- and grain prices, and French wars **27**: 227, 234
- Boreham, Great Holts **27**: 176
- Chipping Ongar, Pleasance car park **30**: 159, 175
- Cressing Temple, for malting **25**: 99, 100, 102, 104
- Foulness and Napoleonic wars **28**: 225
- Stansted, Roundwood site evidence **27**: 176
- Stebbingford medieval farmstead **27**: 173
- see also* corn driers; crop growing
- cereal remains** *see* plant remains
- cereal storage**, poss., late Bronze Age, Broomfield, Windmill Field **26**: 6
- cess-pits**
- medieval
- Braintree, Bank Site **24**: 25
- Harwich, Church Street **21**: 67
- Maldon, High Street (Post Office), ?well **23**: 147–52, 147–8, 150–2
- Saffron Walden, Nos 33–35 High Street **29**: 128, 134
- Stebbingford **27**: 116, 118, 123, 166
- Waltham Abbey
- Church Street **24**: 81
- Sun Street **27**: 324, 325
- medieval/post-medieval, Thaxted, Town Street (No. 23) **27**: 331, 336
- post-medieval
- Leytonstone, Thorne Close **28**: 300–2, 303–4
- Maldon High Street, King's Head (poss.) **27**: 222
- Waltham Abbey
- Church Street **24**: 80
- ? well **24**: 84
- not precisely dated*
- Braintree, George Yard **24**: 28
- Waltham Abbey, Sun Street **26**: 107, 124
- see also* latrines
- Chad, Saint (alias Ceadda)**, bishop **26**: 201
- Chadwell Heath** **26**: 199, 200–1
- Parochial Charity **26**: 200
- St Chad's Church **26**: 199, 201
- Whalebone House **26**: 200
- Chadwell St Mary**
- Neolithic remains **30**: 258–60, 259, 260
- County Primary School
- Palaeolithic features **29**: 48
- Roman features, poss. villa site **29**: 48
- Saxon sunken-featured building **28**: 206, 207–8; **29**: 48–58 (inc. illustr.)
- as placename **26**: 201
- Rose Cottage (north of), poss. long mortuary enclosure **27**: 305, 306
- Sabina Road (east of), misc. prehistoric features **29**: 196–7
- Chafford, medieval (and later) hundred of** **26**: 45, 127, 195, 199; **29**: 118, 119
- chalk ('clunch') structures**
- Maldon, Carmelite Friary **30**: 89
- Waltham Abbey, Church Street **24**: 87–9, 93, 95
- Walthamstow, St Mary's Church **28**: 258
- chalk extraction (poss.)**, Saffron Walden, Church Street **29**: 202
- chalk objects** *see* spindle whorls
- Challoner, Nicholas**, 'common preacher' of Colchester **22**: 97
- Chalvedon, Great (hall)** *see* Pitsea
- Chancellor, Frederic (architect, d 1918)** **24**: 168, 169, 172; **25**: 279; **28**: 174; **29**: 259; **30**: 250, 254, 255, 256
- Ancient Sepulchral Monuments of Essex* **26**: 205, 207
- life and work **26**: 205–21 (inc. illustr.)
- Chancellor, Wykeham (son of Frederic)** **26**: 205, 206, 207, 208, 210, 217, 219
- Channelsea, River**, at Stratford **22**: 115; **23**: 109; **24**: 202
- chapes**
- dagger(?), medieval, Vange **29**: 283, 284
- sword, copper alloy/iron, medieval, Maldon, High Street (Post Office) **23**: 149, 150
- Chapman, John, Audley End gamekeeper** **23**: 73; **24**: 165–6
- Chapman, John, Great Yeldham wheelwright** **26**: 174
- Chapman and André's map (1777)**
- Bardfield, Great **23**: 95
- Bocking, fulling mill **30**: 236
- Chipping Ongar **30**: 176
- Colchester, Old Heath **27**: 238, 239
- Cressing **26**: 133, 136, 138
- Domesday woodland **24**: 241
- Felsted **26**: 142
- Hatfield Broad Oak **27**: 253
- Langenhoe **24**: 199
- Littlebury Hall **26**: 284
- Litley Park **25**: 120
- Maldon, Harris' mansion (Carmelite Friary site) **30**: 84, 136, 138
- Manwood Green/'Manners Green' **27**: 193
- Sokens, The **27**: 203

Chapman and André's map (*cont.*)

- Stebbingford 27: 108
- Terling 25: 237
- Tiptree Heath 26: 138, 139, 140
- and tithe maps 25: 222, 224, 225
- Wakering, Great 28: 10
- West Lee and Lee Chapel 21: 51
- Wethersfield, Great Codham Hall 30: 248
- Woodham Walter 30: 182, 186, 187, 190, 192, 193

Chapman and Webb, land surveyors 25: 221**Chappel**

- Old Stores, timber-framed kitchen 26: 188, 189
- Swan public house, 16th cent. kitchen 28: 116

Chappel Viaduct, defensive fortifications 29: 191**charcoal**

- Iron Age
 - Asheldham Camp 22: 14, 20, 24, 34–5, 34
 - Fox Hall, Southend 26: 25, 28
- Anglo-Saxon, Chadwell St Mary, County Primary School 28: 208; 29: 56

not precisely dated

- Billericay, School 21: 44
- Writtle, Birch Spring, Highwood 27: 8, 9, 11

Charles I, King *see* coins (post-medieval)**Charles II, King**

- and Harwich 25: 176–7, 182; 26: 194–5
- Restoration period 25: 174–5
- see also* coins (post-medieval)

Charles V, King of France 26: 148**Charlesworth, Prof. M. P.** 28: 267**Chartres (France)**, building units of measurement 25: 111**Chelmer, River** 27: 102; 28: 12, 90, 182, 213, 214; 29: 233

- at Chelmsford 23: 103
- WW2 pill-boxes on 26: 256

Chelmer valley 26: 231

- prehistoric (*general*) 29: 203
- Bronze Age features 25: 237; 28: 182; 30: 1, 6, 19, 20, 22
- late Bronze Age settlement 25: 3, 9–12, 11; 26: 1, 22; 30: 6–7
- medieval and Tudor parks *see* Leighs, Little (Hall); Litley Park; Pleshey; Pond Park

Chelmer Village East, prehistoric to Roman features 28: 213–14**Chelmer-Blackwater canal** 26: 292**Chelmsford***general*

- National Mapping Project 25: 235, 237
- The Sleepers and the Shadows. Chelmsford: a town, its people and its past* (H. Grieve) (book review) 26: 291–3

by period

Roman

- Caesaromagus* 21: 8; 24: 18; 26: 100; 30: 213, 276
- temple and other sites (book review) 24: 239
- ?defensive ditch line 28: 208
- bath complex 26: 205
- temple site 24: 239; 26: 69
- textile-working 26: 77
- see also mansio* (Grove Road) *below*

medieval

- court buildings 22: 82
- Dominican friary 22: 73; 30: 77, 149, 151
- early settlement plots 27: 223
- hundred of 26: 127, 164; 29: 119

planned settlement 28: 111

sgraffito ware 23: 51, 53

17th to 19th cent. religious dissent (book review) 26: 292

18th/19th cent.

- architects as civic dignitaries 24: 168
- and the French Wars 26: 292; 28: 315
- House of Correction 27: 233
- Shire Hall 26: 291, 293
- and work of John Johnson (architect) (book review) 23: 170

19th/20th cent.

- Chelmer-Blackwater canal 26: 292
- Corn Exchange 26: 205, 213
- and statue of Chief Justice Tindal 26: 213
- Union Workhouse (now St John's Hospital) 26: 212
- see also* Chancellor, Frederic

20th cent.

- GHQ Line 27: 274
- WW2 sites 25: 237; 30: 208

see also individual locations below

- Baddow Road, medieval timber structures (poss. cross-winged hall-house) 22: 152; 23: 103
- Broomfield House, Quaker Lodge and Meeting House 26: 207, 208
- Byron Road, Mesolithic flint axe/adze 27: 305
- Cathedral (former Parish Church of St Mary) 26: 292; 27: 264; 30: 223
- Central Park, wartime artillery site 30: 208
- Church Street, Chelmsford National Schools for Boys (former) 26: 210, 211
- County Place, rear of Health Centre 30: 212–13
- Duke Street, 66–68 (Essex Provident Society) 26: 213, 214
- Grove Road
 - Nos 17–18, Roman *mansio* 29: 197
 - No. 21, Roman *mansio* 24: 197
- High School for Girls 26: 210
- High Street
 - Nos 44–45 23: 103
 - Shire Hall 26: 291
- King's Head Meadow
 - Roman features & poss. waterfront 22: 149, 152
 - misc. medieval features 23: 102–3
- Laurel Grove, poss. Roman cremations 26: 242
- Library, Museum and Art School (now Anglia Polytechnic University) 26: 210
- Moulsham, St John's Church 29: 258–9
- Moulsham Hall 30: 191
 - medieval, Tudor and Georgian features 28: 206, 208
 - Mildmay family 26: 291, 292, 293; 28: 317; 29: 216
- Moulsham Lodge, misc. medieval and post-medieval features 29: 197
- Moulsham Street 21: 8, 101; 26: 293; 30: 213
 - medieval and later structures 21: 128
 - St John's National Schools 26: 210
 - 15th/16th cent. ovens 24: 80
 - Wig and Mirkin, Roman to post-medieval features 30: 223
- New London Road
 - Bellefield (F. Chancellor's house) 26: 205, 212
 - Carew Terrace 26: 292
 - Farleigh (formerly Spergula) 26: 215
 - Independent Chapel 26: 292
 - Infirmery and Dispensary (now Chelmsford and Essex Hospital) 26: 212

Chelmsford (*cont.*)

New Street

Corry's Garage 21: 129

Saxon pottery finds and medieval structures 21: 126, 127, 128, 129

Oaklands Museum 24: 122

Parkway (Nos 2–6), ?defensive ditches of Roman town 28: 208

Princes Road *see* Moulsham Hall *above*

Rectory Lane 26: 208

United Land Co. Ltd. 25: 199

Victoria Road, Drill Hall (former TA Centre) 26: 206, 207
see also Chancellor, Frederic (architect)**Chelmsford Chronicle** 25: 220, 224; 26: 292, 293; 29: 145–6**Chelmsford and Essex Museum**, finds 1988–92 24: 219–24, 221, 223**Chesterford area**, early Saxon metalwork 29: 269–74 (Inc. illustr.)**Chesterford, Great***general*

cropmarks 27: 255

Enclosure Acts 25: 219; 26: 138

Iron Age/Roman features

Ickleton Road 21: 11–18 (inc. illustr.)

cremation cemetery 21: 11, 13, 16–17

pottery 21: 11, 13–16, 14–15, 17

Roman features 22: 38, 39; 25: 231; 27: 248

geophysical survey 28: 226

described by Camden 24: 158

fort 22: 38, 39, 44; 30: 210, 214

Roman and medieval metalwork finds 27: 308–10, 309–10

Romano-Celtic Temple 21: 125

textile-working evidence 26: 77

wall 21: 131–2; 22: 42, 44; 28: 219

Saxon features, cemetery 22: 38; 29: 273; 30: 197

medieval features, metalwork finds 27: 308–10, 309–10

WW2 GHQ Line 27: 274

WW2 spigot mortar bases 26: 256

Bramble Shot, pre-Roman Iron Age 21: 11

Carmel Street Close, poss. Roman features 26: 253–4

Carmen Street

Flint Cottage 22: 42, 43

The Old Bakery 25: 231

Weavers Cottage, Roman skeleton 27: 248

Church of All Saints

tower and walls 24: 189

well 26: 226

Church Street, Chesterford Hall 28: 219

churchyard, Romano-British artefacts 28: 219

Crown Inn, Roman ceramic vessel 28: 281

Ickleton Road *see above* (Iron Age/Roman features)

London Road 24: 198

Swayne, Adeney and Briggs site 22: 44

M11 widening scheme 25: 243–5

Newmarket Road

Roman walled defences 21: 131–2; 22: 44; 28: 219

Vintners site, prehistoric to post-medieval features 28: 219

Rose Lane

Park Cottages

Roman pottery 22: 41, 44; 23: 105

structure 23: 105

School Street, Marigold Cottage (extended intruded cross-passage) 22: 180, 181

South Street 22: 38–42, 40

Roman features 21: 132; 22: 38, 41

Saxo-Norman and medieval features 22: 38, 41–2, 41
village hall site 29: 213; 30: 214

Vintners

late Iron Age and Roman features 23: 105–6; 24: 198

Roman road, line of 24: 198

Chesterford, Little

Church of St Mary the Virgin 26: 226–7

well 26: 227

Enclosure Acts 25: 219; 26: 138

chests (poss.), iron/bronze, Stanway Hall Farm 23: 108**Chevele, Thomas**, clerk of Lynn (15th cent.) 24: 129**Chevre, Michael** *see* Capra**Chibborne family**, of Messing 24: 152–3**Chichester (Sussex)**, dyke system 21: 142**Chigborough Farm, Goldhanger** 28: 195

and Lower Blackwater valley (book review) 29: 298

Neolithic features 21: 126, 131

late Iron Age and Roman features 21: 131; 26: 77, 78

Chignall St James 28: 110; 30: 275

Chignall Hall

Roman villa 23: 39, 49

book review 30: 275–6

see also Roxwell quarry**Chignall Smealey**

Beaumont Moates 27: 251, 252

Church font 29: 66

Chigwell

?Roman torc 27: 308, 309

Epping Forest Country Club 25: 230

London, Little *see* Abridge

manor of Barringtons 26: 126

WW2 anti-aircraft battery 30: 202

chimney stacks/chimneys

late medieval, Brentwood, The Golden Fleece Inn, Brook Street 22: 81

Tudor, Heybridge Hall 29: 237

17th cent., Belchamp St Paul, Turners 28: 231, 232

18th cent., Rayleigh, 'Dutch' cottage 22: 125, 127

19th/20th cent., work of F. Chancellor 26: 215

not precisely dated, Stebbingford (poss.) 27: 154**Chingford**

medieval settlement 29: 116

Ainslie Wood Sports Field, medieval/post-medieval field system 27: 264

Drysdale Avenue, post-medieval pottery 23: 100

Heathcote Lodge (London Borough of Waltham Forest) 26: 247

Hospital, late Saxon/medieval occupation 25: 242

Lea Valley Road, 3A (Site A), misc. features LIA to medieval 29: 197

Lower Street (now Sewardstone Road), early 18th cent. settlement 23: 100

Queen Elizabeth's Hunting Lodge 22: 81–2; 26: 247; 29: 220

St Pauls (Chingford Hall), manorial enclosure 21: 126, 127, 129

Chippenham (Wilts), and Viking wars 27: 93, 94**Chipping Hill, Witham**

Infants School, medieval pottery 29: 195, 204

landscape history 26: 138

late Bronze Age hillfort 22: 25; 23: 22; 26: 61; 29: 204

Saxon settlement 22: 26; 28: 317, 318

Nos 26–28 27: 283–5, 286, 287

Chipping Ongar

- medieval motte-and-bailey castle **30**: 154, 155
 12th cent. town enclosure ditches **28**: 139, 140
 18th/19th cent.
 Ongar Academy and Richard Stokes **29**: 145–54
 trades in **29**: 145
 Vestry, and Poor Law administration **29**: 151–2
 Basons Lane, former school site, medieval town
 settlement **26**: 242–3
 Castle House **25**: 176
 Children's Cottage Home **30**: 204
 Church **29**: 105
 spire **29**: 286, 287
 High Street **30**: 154, 155, 162, 164, 175, 176
 Cock Tavern (Cock Inn) **30**: 161, 176
 19th cent. (poss.) well shaft **22**: 143
 Pleasance Car Park **26**: 242; **27**: 266–7; **30**: 154–77, 155
 Saxon features **27**: 267; **30**: 155–7, 164
 medieval features **27**: 267; **30**: 154, 156, 157–61, 158–61,
 175
 post-medieval features **27**: 267; **30**: 154, 159, 160–1,
 162–4, 163–5, 176
 pottery from **26**: 242; **27**: 267; **30**: 155, 157, 159, 161–2,
 164–73, 173, 175
 small finds **27**: 267; **30**: 173–4, 173
 Sewage Scheme construction, Phase 2A watching brief **24**:
 189
see also Ongar
- chisels/leatherworking knives**, middle Bronze Age,
 Sheering **23**: 115–16, 116
- Cholsey (Berks)**, Great Barn **27**: 187
- Chrishall**
 medieval growth **29**: 116
 Chiswick Hall, moated site **30**: 213
 Enclosure Acts **25**: 219; **26**: 138
 Northern Link Main, late Iron Age/Roman settlement **30**: 217
 placename evidence **28**: 311
- Christchurch (Hants)**, and Saxon kings **27**: 96
- Christian, Ewan**, and F. Chancellor **26**: 217
- Christie, the late P. and Crossan, Carl**, 'A detached
 kitchen at Great Yeldham: excavation and
 building study at Old Post Office Cottages,
 1988–89' **26**: 174–91
- Christmas, John** **21**: 110, 113, 114
- Christmas, Thomas**, Colchester will (1520) **21**: 112, 113,
 114, 115; **22**: 97
- Christmas, Thomas (d 1500)**, bailiff and MP for
 Colchester **21**: 106
- Christmas family, in 16th cent. Colchester** **21**: 110
- Christy, Miller (historian)** **24**: 157
- Church of England**
 and tithes **25**: 219
 William Palin's defence of **26**: 198
- Church, John**, Maldon freeman **30**: 244–5
- Church, Joseph**, and Walthamstow Mills **23**: 61
- Church, Mrs Mary**, Earls Colne **28**: 175
- churches/chapels**
 apse/apse-and-ambulatory styles **21**: 137; **24**: 229, 230–1
 bellframes survey **27**: 289–91, 290; **30**: 232
 church furniture
 fonts **29**: 97
see also Benfleet, North; Birdbrook; Bradwell-juxta-
 Coggeshall; Earls Colne; Stondon Massey
 Church miscellany **27**: 289–303; **28**: 249–66; **29**: 246–59;
 30: 250–7

- church plate, and Essex history **24**: 150–6
Essex Churches and Chapels: a Select Guide (Fitch) (book
 review) **28**: 318
 Incorporated Church Building Society (ICBS) **28**: 165,
 170, 176, 178
 lost, ruined and redundant **30**: 205–6
 monumental brasses, Terling Church **27**: 302–3
 monuments and seating arrangements *see* Earls Colne (St
 Andrew's Church)
 spires **24**: 136–49 (inc. illustr.)
 changing joints in **29**: 284–6, 285, 287
see also belfries; Chancellor, Frederic; porches; religious
 nonconformity; towers, church; wall paintings
 and individual churches under placenames

Cistercian Order

- Coggeshall Abbey **23**: 159; **29**: 76, 100–4; **30**: 135
 Stratford Langthorne Abbey **26**: 252; **29**: 103, 104
 Tilty Abbey **23**: 152; **28**: 188, 189; **29**: 103

cisterns

- Cressing Temple, Granary **25**: 98, 99, 100, 103
 Harwich, Church Street (poss.) **21**: 69

Civil War, English

- Capt. Silas Taylor of Harwich **25**: 174, 182
 Fort Suffolk **30**: 212, 217
The Maynard Lieutenancy Book 1608–1639 (B. W.
 Quintrell, ed.) (book review) **25**: 290
 and Nevill family **25**: 291
 Nevill, Henry **25**: 79
 and Temple Mills gunpowder manufacture **22**: 117
 and Tottenham Mills gunpowder manufacture **23**: 57
 and Walthamstow Mills gunpowder manufacture **23**: 57

Clacton

- Cann Hall, Constable Avenue **29**: 211
see also Clacton, Little; Gutteridge Hall; Weeley Heath

Clacton, Little

- bypass and Roman/medieval sites recorded **22**: 152; **25**:
 248
 Dead Lane, prehistoric features **25**: 248
 Montana Nursery, late Iron Age/Roman features **25**: 248

Clacton-on-Sea

- Jaywick, duck decoy pond **28**: 193
 parchmarks **28**: 188

Clapton Hall, Great Dunmow *see* Southall (manor)**Clare, George**, ass. to F. Chancellor **24**: 172; **26**: 207**Clare, honour of (Domesday)** **21**: 49; **24**: 158**Clare, Lady of** *see* De Burgh, Elizabeth**Clare, Richard de**, Earl of Hertford, and the 13th cent.
 royal forests **26**: 129**Clare family** **21**: 49; **22**: 68**Clark, Ann and Hamerow, Helena**, *Excavations at
 Mucking* (2 vols reviewed) **25**: 292–4**Clark, G. T.**, and J. H. Round **23**: 82**Clark, Sir Talbot**, 17th cent. dyeing patent **22**: 118–19**Clarke, C. P.**

- et al.*, 'Excavations at Church Street, Waltham Abbey
 1976–87: urban development and prehistoric
 evidence' **24**: 69–113
Excavations south of Chignall Roman villa, Essex 1977–81
 (book review) **30**: 275–6

Clarke, Joseph (architect) (d 1888) **24**: 168**Clarke, R.**

- et al.*
 'Late medieval building remains in Saffron Walden:
 excavations to the rear of 33–35 High Street'
29: 122–35

Clarke, R., et al. (*cont.*)

'Medieval timber buildings in Chipping Ongar:
excavation at the south side of the Pleasance
car park, 1995' **30**: 154–77

Clarke, Sir Robert, and Pleshey parks **25**: 116

Claudius I, Emperor **21**: 8

see also coins

Clavering

late Bronze Age (poss.) chisel/leatherworking knife **28**:
181–2, 181

hall of the 'Bury' **24**: 122; **27**: 288

as Hundred **24**: 153, 240; **29**: 115, 119

Moat Farm (also Coldhams Double-Moated site) **24**:
197–8; **25**: 253

see also Starling's Green

clay

fired/baked/burnt

prehistoric (*general*), Wakering, Great **28**: 10

mid/late Bronze Age, Springfield/Boreham A12
Interchange **30**: 18, 19

late Bronze Age, Broomfield, Windmill Field **26**: 20

Iron Age

Bentley, Little, Hall Farm **26**: 251

Birchanger, Woodside Industrial Park **25**: 43

late Iron Age

Maldon landfill site (poss.) **22**: 170

Writtle, Birch Spring, Highwood **27**: 6, 10, 11

late Iron Age/Roman **24**: 16, 17

Braintree, George Yard **24**: 50

Grays Thurrock, William Edwards School **29**: 30

Rainham, Football Ground (former) **28**: 101

'Belgic Bricks'

Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm **28**: 88

Grays Thurrock, William Edwards School **29**: 30, 31

medieval

Pleshey **30**: 271

Stebbingford **27**: 116

not precisely dated

Bradwell-on-Sea, Othona Community site **25**: 68

Brightlingsea Rising Main **26**: 223

Castle Hedingham, Maiden Ley Farm **27**: 32

Fox Hall, Southend **26**: 36–7

Hatfield Peverel, Sandford Quarry **27**: 15, 19

Stebbingford **27**: 154–5, 155

Weald, South, Camp **26**: 63

see also loomweights; pipeclay

clay bats, in dove-cotes **28**: 296

clay extraction (poss.), Plaistow, Cumberland School **23**:
102

clay fragments (unidentified), late Bronze Age,
Springfield/Boreham A12 Interchange **30**: 12

clay pipes *see* pipes, clay

Claypits Farm, Thaxted, poss. tile kiln **23**: 124

Clayton, Henry, surveyor of Ingatestone **25**: 220, 222, 224

Clere, John

clothier in Colchester **21**: 110, 112, 114, 115

Colchester bailiff **21**: 103

will of 1538 **21**: 114, 115; **22**: 93, 95, 97

Clere, Nicholas, Colchester will (1500) **22**: 90

Clere, Thomas (d 1520) **21**: 112, 113, 115

Clere family, 16th cent. Colchester **21**: 110, 112

Clerks Holme, Walthamstow, gunpowder mill **23**: 61

Clisson, Olivier, sire de **26**: 149–50

Cluniac Order, Newton Longville (Bucks) **27**: 193

Cnut, King **21**: 157

coal remains

Harwich, Church Street **21**: 86

Thaxted, Town Street **29**: 291

coal supplies, Audley End housekeeping accounts, late 18th
cent. **23**: 68

Coalhouse Fort, East Tilbury **21**: 127, 131; **23**: 105

Coates, Henry, map-maker of Portland Place, London **25**:
224

Cobbett, William, *Cottage Economy* (1822) **27**: 231

Cobbold, Christine E. (historian) **24**: 157

Cobham, Sir Thomas, of Lexden manor (15th cent.) **21**:
106

Coddenham (Suffolk) **26**: 290

Codham Hall, Great *see* Wethersfield

coffin furniture

Walthamstow, St Mary's Church **28**: 259, 260–1, 262–3

Weald, South, St Peter's Church **28**: 265

coffins

brick, *not precisely dated*, Birdbrook, Church of St
Augustine of Canterbury, churchyard **24**: 189

lead

18th cent.

Hatfield Peverel, St Andrew's Church **26**: 279

Walthamstow, St Mary's Church **28**: 256, 259, 260–3

18th/19th cent., Weald, South, St Peter's Church **28**: 265

lead-lined, Leigh-on-Sea, Church of St Clement **27**: 296

stone

medieval

Bradwell-juxta-Coggeshall, Holy Trinity Church **29**: 66

Ridgewell, St Lawrence's Church **27**: 298, 299

Woodham Walter **22**: 170, 172

post-medieval, Dagenham, St Peter and St Paul Church
29: 253

wood

poss. Roman, Heybridge, Langford Road **28**: 27

medieval/post-medieval, Stebbing, Church of St Mary

the Virgin **28**: 121, 122

post-medieval, Walthamstow, St Mary's Church **28**: 260

Coggeshale, Henry de (Sir John's son and heir) **22**: 65

Coggeshale, John de (d 1319) **22**: 61, 62

Coggeshale, Ralph de (d 1305) **22**: 61, 62; **30**: 248

Coggeshale, Sir John de (d 1361), Essex knight **22**: 61–6;
28: 245; **30**: 248

Coggeshall

Abbey **26**: 102, 253; **29**: 98

Abbey Farm **28**: 208

aerial reconnaissance **21**: 123; **23**: 95

bricks from **29**: 59, 76–8, 94, 100–5, 101, 102

Cistercian Order **23**: 159; **29**: 76, 100–4; **30**: 135

Saint Nicholas Chapel (later St Nicholas Parish

Church), brickwork **27**: 292–5, 292–4; **29**: 84,

97, 102, 104

Savigniac Order **29**: 100, 103, 104

water meadows **26**: 234

Roman Stane Street **24**: 192; **26**: 82, 83, 100–1, 102

19th cent.

cloth-working **27**: 229

prostitution **27**: 232

straw plaiting **27**: 230

Bridge Street, Gardner's Brewery **28**: 206, 223–5

Church Street **21**: 129; **26**: 82, 101, 102

see also 'The Lawns' (*below*)

East Street (part of Roman Stane Street) **26**: 82, 83, 100–1,
102

No. 6A **27**: 282

Coggeshall (*cont.*)

- Grange Barn **26**: 272, 275; **27**: 186–7, 288
 Houchins Farm, moat **28**: 292–3
 J. & S. Surridge, auctioneers and surveyors **25**: 224
 Kings Acre
 medieval carved panel **26**: 253
 Kings' warehouses **26**: 253
 The Mill House **29**: 185
 'The Lawns'
 Mesolithic features **26**: 82
 Neolithic/Bronze Age features **26**: 82, 92, 93, 100
 late Bronze Age/early Iron Age features **26**: 82, 92, 93, 100
 Roman features **26**: 82–104 (inc. illustr.)
 Anglo-Saxon features **26**: 82, 86, 89, 90, 96–7, 97, 102
 medieval features **26**: 82, 88, 90, 97–9, 103
 post-medieval features **26**: 82, 86, 87, 89, 90–1, 90, 92, 98–9, 103
 Paycockes House, ornamental carving **25**: 150, 154
 Queen Street, No. 31, Barnetts Yard, prehistoric to post-medieval features **29**: 197
 St Peter-ad-Vincula Church **26**: 82, 102
 St Peter's Road **26**: 83
 St Peter's School **26**: 83, 90, 100, 101, 102, 103
 West Street **23**: 159–61, 160
 Isinglass Factory **29**: 191, 195, 211
 King's Mill Development **24**: 192
 Robins Brook culvert **23**: 159, 160, 161
 Woolpack public house, early cross-wing **24**: 120

Coggeshall House

- poss. prehistoric and Roman features **25**: 248
 Brooklands (new development), Roman to medieval features **21**: 129

Coggeshall, Little

- Coggeshall Hall (14th cent. estate of Coggeshall family) **22**: 61
 Saint Nicholas Chapel (later St Nicholas Parish Church)
see Coggeshall (Abbey) *above*

coins

Iron Age

by ruler

- Addedomarus **24**: 61
 Cunobelinus **21**: 19, 44; **24**: 61; **26**: 71, 73, 75; **29**: 206
 Dubnovellaunus **26**: 75
 Tasciovanus **29**: 206

by site

- Billericay **21**: 19, 44
 Braintree **24**: 61
 Colchester, Gosbecks **29**: 206
 Harlow temple **21**: 133; **26**: 73
 Langenhoe, red hill **26**: 71, 73, 75
 Stapleford Tawney/Stanford Rivers **26**: 269
 Sturmer (Haverhill Bypass (A604)), gold stater **27**: 269; **29**: 295, 297
 Wakering, Great **26**: 75

Roman

by ruler

- Antoninus Pius, Langenhoe, red hill **26**: 75
 Carausius, Thaxted **23**: 124
 Claudius I
 Chesterford, Great **21**: 13, 17
 Colchester, Gryme's dyke **21**: 143
 Constans (337–350), Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm **28**: 65, 82

Constantine, House of

- Chesterford, Great **22**: 42
 Langenhoe, red hill **26**: 75
 Stansted Airport, Hotel site **21**: 137
 Constantine I ('The Great') (AD 307–337)
 Billericay **21**: 22, 38
 Langenhoe, red hill **26**: 75
 Stapleford Tawney/Stanford Rivers **26**: 269
 Constantius II (337–361)
 Braintree, George Yard **24**: 31
 Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm **28**: 65, 82
 Langenhoe, red hill **26**: 75
 Diocletian, Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm **28**: 65, 82
 Galerius
 Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm **28**: 65, 82
 Wigborough, Great, red hill **26**: 69, 70–1
 Gratian
 Braintree, George Yard **24**: 29
 Chelmsford and Essex Museum **24**: 220
 Langenhoe, red hill **26**: 75
 Hadrian, Billericay **21**: 27, 38
 Honorius, Billericay, School **21**: 45
 Marcus Aurelius
 Braintree, George Yard **24**: 31
 London, Little (nr Chigwell) **26**: 247
 Septimius Severus **24**: 9
 Trajan, Colchester, East Stockwell Street **23**: 32
 Valentinian, House of, Billericay, School **21**: 39, 45
 Vespasian
 Birchanger, Woodside Industrial Park **25**: 28
 Chesterford, Great, Church Street **28**: 219

by site

- Ardleigh, Elm Park **30**: 212
 Billericay, School **21**: 22, 26, 27, 38–9, 45
 Birchanger, Woodside Industrial Park **25**: 28
 Borcham, Bull's Lodge Farm **24**: 9
 Bradwell-on-Sea, Othona Community site **25**: 68
 Braintree, George Yard **24**: 29, 31
 Castle Hedingham, Maiden Ley Farm **27**: 33, 34
 Chadwell St Mary, County Primary School **28**: 208; **29**: 48, 54
 Chesterford, Great
 Carmen Street, Flint Cottage **22**: 42
 Ickleton Road **21**: 13, 17
 Colchester
 Angel Yard **27**: 38, 64–71
 East Stockwell Street **23**: 32
 Gryme's dyke **21**: 143
 Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm **28**: 64, 65, 82
 Elsenham **23**: 112
 Tye Green **27**: 271
 Grays Thurrock, William Edwards School **29**: 31
 Langenhoe, red hill **26**: 75
 Laver, High **30**: 197
 Rainham, Football Ground (former) **28**: 96, 98, 101
 Sampford, Great, Shillingstone Field **29**: 33
 Stansted Airport, Hotel site **21**: 137
 Stapleford Tawney/Stanford Rivers **26**: 269
 Thaxted **23**: 124
 Waltham Holy Cross/Waltham Abbey **23**: 109; **27**: 248
 Wigborough, Great, red hill **26**: 69, 70–1, 76
 Anglo-Saxon
by ruler, Æthelred II, Castle Hedingham **22**: 174, 175

coins, Anglo-Saxon (*cont.*)

by site

- Ashdon, Viking hoard 27: 94
- Leigh-on-Sea 27: 94
- Waltham Abbey, Church Street 24: 76, 94, 106

medieval

English

- Edward the Confessor, Vange 29: 284
- Edward I, Colchester, Angel Yard 27: 44
- Henry I, Springfield/Boreham A12 Interchange 30: 26, 38
- Henry II, Castle Hedingham, Maiden Ley Castle, silver penny 27: 27, 33
- not precisely dated*, Maldon Carmelite Friary 30: 54, 123

post-medieval

- Belgian, Harwich, Bathside Battery 25: 199, 200

British

- Edward VII, King, Harlow, Old 22: 105
- James I, Colchester, Angel Yard 27: 52
- Victoria, Queen, Harlow, Old 22: 105, 111
- William IV, Great Codham Hall 30: 249

English

Charles I

- Billericay, School 21: 39, 46
- Colchester, Angel Yard 27: 51, 52
- Maldon Carmelite Friary 30: 74, 123
- Sampford, Great, St Michael's Church 25: 277, 278
- Stebbing, Church of St Mary the Virgin 25: 251
- Charles II, Stebbing, Church of St Mary the Virgin 28: 123

- Commonwealth, Harwich 21: 88

Elizabeth I

- Colchester, Angel Yard 27: 52
- Harwich 21: 88
- Waltham Abbey, Church Street 24: 76, 106
- Henry VIII, Colchester, Osborne Street 25: 57

see also tokens

Cokayne, G. E. (Adams, G. E.), on local history 26: 196

Colbrande, Richard, Colchester will (1540) 22: 97

Colchester

see also *Camulodunum*; Gryme's Dyke; Berechurch; Donyland, East

general

- Liberties of the Borough 25: 72–8
- Oath Book 21: 103
- Victoria County History* Vol IX (review) 26: 289–90

by period

- Iron Age, Shrub End Dyke 26: 262
- late Iron Age 28: 315
- Roman 21: 143; 26: 253; 28: 205, 209, 217; 30: 210, 213, 223–4, 230
- Boudiccan Revolt 23: 122; 27: 38; 28: 217, 315; 29: 197, 198, 205, 209
- burials and grave goods 28: 281, 282
- City of Victory: the story of Colchester – Britain's first Roman town* (Crummy) (book review) 28: 315–16
- pre-Boudiccan bath-building 23: 120–3, 121
- Temple of Claudius temple podium 23: 99, 103; 24: 234–6

see also individual locations below

Anglo-Saxon

- attacked by Edward the Elder 27: 97

minting 26: 288

port of Old Hythe (Old Heath) 26: 290; 27: 237

medieval

11th cent.

Domesday Book

Donyland estate (later Old Heath/Battleswick) 27: 237

origin of the 'Liberties' 25: 74–6

12th to 13th cent.

Richard I's charter to borough (1189) 21: 103; 26: 293

origin of the 'Liberties' 25: 73, 74

14th cent.

and Black Death 22: 70

New Constitutions (1372) 24: 127

Peasants' Revolt (1381) 24: 127, 128

siege of (1350) and Lionel de Bradenham 22: 67–75

15th to 16th cent.

bailiffs and burgesses in 21: 103–9

Crosed Friars re-established 22: 97

Greyfriars monastery 29: 209

immigrants 21: 111

bailiffs 24: 126–7, 129, 131

Battleswick and West Donyland, manors of 27: 237

cloth industry 24: 131

and Colne, River 28: 190

field names 28: 311

Gild of St Helen 21: 103–4

Hundred of 25: 75, 76

King's Wood 25: 75

Moot Hall 21: 103

reeves 24: 125

town clerks 24: 125–35

and consular tables 24: 130

duties 24: 125–6

fees 24: 130–1

as parliamentary burgesses 24: 126, 127, 128

recruitment 24: 130

town sergeants 24: 126

16th to 17th cent.

Dissolution in 22: 96; 29: 209

parish church guilds 22: 92

Reformation in 22: 88–99; 30: 277–8

textile industry 21: 154

wealth and family in early 16th cent. 21: 110–17

wills and religious mentality in Tudor period 22: 87–100

17th cent.

Col Fothergill's fort 29: 210

execution of Lucas and Lisle (1648) 24: 161; 26: 289

siege of (1648) 21: 129; 23: 80, 83; 25: 46, 57, 178; 26: 289, 290; 29: 210

18th cent.

religious groups in (study reviewed) 23: 170, 172–3

social life (Thomas Twining's life: book review) 24: 241–2

18th–19th cent.

French wars

cloth industry 27: 229, 232

military barracks 27: 226, 232, 233, 235

military uniforms for 27: 228

shoemaking 27: 229

19th cent.

1884 earthquake 26: 217

- Colchester**, by period, 19th cent. (*cont.*)
- Colchester Royal Grammar School **29**: 146; **30**: 278
 - Eastern Counties Railway (1843) **26**: 290
 - Gilbert and Tayspill, cartographers **25**: 224, 225
 - J. H. Round and Victorian Colchester **23**: 79–89
 - Old Heath Common (and Battleswick), enclosure of **27**: 237–46, 238, 245
 - vagrancy and prostitution **27**: 232, 233
 - 19th–20th cent.
 - architects **24**: 168
 - Hyam Hyam clothing manufacturing **27**: 229
 - 20th cent.
 - anti-glider ditches **28**: 195
 - defence sites **29**: 191, 192; **30**: 208
 - wartime bombing damage **25**: 52
 - Abbey Fields, Roman cemetery **28**: 282
 - Albert School of Art **23**: 83
 - All Saints parish **25**: 73
 - 19th cent. census and female population **27**: 232
 - Angel Yard **23**: 28; **25**: 50; **27**: 35–83 (inc. illustr.)
 - Roman period
 - Bldg 171 **27**: 37, 39
 - Bldg 172 **27**: 37–42, 39
 - coin analysis **27**: 64–71
 - glass remains **27**: 73
 - pottery **27**: 70, 71–2
 - small finds **27**: 73–5, 74–5
 - Anglo-Saxon period **27**: 38, 41–2
 - medieval period **21**: 129; **27**: 38, 42
 - Bldg 173 **27**: 42, 44, 45
 - Bldg 176 **27**: 45, 59–60
 - Bldg 177 **27**: 60–2, 60
 - medieval to post-medieval period **21**: 129; **27**: 58–9
 - Bldg 174 **27**: 42–52, 44, 46–57
 - Bldg 175 **27**: 49, 53–8, 54
 - glass remains **27**: 73
 - pottery **27**: 72–3, 72
 - small finds **27**: 75–81, 76–80
 - Ashley Gardens (No. 6) **30**: 223
 - Balkerne Gardens, Freda Gunton Lodge, Roman deposits **26**: 243
 - Balkerne Hill
 - St Mary's Hospital
 - Boudiccan and Roman features **29**: 197–8
 - 'Union Cemetery' **29**: 198
 - Balkerne Lane **26**: 161
 - Romano-Celtic temple **23**: 37
 - Balkerne Passage/Gate
 - Mercury Theatre
 - early Roman barrack plinths **29**: 197
 - Roman features and mosaic floor **28**: 205, 209; **29**: 197
 - Battleswick (medieval) manor **27**: 237–46
 - Beverley Road *see* Lexden, Colchester
 - Bourne Watermill **25**: 248
 - Boxted Road/Turner Road road link **29**: 198–9
 - Brinkley Grove, Highwoods Country Park, earthwork (poss. fort) **30**: 212, 217
 - Butt Road, Roman features and cemetery **28**: 316; **29**: 198; **30**: 210, 217
 - Castle
 - and Camden **24**: 158
 - J. H. Round on **23**: 81–3
 - medieval sgraffito ware **23**: 51, 53
 - Temple of Claudius temple podium **23**: 99, 103; **24**: 234–6
 - Castle Park
 - Roman town wall remains **27**: 271; **30**: 223, 230
 - The Folly **27**: 271
 - Castle Road, No. 67
 - former Greyfriars monastery area **29**: 209
 - late medieval/post-medieval pottery **29**: 209
 - Colchester Royal Grammar School **26**: 290; **29**: 146; **30**: 278
 - Crouch Street (No. 33) **30**: 223
 - Crouched Friars **21**: 104
 - Culver Street **23**: 33
 - Donyland, West (medieval) manor **27**: 237, 238, 239, 241, 246
 - East Hill House, late 18th cent. society **24**: 241
 - East Stockwell Street **27**: 63–4, 64
 - Roman public building excavated **22**: 152; **23**: 25–33 (inc. illustr.), 37; **27**: 35
 - East Street, Rose and Crown Hotel, orig. medieval aisled hall **29**: 211
 - Gosbecks
 - general*
 - cropmarks **28**: 195
 - site first opened **28**: 316
 - prehistoric features **26**: 261
 - pre-Roman Iron Age **21**: 142; **23**: 108; **26**: 261, 262
 - Shrub End Dyke(?) **26**: 262
 - late Iron Age/early Roman
 - settlement **26**: 261–4, 263
 - theatre **26**: 261
 - water main **26**: 261, 262, 263
 - Romano-Celtic temple **21**: 125; **26**: 261, 262; **28**: 205, 220–1, 227
 - portico **28**: 221, 227; **29**: 206–7, 214
 - Roman cremations and inhumations **28**: 205, 217
 - Archaeological Park **28**: 220–1; **29**: 194, 206–7, 214; **30**: 216
 - Head Gate **23**: 33, 34, 37
 - High Street **27**: 63–4, 64
 - Nos 133–4, timber-framing **21**: 129; **27**: 36
 - No. 136 **27**: 61
 - timber-framed cellars **27**: 36, 61, 62, 63
 - No. 147, Jacklins
 - samian pottery **29**: 205
 - poss. early medieval structure **29**: 205
 - No. 155 (Williams & Griffin), Roman wall remains **30**: 223–4
 - see also* Angel Yard (*above*); Red Lion, The (*below*)
 - Holy Cross, hospital of **24**: 127, 128
 - Holy Trinity parish **25**: 73
 - Hythe Hill
 - No. 79 (Eastern Approaches Road)
 - medieval features **25**: 242
 - late medieval and post-medieval structures **26**: 249; **27**: 267
 - Nos 117–9 & 124–5 **30**: 224
 - medieval and post-medieval features **29**: 198
 - Hythe Quay **27**: 271
 - Kirkee McMunn barracks **29**: 260–9 (inc. illustr.); **30**: 223
 - prehistoric features **29**: 262
 - Roman features **26**: 253; **29**: 262–6, 268
 - Roman hypocausted building **26**: 253; **29**: 262, 265, 266, 268
 - post-Roman features **29**: 266, 268

Colchester (cont.)

- Layer Road, Birch Grove Golf Club, land adjoining **30**: 213
- Lexden Road
Maternity Hospital, Roman features **29**: 198
Nos 32–34 Sovereign Crescent, Roman features **30**: 217–18
- Lion Walk **25**: 134, 136, 155
- Long Wyre Street
pre-Boudiccan bath-building **23**: 120–3, 121
Co-operative Stores, Boudiccan and Roman structures **29**: 198; **30**: 210, 218
- Magdalen Street, No. 155 **29**: 209
- Maldon Road (No. 79), Roman finds **28**: 221
- North Hill
No. 21, Roman floor levels **26**: 243
Nos 67–70, misc. Boudiccan and pre-Boudiccan deposits **29**: 209
Sixth Form College (formerly Gilbert School), Roman deposits **29**: 209
- North Station Road
Northgate Centre (former Railway Mission), Roman features **30**: 224
No. 26, Midland Bank (formerly Roman building) **30**: 224
Nos 157a–167 (former Tweed's Bakery site) **30**: 213
Old Poultry Market site, Roman town suburbs **30**: 213
- Northern Approaches Road
geophysical survey **29**: 213
LIA and Roman features **29**: 198–9
- Northgate Street
Nos 22 and 22A, Roman town evidence **26**: 253
No. 97 (rear), Roman town evidence **29**: 209
- Old Heath (Old Hythe) **26**: 290
Bell Inn **27**: 239, 241, 242
Clevelands Farm **27**: 244, 245
enclosure of common (19th cent.) **27**: 237–46, 238, 245
Middlewick Farm **27**: 244, 245
St Runwald's Farm **27**: 244, 245
- Olivers Lane **26**: 261, 262
- Osborne Street **21**: 129; **25**: 46–59 (inc. illustr.)
Site A
Roman period **25**: 46, 47–8
medieval period **25**: 46, 48–9, 49–50
medieval/post-medieval period **25**: 46, 49–52, 51–5
Site B, post-medieval period **25**: 58
Site C, post-medieval period **25**: 52–7, 56–7
- Queen Street Bus Station, Roman buildings and wall **22**: 152–3
- The Red Lion **25**: 134–59 (inc. illustr.)
cellars **25**: 137, 138–40, 140, 147, 148, 151–4, 156
chimney stacks **25**: 149–50, 149
documentary evidence **25**: 155
frontage complex **25**: 135, 137, 141–54, 142–3, 148
'Gallery' remains **25**: 154
geometry of site **25**: 135, 136
Howard family connection **25**: 154–5
south-east lodging **25**: 137, 146–7, 156
'Southern Hall' **25**: 134, 135, 136–41, 139, 156, 157
- St Barnabas parish, Old Heath **27**: 237
- St Botolph, parish of **25**: 73, 74; **27**: 233, 235
- St Botolph Street **25**: 46, 47, 48, 49
No. 48, Roman deposits and poss. medieval structure **29**: 209
- St Botolph's Church, in Tudor period **22**: 90
- St Botolph's Priory **22**: 68, 69, 96; **24**: 131; **25**: 47, 75, 76; **30**: 277
- St Botolph's Priory Church, late Roman structure **23**: 103
- St Giles' Church
parsonage **26**: 216
in Tudor period **22**: 92
- St Giles' parish **25**: 73, 74; **27**: 237, 238
- St Helen's Chapel, J. H. Round on **23**: 82–3; **29**: 158
- St Helen's Lane, former Quaker burial ground **30**: 224
- St James' Church, in Tudor period **22**: 90
- St James' parish **25**: 73
- St John's Abbey **22**: 96; **24**: 127, 128, 129, 130, 131; **25**: 288; **30**: 277
- St John's Street
colonia roadway **22**: 153
Roman human remains **23**: 37
Roman public building excavated **22**: 153; **23**: 25, 33–7, 34–7; **27**: 35
- St Leonard's Church, chantries in **22**: 90
- St Leonard's parish **25**: 73, 74
- St Leonard's-at-the-Hythe **27**: 237
- St Martin's Church **28**: 249
- St Martin's parish **25**: 73
- St Mary Magdalen's Church and Churchyard (ex-leper hospital) **21**: 127, 129
- St Mary Magdalen's parish **25**: 73, 74
19th cent. census and female population **27**: 232
- St Mary-at-the-Walls **23**: 172; **25**: 73, 74; **27**: 233
Rev. Thomas Twining as rector (d 1804) (book review) **24**: 241, 242, 243
- St Mary's Hospital, geophysical survey **29**: 213
- St Nicholas' parish **25**: 73; **27**: 232
- St Peter's Church
chantry in **22**: 90
Gild of Jesus Mass **22**: 92
- St Peters House, St Peters Street, Roman waterfront **30**: 210, 213
- St Peter's parish **25**: 73
- St Runwald's parish **25**: 73
- Samuel Harsnett Library **23**: 80; **28**: 317
- Sheepen, late Iron Age/Roman features **26**: 262; **30**: 223
- Sheepen Place/Westway, Roman and Victorian deposits **29**: 199
- Sheepen Road, Colchester Institute **30**: 223
- Shrub End Dyke **29**: 209–10
- Shrub End Landfill Site **27**: 248
- Stanwell Street **25**: 46, 52
- Straight Road, Church of Latter-Day Saints, poss. Roman 'camp' **29**: 209–10
- Turner Rise
Roman artefacts **30**: 224
Asda Store **29**: 194, 199, 210
- Turner Road/Boxted Road road link **29**: 198–9
- Turner Village, LIA/Roman features **29**: 198–9
- Victoria Chase area, Roman buildings **30**: 213, 224
- Weeley, military camp during French wars **27**: 226
- West House Wood **25**: 76, 77
- West Stockwell Street **27**: 63–4, 64
Roman street metalling **21**: 129
see also Angel Yard (*above*)
- Westway/Sheepen Place, Roman and Victorian deposits **29**: 199
- Ypres Road **30**: 223
- Zoo *see* Stanway
see also Lexden; Stanway

Cold War

- Hadleigh, anti-aircraft site **30**: 207
 Kelvedon Hatch Regional Government HQ **29**: 212
 Vange, anti-aircraft site **30**: 207

Coldhams Double-Moated site *see* Clavering (Moat Farm)**Cole, Rev. William**, St Andrew's Church, Earls Colne **28**: 167, 170, 172, 174, 175, 179n11**Cole, William**, 'common preacher' of Colchester (16th cent.) **22**: 97**Coleman's Farm** *see* Rivenhall**Coles, George (cinema architect)** **24**: 168, 169, 172**Coller, Duffield W. (historian)** **24**: 157**Collins Creek, Blackwater estuary**

- fishing weirs **27**: 255; **29**: 274, 282
 Saxon (poss.) timber structures **24**: 193, 196, 209; **29**: 275–6, 275, 281

Collins family (bakers) of Cressing **30**: 238–9**Colne, River** **26**: 233, 234; **30**: 213

- anti-invasion defences **28**: 195
 medieval fishing rights **22**: 70, 71, 72; **26**: 293; **28**: 190
 River Police **26**: 293–4

Colne Engaine

- Anglian Water mains replacement schemes **23**: 137, 138, 142
 Brickhouse Road, later medieval features **22**: 153

Colne estuary **26**: 223

- fish weirs **28**: 193
 WW2 anti-glider ditches **28**: 195

Colne Fishery Company **28**: 191**Colne Point** **25**: 233**Colne river valley** **26**: 231**Colwell, Thomas**, Temple Mills lease **22**: 117**Combe Down (Avon)**, poss. Roman *principia* **24**: 20; **26**: 265, 267**combs**

- bone
 toilet implements, post-medieval, Maldon Carmelite Friary **30**: 118, 119
 'weaving combs'
 Iron Age **23**: 117
 Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm **28**: 86, 87
not precisely dated **26**: 37
 iron curry, medieval, Maldon Carmelite Friary **30**: 77, 121, 122, 135
 iron woolcombs, Roman **26**: 77
 Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm **28**: 84, 86

Connell, Patrick and Isserlin, Raphael M. J., 'A previously unknown medieval earthwork in Maldon; excavation behind the Moot Hall, 39 High Street, Maldon 1991' **28**: 133–41**Constans, Emperor** *see* coins (Roman)**Constantine, House of** *see* coins (Roman)**Constantine I ('The Great')** *see* coins (Roman)**Constantinople (Ottoman Empire)** **27**: 195**Constantius II, Emperor** *see* coins (Roman)**Cook, James**, Witham incendiarism (1820s) **23**: 171**Cook, Thomas**, and Tottenham Mills **23**: 59**Cooper, Janet**, *The Battle of Maldon: Fiction and Fact* (book review) **26**: 288–9**Copford**

- prehistoric site (prob.) **24**: 209
 19th cent. tithe map **25**: 223
 Church of St Mary (later St Michael and All Angels)
 roof **21**: 120–2, 120–1; **29**: 105

wall paintings uncovered (17th cent.) **24**: 161

Stanstede, J. as rector (14th cent.) **24**: 127

Copland, John, Chelmsford solicitor **26**: 292**Copped Hall, Epping**

Tudor house, outbuilding (later converted barn) **24**: 231–3, 232, 233

18th cent. house **29**: 226–8, 227, 228

later burned down **24**: 231; **25**: 288, 289

prob. ice house **29**: 226, 227

demolished glasshouses **30**: 216

copper alloy objectsBronze Age (*general*)

Chelmsford and Essex Museum **24**: 220, 221

Dovercourt **28**: 277

Easthorpe **22**: 2, 3

Ellesborough (Bucks) **28**: 275, 277

Grays Thurrock **22**: 5, 7; **28**: 278, 280

Isle of Harty (Kent) **28**: 280

Langdon Bay (Kent) **28**: 280

Leigh-on-Sea, Fleming Avenue **28**: 280

Minster (Kent) **28**: 280

Ugley **28**: 275

early Bronze Age

Shoebury, North **21**: 134; **23**: 115

Tiptree **28**: 273

middle Bronze Age

Billericay **25**: 258; **27**: 306, 307

Bromley, Great, Balls Green **28**: 270–3, 271

Sheering **23**: 115–16, 116; **28**: 181

Stapleford Abbots **27**: 305–7, 308

late Bronze Age

Blackmore, Fithlers Hall Farm, Highwood **28**: 277–81, 279

Blackwater valley **30**: 260–2, 261

Boreham **22**: 139; **25**: 12

Clavering **28**: 181–2, 181

Fingringhoe

Plane Hall Farm **22**: 2, 3–7, 4, 6

South Green **22**: 6, 8

Hacton **22**: 6, 9–10, 9

Hatfield Broad Oak **23**: 116, 117; **28**: 278, 280

Horkesley, Little **22**: 9, 10

Layer Marney **28**: 273–7, 274, 276

Minnis Bay, Birchington (Kent) **28**: 280

Oakley, Little **22**: 9, 10–11

Stumps Cross **26**: 259, 260

Swallows Cross, Rayplace Farm **28**: 277–81, 278, 279

Vange **29**: 1–18 (inc. illustr.)

Wasketts, Great **26**: 259; **29**: 16

Iron Age

Bocking **22**: 1–3, 2

Fingringhoe, Plane Hall Farm **22**: 6, 7–8

Upminster, Hunts Hill Farm **25**: 252

late Iron Age

Langenhoe, red hill **26**: 73–4, 73

Maldon Hall Farm **21**: 133

late Iron Age/early Roman

Billericay, School **21**: 39, 40–1, 40

Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm **28**: 82, 83, 85

Harlow Temple **21**: 133

Kelvedon, High Street, Lawson Villas **28**: 211

Stanway **21**: 135; **24**: 207; **28**: 221

Roman

Birchanger, Woodside Industrial Park **25**: 28, 34, 41–2, 42

copper alloy objects

copper alloy objects, Roman (*cont.*)

- Boreham, Bull's Lodge Farm **24**: 13–14, 14, 15
 Braintree, George Yard **24**: 22, 29, 44–7, 45–6
 Chelmsford and Essex Museum **24**: 220, 221
 Chesterford, Great **27**: 308, 309
 Colchester
 Angel Yard **27**: 73, 74, 75
 Butt Road **30**: 217
 Gosbecks **26**: 262
 Lexden Road, Sovereign Crescent **30**: 218
 Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm **28**: 83, 84, 85
 Elsenham **23**: 112
 Tye Green **27**: 271
 Harlow, Old, Market Street **22**: 107
 Henham **21**: 143; **27**: 307–8, 309
 Heybridge, Langford Road **28**: 27, 37–8, 37
 Laver, High **30**: 197
 Stapleford Tawney/Stanford Rivers **26**: 269–70, 269
 Stock **26**: 224
 Thaxted **23**: 123, 125, 126
 Wakes Colne, Lane Farm **28**: 182
 Waltham Abbey, Sun Street **26**: 105, 122
 Waltham, Great, Dickeymoors **27**: 90
- Anglo-Saxon
 early
 Henham **26**: 270–1, 271
 Springfield **21**: 144, 146
 Arkesden **28**: 182, 183
 Ashen **27**: 320, 321
 Chesterford area **29**: 270, 271–2, 273
 Easter, High **27**: 320, 321
 Laver, High **30**: 197
 Margaret Roding **27**: 320, 321
 Mashbury **27**: 320, 321
 Pleshey **27**: 320, 321
 Vange **29**: 283, 284
 Walden, Little **28**: 182–3, 183
- medieval
 Chesterford, Great **27**: 308, 310
 Henham **27**: 308, 309
 Maldon
 Carmelite Friary **30**: 117, 118, 119, 121, 122
 High Street (Post Office) **23**: 149, 150
 Saffron Walden, Nos 33–35 High Street **29**: 133
 Stapleford Tawney/Stanford Rivers **26**: 269, 270
 Stebbingford **27**: 118, 126, 151, 152
 Vange **29**: 283, 284
 Waltham Abbey **23**: 109
 Church Street **24**: 105, 106
 Sun Street **26**: 119, 122
- medieval/post-medieval
 Brightlingsea, Moverons Farm **27**: 317
 Colchester, Angel Yard **27**: 75, 76, 77, 78, 79, 80
 Harwich **21**: 87–8, 88
 Laver, High **30**: 197
 Saffron Walden, Nos 33–35 High Street **29**: 133
 Thaxted, Town Street/Weaverhead Lane **29**: 286, 290, 291, 293
 Yeldham, Great, Old Post Office Cottages **26**: 184
- post-medieval
 Castle Hedingham, Maiden Ley Farm **27**: 32
 Chipping Ongar, Pleasance Car Park, Library site **27**: 267
 Leytonstone, Thorne Close Avenue Estate **28**: 302, 304
 Maldon Carmelite Friary **30**: 86, 117, 118, 119, 120, 137

not precisely dated

- Billericay, School **21**: 22
 Boreham, Bull's Lodge Quarry **22**: 152
 Bradwell-on-Sea, Othona Community site **25**: 68
 Chelmsford, St Mary's Cathedral **27**: 264
 Chelmsford and Essex Museum **24**: 222–3, 223
 Chesterford, Great **21**: 17
 Vintners **23**: 106
 Chipping Ongar, Pleasance car park **30**: 161, 173
 Coggeshall, 'The Lawns' **26**: 99
 Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm **28**: 84, 85
 Harwich, Bathside Battery **25**: 214, 215, 216
 Maldon
 High Street, Moot Hall (to north) **28**: 139
 landfill site **22**: 170
 Sampford, Great, Shillingstone Field **29**: 46
 Springfield/Boreham A12 Interchange **30**: 19
 Stanway Hall Farm **23**: 108
 Wakering, Great **28**: 5, 10
 Waltham Holy Cross/Waltham Abbey **23**: 109
- see also coins*
- copper manufacture**, Walthamstow Mills **23**: 62
- copper objects**
 Bronze Age
 Fingringhoe **22**: 6, 7
 Hacton **22**: 9, 10
- Corbett, Henry**, 17th cent. Southwark blacksmith **22**: 119
Corbridge (Northumb), Red House, bath-house **23**: 121
Cordell, Robert, baker, 17th cent. Waltham Abbey **24**: 71
Corder, J. S., ass. to F. Chancellor **26**: 206
Cordingley, Revd Fred, Birdbrook Church **22**: 132, 133, 134–5
Corfield, Edward, tithe map-maker **25**: 220–1
- corn**, *see also grain*
- corn driers**
 and interpretation of hearths **27**: 33–4
 Roman, Billericay, School **21**: 45
- corn mills**
 Bocking, Bradford Street Mill **30**: 234, 236
 Halstead, Rosemary Lane, Co-op Yard (prob.) **28**: 210
 Temple Mills/Rockholt Mills **22**: 115–17, 116, 118
 Tottenham Mills **23**: 57, 60
- Cornhill, Reginald de**, and the 13th cent. royal forests **26**: 129
- Cornwell, Jack, VC** **28**: 317
- Corrie, E. S.**, on Essex cottages **26**: 196
- Costello, Mel P. et al.**, 'Prehistoric and Roman material from Rainham; an archaeological watching brief at the former Rainham Football Ground, 1995' **28**: 93–102
- Costred, manor of (near Brook Street, Brentwood)** **22**: 81
- Coulonces family**, and Stebbing fee **30**: 146, 147, 151, 152
- counters**
 bone, medieval, Stebbingford **27**: 153, 154
 ceramic
 Roman, Boreham, Bull's Lodge Farm **24**: 9
not precisely dated, Coggeshall, 'The Lawns', gaming counter **26**: 99
- Countryside Commission**, Demonstration Farms project **24**: 114
- Courtauld family**, and Braintree **26**: 210
- Courtauld Institute of Art** **29**: 61
- Coventry (Warwicks)**, Carmelite Friary **30**: 133
- Coventry Cathedral (Warwicks)** **27**: 190

- Coverdale, Joseph**, agent to Lord Petre 25: 220
- Cox, Thomas**, *Magna Britannia* (1720–31) 25: 182
- crafts** *see* industries and trades
- Crakebone, Robert**, Colchester will (1526) 22: 87
- Crammavill family**, and Dengie Hall manor 21: 49, 50
- Cranfield, Lionel, Earl of Middlesex** 29: 228
- Cranham**, Broadfields Farm 30: 213
- Craven, J. A.**, Whilton (Northants) 26: 215
- Crawter, Henry**, map-maker 24: 70, 76; 25: 221, 222–3, 224
- Crawter's maps**, Ockendon, North 25: 223
- Crécy, Battle of (1346)** 22: 63, 65; 26: 146
- Creeksea**, Creeksea Place, film *Great Expectations* 26: 215
- cremation burials**
- prehistoric (*general*) 29: 187–8
 - Barling Magna, Barling Marsh 26: 222
 - late Neolithic/early Bronze Age, Langford, Langford Hall Farm 27: 268, 269
 - Beaker, Bentley, Little, Hall Farm 26: 238, 245
- Bronze Age**
- Baddow, Great 30: 22
 - Brightlingsea, Moverons Pit 21: 126, 128
 - Broads Green 25: 10; 30: 21
 - Fairlop Quarry 30: 221
 - Harlow Temple 21: 133
 - Heybridge, Elms Farm 25: 250
 - Horndon to Barking gas pipeline 26: 287
 - Mount Bures (poss.) 29: 187
 - Mucking 21: 156
 - Springfield/Boreham, A12 Interchange 25: 252; 30: 10, 12, 21–2
 - Stansted Airport, Car Park 'T' 22: 148, 158, 159
- Iron Age**
- Heybridge 29: 233
 - Stansted Airport, Round Wood 21: 126, 137
- middle Iron Age, Chingford Hall 21: 126, 129
- late Iron Age
- Fairlop Quarry 30: 220
 - Heybridge, Elms Farm 25: 250
 - Maldon Hall Farm enclosure 21: 125, 126, 133
 - Shoebury, North 27: 339
 - Stansted Airport, Lee Valley 21: 137
 - Stanway Hall Farm 23: 108; 29: 207, 214
 - 'warrior burial' 24: 205–7, 206; 26: 231, 233
- late Iron Age/Roman
- Billericay, School 21: 22, 25–6, 27, 43, 44–5
 - Chesterford, Great, Ickleton Road 21: 11, 13, 16–17
 - Dagenham, Goresbrook Fields, Goresbrook Road 27: 264
 - Fairlop Quarry 26: 251
 - Stansted Airport Social Club 21: 126, 136
- Belgic/Roman, Asheldham Camp (poss.) 22: 14
- Roman**
- Billericay, School/School Road 21: 45
 - Birchanger, Woodside Industrial Park 24: 202; 25: 28, 34, 40–4, 41
 - Boreham, Great Holts Farm 23: 100; 24: 1, 202; 25: 247; 26: 247
 - Braintree, Grenville Road 24: 66
 - Chelmsford, Laurel Grove 26: 242
- Colchester**
- Gosbecks 28: 205, 217
 - Kirkee McMunn barracks (poss.) 29: 266
- Lexden**
- Beverley Road 29: 205, 208–9
 - tomb of Longinus 28: 217
 - Lexden Road
 - Maternity Hospital 29: 198
 - Sovereign Crescent 30: 210, 218
 - Turner Rise, Asda Store 29: 194, 210
 - Gutteridge Wood, Weeley 25: 248
- Heybridge**
- Elms Farm 25: 250
 - Langford Road 26: 250, 251; 28: 23, 24–7, 25–6, 28, 29–30
 - 'box burials' 28: 27
- Rochford, Westbarrow Farm 29: 201
- Stansted Airport, Round Wood 21: 137
- Thaxted, St John the Baptist Church 23: 124–5
- Upminster, Hunts Hill Farm 27: 270
- Wakering, Great, St Nicholas Church, land adjacent to 30: 214
- White Noddy 24: 209
- Anglo-Saxon, Witham, Maltings Lane 28: 214
- not precisely dated*
- Abridge/Chigwell, London, Little 22: 150; 26: 247
 - Ardleigh, Elm Park 30: 212
 - Braughing (Herts) 28: 27
 - Burstead, Little, High View 22: 150
 - Wickford, Sewage Works 29: 210–11
- Cressener family**, and St Andrew's Church, Earls Colne 28: 172, 173, 174, 176, 178
- Cressing**
- Appletree Farm Cottage 30: 240
 - Great Warren 28: 151, 154, 312
 - Hawbush Green, Bakery Cottage (former barn?) 30: 237–41, 237, 239
 - Hungry Hall 28: 157, 160–4, 161–2, 228; 30: 240
 - Kingswood 26: 135, 136, 137, 138
 - landscape history
 - post-medieval field boundaries 26: 133, 136, 137; 28: 151–5 (inc. illustr.)
 - and settlement 26: 133–40 (inc. illustr.), 143
 - Lanham Wood 28: 151
 - New House Farm (later Cresleys Farm) 28: 156–60, 157–9, 164, 228
 - barn 28: 159–60, 159
 - as Saches 28: 156
 - Onley's Wood 28: 151
 - Pettit Way 28: 151, 153, 154
 - rectilinear enclosures 26: 231
- Cressing Temple**
- general*
- Cressing Temple: A Templar and Hospitaller Manor in Essex* ed. D. D. Andrews (book review) 25: 291–2
- landscape history and settlement 24: 117; 26: 133–40 (inc. illustr.), 143
- prehistoric to Roman features 24: 204–5, 204; 26: 133
- medieval period
- barns 30: 130
 - construction design and methods 25: 107–12 (inc. illustr.); 26: 271–2, 272–3; 27: 182–92 (inc. illustr.)
 - Barley Barn 24: 204–5, 204; 25: 80, 93, 94, 95, 110, 292; 27: 329; 28: 154, 218 *and see construction design above*
 - wagon-porches 25: 111
 - Wheat Barn 24: 124, 204, 205; 25: 80, 93, 94, 95, 108, 292; 26: 275; 28: 154, 317 *and see construction design above*
 - Chapel 28: 206, 217, 218

Cressing Temple, medieval period (*cont.*)

- Knights Hospitaller **25**: 79, 94, 104, 291–2; **29**: 104, 299
 Knights Templar **24**: 124; **25**: 79, 94, 291–2; **26**: 133, 136, 138, 141, 143; **28**: 312; **29**: 104, 299
 medieval/post-medieval **21**: 127, 130–1, 130; **26**: 249; **28**: 209
 walled garden **21**: 127, 130–1, 130; **22**: 153; **23**: 103; **24**: 204; **25**: 80, 249; **26**: 249; **28**: 122
 post-medieval
 16th–18th cent. garden features **22**: 153
 17th/18th cent.
 aisled barn **27**: 267
 Great House ('Greate House') **25**: 100, 103; **27**: 268; **28**: 156, 164; **29**: 195, 205
 and chapel **22**: 153; **26**: 249
 demolished **22**: 153; **25**: 79; **26**: 249
 Dovehouse Field, late Iron Age to late Roman features **30**: 218, 219
 estate **25**: 84, 89, 249; **28**: 156, 160
see also Cressing (New House Farm and Hungry Hall) *above*
 Granary (later Court Hall) **23**: 103; **25**: 79–106 (inc. illustr.), 249; **28**: 164
 dendrochronology **25**: 79, 92–6, 93, 95, 96, 103; **27**: 288
 malthouse and kiln (now toilet block) **25**: 79–80, 83, 96–102, 98, 101, 103–4, 104
 timberwork **25**: 79, 81, 82, 85, 86, 87, 89–92, 91, 102–3
 landscape history **24**: 117; **26**: 133–40 (inc. illustr.)
 Visitors Centre **28**: 218
 Warden's Garden **25**: 249
- Crew(e) family**, Waltham Abbey, 16th/17th cent. **24**: 71, 73
Cripsey Brook, Thames Water sewer pipe replacement **23**: 131, 136
Crispus Caesar (son of Constantine I), coin **26**: 269
Cromwell (Notts), Roman villa estate **25**: 237
Cromwell, Oliver, Civil War and Harwich **25**: 174–5, 182
Crondon Park *see* Stock
Crook, David, 'The taking of venison in the Forest of Essex, 1198–1207' **26**: 126–32
- crop growing**
 hops **29**: 220, 224
see also agriculture; cereal crops; plant remains
- cropmarks** **25**: 233; **28**: 188, 190, 195, 196; **29**: 185–8; **30**: 202
general, early planned landscapes **22**: 54
 Ardleigh **26**: 223, 230; **27**: 255
 Asheldham Camp **22**: 13, 14, 25
 Belcham St Paul **29**: 188
 Bentley, Great **28**: 195, 196; **29**: 188
 Bentley, Little **28**: 195, 196; **29**: 188
 Hall Farm **26**: 245
 Birch **26**: 231, 233
 Blackwater estuary **28**: 195
 Bradfield **28**: 195
 Brightlingsea, Moverons Farm **28**: 207
 Chadwell St Mary, Rose Cottage (north of) **27**: 305, 306
 Chesterford, Great **27**: 255
 Chignall, Beaumont Moates **27**: 251
 Colchester
 Gosbecks **28**: 195
 Kirkee McMunn barracks **29**: 268
 Cressing **26**: 231
 Dunmow, Great

Buildings Farm **26**: 231Folly Farm **26**: 231; **28**: 47, 51Fairlop **30**: 202Grays Thurrock, Stifford Clay Road **29**: 19, 21, 31Havering-atte-Bower **30**: 202Heybridge **28**: 210Hornchurch **26**: 234Langford **26**: 230; **27**: 252Leez Priory **26**: 234Leighs, Great **21**: 124; **26**: 231Ongar **28**: 188Rainham, Moor Hall Farm **26**: 234, 235Rivenhall **26**: 231, 232; **29**: 188Roding river valley **30**: 202Saffron Walden **28**: 188St Osyth **30**: 215Southchurch, Wick Farm **29**: 202Springfield, Chelmer Village East **28**: 214Stanway **26**: 231, 233Stebbingford **27**: 102, 104, 106Sturmer **22**: 145Tendring, Hill Farm **30**: 221Tey, Great, Teybrook Farm **29**: 205–6Theydon Garnon **30**: 202Thurrock, Grey Goose Farm **26**: 227, 234Witham **26**: 231; **28**: 214*see also* aerial reconnaissance; Brightlingsea (Moverons Pit); parchmarks**Crosby's Ferry, River Lea** **23**: 64**Crossan, Carl***et al.*, 'Salvage Recording of Iron Age and Roman remains atIckleton Road, Great Chesterford' **21**: 11–18and the late P. Christie, 'A detached kitchen at Great Yeldham: excavation and building study at Old Post Office Cottages, 1988–89' **26**: 174–91**crossbow boltheads/bolts**medieval, Stebbingford (poss.) **27**: 151, 152, 15315th/16th cent., Ongar sewerage scheme pipeline **23**: 134, 136**Crouch, River** **26**: 228and the identity of Wallfleet **26**: 168, 169, 170oyster-pit sites **27**: 253**Crouch Green** *see* Castle Hedingham**Crowe, K. L.**, 'Mesolithic Flints from Badger Hall, South Benfleet, Essex' **23**: 1–9**Crummy, Philip**, *City of Victory: the story of Colchester – Britain's first Roman town* (book review) **28**: 315–16**Crusades**Third Crusade **27**: 195, 196Fourth Crusade **27**: 195Seventh Crusade **27**: 196, 197Ninth Crusade **30**: 44Albigensians **27**: 196John, second lord Bouchier on **26**: 152–3**Cuilenborg, Emilius van, Dutch minister** **22**: 122**Cullen family**, Cressing Temple **25**: 102, 291**Culver, Abraham (d 1756)**, of Havering atte Bower **28**: 265**Culver, Richard (d 1787)** **28**: 265**culverts**Coggeshall, West Street, Robins Brook **23**: 159, 160, 161Cressing Temple **28**: 209, 218Maldon Carmelite Friary **30**: 67, 73, 74, 76, 77, 78, 83–4, 83, 86, 138

- Cunobelinus** *see* coins
- Curling, Revd Thomas H.**, Bradwell-juxta-Coggeshall rector **29**: 59
- Curling Tye Green** **30**: 182, 183
- Curteis, Tobit**, 'The uncovering and conservation of the medieval wall paintings at St James the Less, Little Tey' **29**: 136–44
- Curtis, Anna Marie (d 1806)** **28**: 265
- cutlery industry**, Thaxted **27**: 335, 336; **29**: 286–93 (inc. illustr.)
- Cutner, Thomas**, Audley End butler **24**: 165
- Dagenham**
 medieval manorial structure **26**: 200
 19th cent., parish workhouse **26**: 201
 A13 to Wennington, survey **24**: 197
 Becontree estate **26**: 202
 Crown Street, Ferry House, medieval features **24**: 198
 East Brook End Park, Bronze Age and Iron Age pottery **23**: 104
 Ford Road **30**: 214
 Goresbrook Fields, Goresbrook Road, late Iron Age/Roman features **27**: 264
 Horndon/Barking gas pipeline **24**: 199
 Parsloes manor house **26**: 199
 St Peter and St Paul Church **26**: 199, 200
 the Pilon vault **29**: 253
 Valence House Museum **26**: 202
 Wood Lane, Merry Fiddlers **24**: 198
History of Dagenham (J. P. Shawcross) **26**: 199–203, 202
see also Chadwell Heath
- Dagenham Breach (Parochial Charity)** **26**: 200
- Dagnams, Romford**, demolished c. 1948 **25**: 289
- Dale, Henry (alias Anthony Degrave)** **25**: 180, 181
- Dale, Samuel (d 1739)**, on the history of Harwich and Dovercourt **25**: 182; **26**: 192–4, 193
- dams**
 Pound Wood, Rayleigh Hills **27**: 323, 324
see also causeways
- Danbury**
 medieval tile kiln **29**: 206; **30**: 92, 186
 19th cent. tithe mapping **25**: 224
 Twitty Fee, late Iron Age/Roman enclosure **22**: 145, 146; **27**: 11
- Danbury Camp** **22**: 23, 26; **23**: 22; **24**: 205; **26**: 61, 62
- Danbury Country Park**, Icehouse **30**: 228
- Danbury Place (Danbury Park)** **30**: 180, 188
- Danbury Ridge**, earthworks, Iron Age pottery **25**: 12
- Danebury (Hants)** **22**: 34
 Iron Age loomweights **26**: 71
 metalworking evidence **27**: 155
- Danegeld** **27**: 92
- Danes** *see* Vikings
- D'Arcy family of Maldon** **27**: 223
see also Maldon (D'Arcy tower/Moot Hall)
- Dare, Robert Westley Hall, MP** **29**: 147
- Dartford (Kent)**
 late Bronze Age hoard **29**: 15
 medieval manor of Count of St Pol **27**: 195, 196, 197, 199
- dating**
 of hedgerows, Bocking **24**: 114–17, 116
see also archaeomagnetic dating; dendrochronology; radiocarbon dating
- daub**
general, and timber-framing **29**: 226
- Iron Age, Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm **28**: 50
 medieval
 Colchester, Osborne Street **25**: 49
 Heybridge Hall **29**: 234
 Roxwell quarry structure **23**: 42, 45, 48
 Stebbingford **27**: 123, 155–6
 late medieval, Saffron Walden, Nos 33–35 High Street **29**: 128, 133
 post-medieval
 Colchester, Osborne Street **25**: 53, 55
 Maldon Carmelite Friary **30**: 89
not precisely dated
 Chipping Ongar, Pleasance car park **30**: 159, 161, 173, 174
 Springfield/Boreham A12 Interchange **30**: 19, 37–8
 Stanway Hall Farm **29**: 207
 Waltham Abbey, Sun Street **26**: 118
 Weald, South, Camp **26**: 63
- Davey, Theo**, auctioneer and architect **24**: 168, 173
- Davies, John (architect)** **24**: 168, 173
- Davies, Thomas**, and Cressing Temple **25**: 79
- Davis, Robert**, land valuer **25**: 221
- Dawkins, Charles**, Audley End huntsman **23**: 73
- Dawson, Charles James (architect)** **24**: 169, 174
- Dawson, Lt Robert, RE**, tithe mapping **25**: 219–20, 222, 225
- Dawson, William**
 Colchester estate agent **25**: 224
 farmer and valuer of Frating Hall **25**: 220
- D'Cruze, Shani**, *Our time in God's hands* (book review) **23**: 170, 172–3
- De Burgh, Elizabeth (d 1360)**, rebuilding of St Mary's Church, Great Bardfield(?) **25**: 269; **28**: 130–1
- De Burgh, Raymond**, lands of Counts of St Pol **27**: 193, 194, 196–7, 198, 199
- De Burgh estates**, of Bardfield **24**: 243
- De Ferrers family** *see* Ferrers
- De Lisle, Robert** *see* Lisle, Robert de
- De Tibetot family**, Tiptofts, Wimbish **24**: 120
- Deacle, Rev. E. L. Y.**, vicar of Messing **24**: 153
- Dean, Doreen**, historian **26**: 199
- Deane, Anthony (later Sir)**, (Harwich shipwright, later Navy Commissioner) **25**: 175, 176, 179, 181
- Deane, James**, Colchester builder, 18th cent. **25**: 100, 101, 103
- Deane, William**, of Dynes manor, Great Maplestead **29**: 233
- Deane family monuments**, St Giles' Church, Great Maplestead **30**: 251
- Deard, George**, Old Harlow resident **22**: 105
- Debden (N. Essex)**, medieval manor **30**: 146
- Debden (W. Essex)**
 Debden Green WW2 defence ring **26**: 256
 housing survey **29**: 211
see also Loughton
- Debenham, Sir Gilbert, of Little Wenham** **21**: 106
- Dedham**
 Enclosure Acts **26**: 138
 ring ditches **29**: 187
- deer**, and the royal forests **26**: 126
- deer bones**
 prehistoric, Aveley **28**: 215
 Roman, Braintree, George Yard **24**: 53–4, 61
not precisely dated
 Pleshey, 'The Gardens' **28**: 285, 286
 Thaxted, Town Street **29**: 293

deer enclosures**deer enclosures** *see* Ongar Radio Station (Great Park)**deer parks**

Stock, Crondon Park (poss.) **24**: 201
 Weald, South, Camp **26**: 44, 45–6, 53, 60; **27**: 272
see also Littley Park; Woodham Walter (Hall)

defensive works *see* air-raid shelters; airfields; artillery; Essex
 Redoubt, Ongar; forts; Harwich (defences);
 hillforts; Martello towers; pill-boxes; Saffron
 Walden; World Wars**Defoe, Daniel**

on flight from London plague (1666) **23**: 65
 on Harwich 194
 on men of business and property **25**: 185–6
 on Prince Rupert **22**: 118

Denbigh (north Wales), Carmelite Friary **30**: 133**dendrochronology** **27**: 288; **30**: 232–3

church bellframes survey **27**: 289, 290; **30**: 232
 list **30**: 232
 Belchamp St Paul, Turners **28**: 231
 Coggeshall, Grange Barn **27**: 186, 288
 Colchester, St Martin's Church **28**: 249
 Collins Creek, Blackwater estuary **24**: 209
 Cressing
 Hungry Hall **28**: 163, 164, 228
 New House Farm **28**: 160, 164, 228
 Cressing Temple **28**: 156
 Barley Barn **26**: 271
 the Granary **25**: 79, 92–6, 93, 95, 96, 103; **27**: 288
 Harmondworth, W. London, Great Barn **27**: 186
 Laver, High, Mashams **29**: 216
 Maldon
 All Saints' Church, spire **124**: 148
 King's Head, High Street **27**: 218, 223
 Netteswellbury, Monks' Barn **28**: 228, 237
 Staplehurst (Kent), Kent Cottage **24**: 121
 Totham, Great, Slough House Farm **21**: 126–7, 132
 Wethersfield, Codham Hall, Great **28**: 228, 245
 Writtle, Lordship Barn **28**: 228, 246

Dengie

early planned landscapes **22**: 51, 57
 medieval hundred **25**: 75; **26**: 127, 164, 168; **29**: 118, 119
 anti-aircraft batteries (Diver sites) **27**: 255
Daneseia (Domesday placename) **21**: 49
 red hills **27**: 255
see also Asheldham

Dengie Hall

medieval manor **21**: 49–50
 Parish Church of St James **21**: 49–50

Denney, Patrick, 'The enclosure of Old Heath Common
 1811–18' **27**: 237–46**Denny, Edward**, Waltham Abbey lord of the manor **29**: 207**Denton (Norfolk)**, Lodge Farm, cross-wing roof **24**: 120**Derby, earls of** *see* Ferrers**deserted villages/settlements** *see* settlement patterns**Devereux family**, Littley Park **25**: 131**Devil's Dyke (Cambs)** **27**: 96**Dewey (Dewy) family**, 17th cent. Waltham Abbey **24**: 71–2**Dewye, Josias**, Temple Mills lease **22**: 117**Dicket Mead, Welwyn (Herts)**, late Roman building **26**:
 265**Dickin, Dr Edward P.**, Essex historian **24**: 151, 152**Dickinson, John**, Temple Mills lease **22**: 119**Diocletian, Emperor** **26**: 76**Dix, Robert**, freeman of Colchester (16th cent.) **21**: 111**docks** *see* waterfronts**dog bones**

Birchanger, Woodside Industrial Park **25**: 28
 Braintree, George Yard **24**: 53–4, 60–1
 Rainham, Tesco site **21**: 134

Domesday Survey*general*

Count Eustace of Boulogne's estates **24**: 240; **25**: 75, 76;
26: 163; **28**: 103, 142
 in Essex (book reviews) **24**: 240–1; **26**: 288
 and Essex tenants **24**: 157–8, 160; **25**: 75
 and feudal topography **21**: 48–56
 and J. H. Round **23**: 81; **24**: 240; **29**: 155, 156–7, 158,
 170
 and manors of Counts of St Pol **27**: 194, 195, 198
 and planned landscapes **22**: 55, 58
 settlement and landscape **29**: 115–16, 118
 and sheep farming **26**: 71, 76–7
 and watermills **30**: 273
 woodland in SE Essex **22**: 50, 52–3
 Adulfesness (*Aldufvesnasa*) (now The Sokens) **27**: 202,
 205–6, 210
 Barnston (*Bernestuna*) **24**: 160
 Blackwater estuary, fisheries **29**: 281
 Bocking Hall **24**: 117
 Boreham **28**: 103; **30**: 22
 Bradwell-on-Sea (*Effcestera*) **25**: 60
 Colchester, origin of the 'Liberties' of **25**: 74–6
 Harwich **26**: 194
 Hawkwell, Church **27**: 271
 Langdon Hills, Camp **26**: 49
 Leyton **28**: 298
 Maldon **26**: 162–3, 164; **28**: 142
 Newland, Roxwell **25**: 160
 Ongar **30**: 154
 Rayleigh Castle **28**: 290
 Stebbing manors **30**: 146, 151
 Stebbingford (*Horstedafort*) **25**: 249; **27**: 106, 151, 174–6
 Ugley and placename evidence **24**: 153–5
 Weald, South, Camp **26**: 45
 Woodham Walter **30**: 190
 Writtle **26**: 141; **27**: 1

**Domesday Survey of Queen Philippa (Edward III's
 consort)** **21**: 48, 49**domestic service** *see* employment**Dominican order**

Chelmsford friary **22**: 73; **30**: 77, 149, 151
 Sudbury friary **22**: 72, 73

Domitius Ahenobarbus, Lucius, and Caesar **21**: 9**Donyland, East**

in Domesday Book **25**: 75
 East Donyland Hall, Neolithic axe **21**: 118
 High Street, Rowhedge **24**: 198

Donyland, West *see* Berechurch and under Colchester**Doraunt, John**, Colchester clerk (15th cent.) **24**: 129, 130**Doreward, John (son of Sir John, of Bocking)** **21**: 104**Doreward, Sir John, of Bocking (House of Commons
 Speaker, d 1420)** **21**: 104**Doreward family of Bocking** **21**: 104**Douglas, Sir William**, Scottish knight **26**: 153**Doull, Alexander**, tithe maps of **25**: 222, 224**dovecotes**

Berechurch Hall **25**: 285–8 (inc. illustr.)
 Brentwood, Thorndon Country Park (poss. gazebo?) **27**:
 263, 272
 Hedingham Castle **28**: 294, 295–8, 295, 296

dovecotes (*cont.*)

- Sewards End, Tiptofts **28**: 223
 Spains Hall, Finchingfield **28**: 317

Dover (Kent) *see* Buckland**Dovercourt**

- Bronze Age hoard **28**: 277
 medieval market **21**: 89
 19th/20th cent.
 Alexandra Hotel **24**: 182
 seaside house at **24**: 182
 WW2 anti-aircraft battery **29**: 186
 by-pass **25**: 193, 194, 195
 see also Harwich (Bathside Battery)
 Church of All Saints, tower and porch **23**: 93
 Dovercourt Decoy (duck decoy pond) **29**: 186
 Samuel Dale's *History* **25**: 182; **26**: 192, 193, 194

Down Hall, Hatfield Broad Oak, 19th cent. garden and park **29**: 200**Downhouse Farm** *see* Hanningfield, West**Doyle, Paul A.**, *Fields of the First* (book review) **29**: 299–300**Doyley, John, senior**, map-maker **25**: 221, 222**D'Oyly, Mr.**, Griffin Griffin's agent, Audley End **23**: 70**Drayson, Frederick**, of Faversham (Kent), tithe map-maker **25**: 222**Dreuil (Somme, France)**, Bronze Age hoard **22**: 7**Drewry, George, VC** **28**: 316**Druids**, poss. temple at Bentley **24**: 188–9**Dubnovellaunus**, British ruler **26**: 75**duck decoy ponds** **27**: 250, 251, 254, 255; **28**: 188, 192, 193; **29**: 186**Duckend Farm** *see* Stansted**Duddenhoe, manor of**, Coggeshale medieval estate **22**: 61**Duffus (Moray)**, church plate **24**: 150**Dugdale, Sir William (d 1686)**, historian **24**: 161, 163; **26**: 199**Dunkirk**

- Silas Taylor at **25**: 174–5, 180
 sold to France (1662) **25**: 175

Dunmow, medieval hundred of **26**: 127; **27**: 108, 193; **29**: 115, 116, 119**Dunmow, Great**

- Romano-British period
 enclosure **21**: 124, 125
 poss. small town **28**: 47; **30**: 276
 pottery (comparison) **27**: 317–19
 textile-working **26**: 77
 Saxon features **21**: 124, 125
 medieval period **27**: 174
 see also Alfriston medieval manor; Southall manor (later Clapton Hall)
 19th cent., Union Workhouse **26**: 212
 20th cent.
 and the railways **28**: 305
 WW2 GHQ Line **27**: 274
 Bigods Hall, prob. Roman villa **21**: 125
 Bigods medieval manor *see* Alfriston
 Bigods Wood **21**: 125
 Boyes Croft, malthouse **25**: 100, 104; **27**: 256
 Buildings Farm **24**: 198; **25**: 15, 16; **26**: 231; **27**: 33; **28**: 47–92 (inc. illustr.)
 Middle Iron Age features **25**: 19, 249; **28**: 47, 54, 55, 90
 Structure 1 **28**: 50–1, 52, 53
 Structure 2 **28**: 51–2, 54
 late Iron Age/Roman features **25**: 19, 25, 249; **28**: 52–62, 56–9

- field system **25**: 249; **28**: 52–62, 56, 58, 88–90, 89
 later Roman features **25**: 23, 250; **28**: 60–1, 62–5, 63–4
 field system **25**: 249–50; **28**: 60, 63, 88–90, 89
 Structure 3 **28**: 62, 63, 89, 90
 Structure 4 **28**: 62–3, 90

misc. finds **28**: 82–8 (inc. illustr.)

see also coins; pottery; tiles

Chequers Lane **28**: 91

Church End

prehistoric to medieval features **26**: 243

poss. Roman villa **28**: 47

The Old Vicarage **27**: 278

Flitch Lane, Dunelm **30**: 214

Folly Farm **26**: 231; **28**: 47, 51, 90

High Street, Nos 39/41 (rear), misc. residual pottery **22**: 141

Junior School, Mesolithic axe/adze **25**: 226

Merks Hill Farm, poss. Roman villa **28**: 47

Newton Works **28**: 47

North Street, Brook House, medieval kitchen **28**: 115, 116

St Mary the Virgin, Church of **26**: 218

Dunmow, Little

and FitzWalter family **21**: 49; **22**: 68

Priory

the Lady Chapel (now Parish Church of All Saints) **24**: 191–2

medieval mortared flint **23**: 94

Priory School (1871), now private house **26**: 210

Dunstable (Beds), hat producing centre **27**: 230**Durham, Jolland de** **27**: 194, 198**Durham Cathedral** **27**: 189**Durrington Walls (Wilts)**, late Neolithic pottery **22**: 8**'Dutch' cottages**

Dutch Cottage Museum, Canvey Island **22**: 122, 123–4, 124, 128–30, 131

Rayleigh, Crown Hill **22**: 122, 124–7, 130–1

Dutch Reformed Churches **22**: 122, 123, 128**Dutch wars** *see* Wars**Dybney, Joan**, Colchester will (1571) **22**: 97**dyke systems of defence**

at Camulodunum **21**: 142, 143

at Verulamium **21**: 142, 143

Dynes family of Cressing **30**: 239–40**Earls Colne**

19th cent. tithe commutation maps **25**: 222

Atlas Ironworks **26**: 235; **29**: 189, 190

Combe Hay, 16th/17th cent. house **29**: 226

Nightingale Hall Farm, prehistoric and post-medieval finds **30**: 196

Priory **26**: 253; **28**: 172

St Mary's Priory Church **28**: 167, 174–5

St Andrew's Church **28**: 167

churchyard **28**: 172, 175, 176, 177

evolution **28**: 165–72, 171

monuments **28**: 165, 168, 170, 172–6, 173

pews **28**: 165, 166, 169, 176–8

restoration **28**: 165, 166

Sonningwells **29**: 224–6, 225

earthquake (1884), Colchester area **26**: 217**East Ham** *see* Ham, East**East India Company**, Harts Hospital, Woodford Green **23**: 110**Easter, High**

Anglo-Saxon metalwork **27**: 320, 321

Easter, High (*cont.*)

- medieval settlement **29**: 117, 118
 Oldeparke **29**: 119
 and Pleshey Great Park **25**: 114, 115
see also Good Easter
- Easterford bridge**, over the Blackwater **26**: 168
- Eastern Counties Railway Company (later Great Eastern Railway)**
 at Colchester **26**: 290
 at Harwich **25**: 198
 surveying for **25**: 224, 225
 Takeley Railway Station **28**: 305, 309, 310
- Easthorpe**
 Church **29**: 94, 97, 98, 143
 Little Birch Holt Farm, Middle Bronze Age palstave **22**: 2, 3
 poss. Roman road at **24**: 209
- Easthorpe Green**, Flispes, 16th cent. kitchen **28**: 116
- Eastlake, Sir Charles** **26**: 219
- Easton, Great**
 Hall **27**: 187
 manorial site **24**: 124
 railway crossing keeper's lodge **28**: 309
- Easton, Little**, Lady Warwick and the 'Dunmow Progressives' **24**: 244
- Eastwood**, 19th cent. tithe commutation maps **25**: 222
- Ecclestone, J.**
 'Early Iron Age settlement at Southend: excavations at Fox Hall Farm, 1993' **26**: 24–39
 and Havis, Richard, 'Late Iron Age and Roman occupation at Hatfield Peverel: excavations at Sandford Quarry 1994' **27**: 13–21
- Ecgerht, King (d 839)** **27**: 95
- Eddy, M. R.**, "'Dutch' Cottages in Essex' **22**: 122–31
- Edgar, King**, charter of **25**: 176–7
- Edmund, Saint**, king and martyr **24**: 157
- Edward the Confessor, King and Saint (d 1066)** **21**: 48; **29**: 284
- Edward the Elder, King (899–924)** **24**: 158, 160; **27**: 96, 97; **28**: 317
 attacks Colchester **27**: 97
 Maldon *burh* **23**: 18, 20, 22; **27**: 97; **28**: 139, 140
 Maldon campaign (912) **24**: 157
- Edward I, King** **24**: 122, 123, 124, 125; **27**: 198
 on Crusade **30**: 44
 and Little Park **25**: 119
 and Pleshey Park **25**: 114
see also coins
- Edward II, King**
 and Coggeshale family **22**: 62, 63, 64
 deposed 1327 **22**: 63
- Edward III, King**
 and the Bruce family **26**: 170
 and John Bouchier **26**: 146, 148, 149
 and Lionel de Bradenham **22**: 68, 72
 Queen Philippa as consort **21**: 48
 Scottish and French wars **22**: 63, 64, 65; **26**: 146
- Edward IV, King** **21**: 106; **26**: 145; **30**: 146, 149, 150, 152
- Edward VI, King**, and Pleshey **25**: 113, 114
- Edwards, Jane (d 1851)**, Broomfield, St Mary's Church **30**: 251
- Edwards, Richard**, Manningtree tenement (c. 1633) **24**: 237
- Eight Ash Green**, Abbots Hall, medieval kitchen **28**: 116
- Eldred family**, St Andrew's, Earls Colne monuments **28**: 168, 173, 174, 175, 176

- Elizabeth I, Queen** **22**: 172; **30**: 179, 193
 and Colchester Reformation **22**: 96, 97, 98; **30**: 278
 visits Harwich **26**: 194
see also coins
- Ellesborough (Bucks)**, Bronze Age hoard **28**: 275, 277
- Elliot, Edward (d 1595)**, of Newland Hall, Roxwell **25**: 160, 171
- Ellis, Rev. Henry (d 1802)**, curate in Rochford Hundred **26**: 198
- Elliston family**, St Andrew's, Earls Colne monuments **28**: 168, 174, 175
- elm timberwork**
 Bocking, Church Lane, Hill Malting **29**: 220, 222, 223
 Wethersfield, Great Codham Hall **30**: 248
- elm wood remains**, Waltham Abbey, Longpool **29**: 207
- elm woodland**
 Dutch Elm Disease **25**: 119; **30**: 181
 Cressing **25**: 94, 96; **28**: 154
 Little Park **25**: 119, 124
 Wimpole (Cams) **25**: 119
 Woodham Walter **30**: 181
- Elmdon**
 medieval growth **29**: 116
 1824 Enclosure Act **25**: 219
- Elmstead**
 Parish Church of St Anne and St Lawrence **28**: 249–50, 249
 parish of **25**: 73
- Elsenham**
 Roman grave group **23**: 99, 112
 box, bronze (*pyxis*) **23**: 99, 112
 medieval manor **29**: 116
 Tye Green, Romano-British features **27**: 271
- Elstowe (Beds)**, long-wall jetty house **24**: 120
- Ely, Bishops of** *see* Thirlby, Thomas
- Ely (Cams)**
 Abbey, inquest into privileges of **24**: 157–8
 Cathedral, architecture **27**: 189–90
- emmer remains**, Asheldham Camp **22**: 25, 31
- Emmison, F. G.**, *Elizabethan Life: Home, Work & Land* (book review) **23**: 168–9
- employment**
 and Irish immigration in 18th/19th cent. **28**: 298, 301
 female during the French wars **27**: 226–36
 agriculture **27**: 226–8, 233
 domestic service **27**: 231–2
 prostitution and vagrancy **27**: 232–3
 straw plaiting **27**: 230–1, 233, 235
 textiles and clothing **27**: 228–9, 235
 on the railways **28**: 305
see also Audley End
- Enclosure Acts, Parliamentary** *see* Parliament (Acts of Enclosure)
- enclosures**
 Neolithic
 Alphamstone **21**: 124, 125
 Chadwell St Mary, Rose Cottage (north of), poss. long mortuary enclosure **27**: 305, 306
 late Neolithic/Bronze Age (poss.) 'hengiform', Helions Bumpstead **22**: 145, 146
 Bronze Age, Lofts Farm **28**: 195
 mid to late Bronze Age
 Brightlingsea, Moverons Farm **28**: 207
 Springfield/Boreham, A12 Interchange **25**: 25; **30**: 5–12 (inc. illustr.)

enclosures (*cont.*)

late Bronze Age

- Baddow, Great **30**: 7
 Manor Farm **22**: 148, 153–4; **25**: 3–12 (inc. illustr.)
 Boreham **23**: 95, 97; **24**: 195
 Broomfield, Windmill Field **23**: 102; **25**: 10; **26**: 1–23
 (inc. illustr.); **30**: 7
 Hallingbury, Little **23**: 116, 117
 Springfield Lyons **25**: 3, 9–12, 11; **26**: 14, 20, 22
 Upminster, Hunts Hill Farm **29**: 207

late Bronze Age/early Iron Age

- Rochford, Westbarrow Farm **29**: 201
 Uphall Camp (poss.) **21**: 133

Iron Age

- Braintree, College House **24**: 61
 Hadleigh **26**: 25
 Maldon, Tenterfield Road **28**: 212
 Stanway **22**: 159; **26**: 231, 233
 Thaxted **22**: 145, 146
 Upminster, Hunts Hill Farm **26**: 251–2

mid to late Iron Age

- Ashdon **23**: 95, 96
 Bardfield, Great **23**: 95, 96
 Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm **28**: 52, 54
 Stebbing Green **23**: 95, 96
 Tendring, Hill Farm **29**: 203

late Iron Age

- Boreham, Bull's Lodge Farm **24**: 1–3, 4
 Danbury, Twitty Fee **27**: 11
 Fairlop Quarry **30**: 220
 Heybridge Hall **23**: 100, 101
 Hornchurch (poss.) **26**: 234
 Mucking **27**: 11
 Stansted Airport, Bury Lodge Lane **21**: 136
 Stanway Hall Farm **23**: 108; **24**: 205–7, 206; **28**: 205,
 221, 315; **29**: 207, 214
 Writtle, Birch Spring, Highwood **27**: 1–12 (inc.
 illustr.)

late Iron Age/Roman

- Chigborough Farm, Goldhanger **21**: 131
 Chignall **23**: 39
 Cressing Temple, Dovehouse Field **30**: 218
 Danbury **22**: 145, 146
 Dunmow, Great **21**: 124, 125
 Halstead **22**: 145, 146
 Heybridge Hall **30**: 220
 Leighs, Great (sub-square) **21**: 123, 124
 Stansted Airport Social Club **21**: 135, 136
 Thaxted **22**: 145, 146

Roman

- Alphamstone, ?Romano-Celtic **21**: 124, 125
 Alresford **21**: 125
 Brightlingsea, Moverons Farm **28**: 207
 Bull's Lodge Quarry, Boreham **22**: 151; **24**: 3–5, 5, 7, 8,
 18
 Coggeshall, 'The Lawns' **26**: 82, 100–1
 Hatfield Peverel, Sandford Quarry **26**: 238, 244; **27**:
 13–21 (inc. illustr.)
 Langham **29**: 188
 Wendens Ambo **27**: 20

medieval

- Boreham, Buxted Chicken Factory, early medieval tofts
25: 246; **28**: 103, 105, 106–8, 109–11
see also Writtle (King John's Hunting Lodge)

post-medieval, Terling, poss. windmill site **25**: 236, 237*not precisely dated*

- Ashen, mortuary enclosure **30**: 200–1
 Birch **26**: 231, 233
 Birdbrook **24**: 193
 Canfield, Little **23**: 95, 97
 Cressing, rectilinear **26**: 231
 Farnham Church **27**: 252
 Horkesley, Great, Martins **27**: 252
 Lamarsh, poss. mortuary enclosure **29**: 188
 Lawford **29**: 188
 Leighs, Great **26**: 231
 Mount Bures, Long Gardens, (poss.) long mortuary
 enclosure **29**: 188, 189
 Ridgewell **21**: 125; **24**: 193
 Rivenhall **26**: 231, 232; **28**: 196
 Shalford **21**: 123; **27**: 252
 Shoebury, North **22**: 55; **26**: 123; **27**: 338
 Southchurch, Wick Farm **29**: 202
 Stanway, Church Lane, sub-rectangular **24**: 214–18,
 216–17
 Stebbingford **27**: 106
 Tilbury Juxta Clare **27**: 252
 Tollesbury Wick Marsh **27**: 274
 Wakes Colne, Bretts Farm **27**: 252
 Waltham Abbey/Waltham Holy Cross, *Eldeworth* **22**:
 160; **24**: 93, 94, 111; **26**: 105, 123
 Witham **26**: 231
 Maltings Lane, Pondholton Farm Enclosure **28**: 214
 Yeldham, Great, Butler's Grove **27**: 252

see also deer enclosures; Loft Hall; moated sites; stock
 enclosures

enclosures, causewayed *see* causewayed enclosures; Orsett

Enfield Lock

- Royal Ordnance Factory **30**: 198
 early Flandrian peat **22**: 162, 163

Enfield to Epping Green Gas Pipeline **29**: 210

Englefield (Berks), Battle of **27**: 92

Environment, Dept. of

- Planning and Policy Guidance Note 15 (PPG 15) **26**:
 235
 Planning and Policy Guidance Note 16 (PPG 16) **22**:
 148; **23**: 98–9; **25**: 14, 60; **26**: 235

Eohric, King of the East Angles **27**: 96

Eorcenwald, Saint (Bishop of London), founds Barking
 minster (Abbey) **24**: 157; **27**: 93

Epping

- medieval period **29**: 116; **30**: 262–6
 planned town **25**: 228; **30**: 262–3
 Church of St John the Baptist **30**: 263
 High Street Nos 237–255 (rear)
 medieval features **29**: 199
 pit group **30**: 262–6, 262–5
 St Margaret's Hospital (former workhouse) **30**: 212, 228
 Station Road (No. 4) **25**: 228
see also Copped Hall

Epping Forest

- Essex Mapping Project **30**: 199, 202
 history (book article) **24**: 244
 Longbarns **28**: 199
 WW2 defence ring **26**: 256
see also Chigwell (Epping Forest Country Club)

Epping Green to Enfield Gas Pipeline **29**: 210

Epping Heath, and Waltham Abbey **29**: 117; **30**: 262

Eppingbury, medieval estate **30**: 262

Erith (Kent), Beaker pottery **28**: 101

Essex

general

Archaeology in Essex

1991 **23**: 98–113

1992 **24**: 195–210

1993 **25**: 239–57

1994 **26**: 238–58

1995 **27**: 261–76

1996 **28**: 205–27

1997 **29**: 194–215

1998 **30**: 210–31

in Domesday Book (reviewed) **24**: 240–1

early policing **25**: 290–1; **28**: 316

early postal service **28**: 318

Essex Churches and Chapels: a Select Guide (Fitch) (book review) **28**: 318

Essex Heritage: essays presented to Sir William Addison (book review) **24**: 243–4

excavations

1989 **21**: 126–39, 127

1990 **22**: 148–61, 149

fieldwalking in (1985–1993) **25**: 14–27

mansions and estates lost but archives saves **25**: 288–9

mapping, 18th cent. map-makers (book review) **22**: 188 and the medieval royal forest **26**: 126–32

peasants in Essex c. 13th–14th cent. **29**: 115–21

Sworn to Serve: Police in Essex 1840–1990 by M. Scollan (book review) **25**: 290–1

The Archaeology of Essex Proceedings of the Writtle Conference (Owen Bedwin ed.) (book review) **28**: 314–15

Tithe commutation maps **25**: 219–25

Victoria Cross holders (book reviews) **24**: 244; **28**: 316–17

vineyards **21**: 48

see also National Mapping Project

Essex Coast, *The archaeology of the Essex Coast vol 1: the Hullbridge Survey* (Wilkinson and Murphy) (book review) **27**: 337–8

Essex Coast Environmentally Sensitive Area (ESA) monitoring **27**: 249–50

Essex County Council Archaeology Section

1989 **21**: 118–25

1990 **22**: 138–47

1991 **23**: 91–7

1992 **24**: 185–94

1993 **25**: 226–38

1994 **26**: 222–37

1995 **27**: 247–60

1996 **28**: 181–204

1997 **29**: 183–93

1998 **30**: 196–209

Essex Cropmarks Enclosure Project **28**: 195

Essex Gardens Trust **28**: 190

Essex Mapping Project see National Mapping Project

Essex placenames project see placename evidence

Essex Redoubt, Ongar **24**: 200; **25**: 245

Essex Tree-ring Dating Project see dendrochronology

Essex Yeomanry, Waltham Abbey **24**: 74

Essex, Earls of see Bohun; Fitz Peter; Mandeville, Geoffrey de

Estrées-sur-Noye (France), Roman villa **26**: 265

Ettricke, Edward, Temple Mills lease **22**: 119

Eustace of Boulogne, Count, Domesday estates **24**: 240; **25**: 75, 76; **26**: 163; **28**: 103, 142

Evans, Kathleen and McMaster, Ida, *Mount Bures – its lands and its people. A brief history from prehistoric to Victorian times* (book review) **27**: 339–40

Ewart Park Bronze Age metalwork phase

Blackmore, Fithlers Hall Farm, Highwood **28**: 280

Blackwater valley **30**: 260–1, 261

Boreham (poss.) **22**: 139

Fingringoe **22**: 5, 8

Harlow, Old, Gildea Way **21**: 119

Layer Marney **28**: 275, 277

Nottingham **28**: 272

Oakley, Little **22**: 11

Springfield Lyons **25**: 10; **30**: 19

Stumps Cross **26**: 259

Swallows Cross, Rayplace Farm **28**: 280

Vange **29**: 1, 7, 9–12, 9, 15

Exeter (Devon), Roman baths **23**: 121

Fairclough, K. R.

'Mills and ferries along the lower Lea' **23**: 57–66

'Temple Mills as an Industrial Site in the 17th Century' **22**: 115–21

Fairfax, Sir Thomas, and Earls Colne **28**: 167

Fairlop

medieval moated site (prob.) **30**: 202

WW2 airfield **30**: 202

Fairlop Quarry, Hainault Road, Bronze Age to Roman features **26**: 251; **30**: 210, 220–1

fairs see markets and fairs

Faith, Rosamond, 'The topography and social structure of a small soke in the middle ages: The Sokens, Essex' **27**: 202–13

Fambridge, North, tithe mapping **25**: 224

Farnham

Church, sub-rectangular enclosure **27**: 252

medieval manors

Farnham, Little **27**: 194, 195, 196, 198

see also Hertisham (later Hassobury)

Walkefares **27**: 194

fasteners, Anglo-Saxon, Waltham Abbey, Abbey Gardens House **25**: 246

Faulkbourne, Church **29**: 97

Fawkon, Robert, Colchester will (1554) **22**: 97

Feet of Fines **22**: 62; **29**: 59; **30**: 144

Felsted

general, landscape history **26**: 142, 143

medieval manor **25**: 113; **27**: 106, 174

18th cent. estate **25**: 221

19th cent. mapping of **25**: 224

almshouses **26**: 212

Church of the Holy Cross

churchyard **23**: 93

north aisle reconstruction **29**: 253–4, 254

Grammar School **26**: 208, 210

Sugar Beet Factory

late Iron Age features **27**: 264

probable Roman villa **27**: 262, 264

see also Littley Park; Stebbing Green; Stebbingford

Felton, Edward, of Pentlow Hall **29**: 233

Fenerde, Henry, of Copford **22**: 69

Fenn, John, Colchester estate agent **25**: 224

Fenton, James, of Chelmsford **26**: 292, 293

Fermer, John le, and Lionel de Bradenham (14th cent.) **22**: 68

- Ferrers, Edward Grey, Lord (d 1457)** 30: 149
- Ferrers of Groby (Leics)** 28: 130; 30: 146, 148, 149
- Ferrers, Henry de (d 1343)**, and Stebbing Church 28: 130–1; 30: 148
- Ferrers, Henry de (d c. 1093–1101)**, Domesday manor of Stebbing Hall 30: 146, 148, 151, 152
- Ferrers, Henry de, Lord** 30: 148, 149
- Ferrers, Margaret, Lady (d 1375)** 30: 148–9, 151
- Ferrers, Robert de (2nd Earl of Derby)** 30: 148
founds Tilty Abbey 23: 152; 30: 148, 151
- Ferrers, Robert de (6th Earl of Derby d 1279)**, and King Henry III 28: 130; 30: 150
- Ferrers, Robert de (Earl of Derby, d 1139)**, Stebbing manor 30: 148
- Ferrers, Sir William de (d 1287)** 30: 148
- Ferrers, William de (3rd Earl of Derby d 1190)**, grant to Knights Hospitallers 28: 131; 30: 146, 150, 152
- Ferrers, William de (5th Earl of Derby d 1254)** 30: 146, 148
- Ferrers, William de, Lord (d 1370/71)**, and Stebbing Church 28: 131; 30: 148
- Ferrers, William de, Lord (d 1445)** 30: 149
- Ferrers family**, of Stebbing 28: 130–1; 30: 146, 147, 148–9, 151
- ferricrete (dark stone)**, Bradwell-juxta-Coggeshall, Holy Trinity Church 29: 76, 77, 96
- ferries** *see* Lea, River
- fibulae** *see* brooches
- field boundaries** *see* boundaries
- field systems**
general
'coaxial' 22: 46, 51
Cressing 26: 133
open fields 22: 46, 57, 58; 28: 151
middle Bronze Age
Shoebury, North 28: 1, 10
Wakering, Great 28: 1, 10
late Bronze Age/early Iron Age, Upminster, Hunts Hill Farm 23: 108
Iron Age
Stansted Airport, Social Club 25: 44
Totham, Great, Slough House Farm 21: 132
late Iron Age/Roman
Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm 25: 249; 28: 52–62, 56, 58, 88–90, 89
Heybridge Hall 30: 220
Shoebury, North 22: 49, 55; 27: 338
Sturmer, barrow 29: 295
Tendring, Hill Farm 29: 203; 30: 221
Roman
Castle Hedingham, Maiden Ley Farm 27: 27, 33, 34
Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm 25: 249–50; 28: 60, 63, 88–90, 89
Fairlop Quarry 30: 220–1
Heybridge, Elms Farm 25: 250
Sampford, Great, Shillingstone Field 29: 33, 46
Upminster, Hunts Hill Farm 29: 207
Roman/Saxon, Hornchurch, South, Rainham Road 30: 215
medieval
Barling Magna, Barling Marsh 26: 222
Boreham, Bulls Lodge Quarry 27: 263
Cressing Temple (poss.) 28: 218
Grays Thurrock, Stifford County Primary School 28: 218
Rawreth 26: 240
Springfield/Boreham A12 Interchange 30: 5, 7, 29, 38
Stebbingford 27: 110–12, 111, 121, 126, 169, 171, 173
Wakering, Great 28: 1, 10
not precisely dated
Bromley, Great, Badley Hall 29: 188
Horndon-on-the-Hill 22: 53–4
Leyton, Buckingham Road, Football Club 28: 212
Orsett Cock 22: 49, 52, 54–5
Pleshey Great Park 25: 115–16, 115
Stratford Market Depot (North) 24: 202
see also landscape history; ridge-and-furrow
- fieldwalking (1985–1993)** 25: 14–27, 243; 30: 1–3, 3–5
- figurines**
copper alloy, Roman, Braintree, Sandpit Road, 'horse and rider' 24: 22, 29, 44–6, 46
pipeclay, Roman, Colchester, Angel Yard 27: 74, 75
late medieval, Colchester, The Red Lion 25: 150
- Finchingfield**
19th cent. tithe commutation maps 25: 222
The Round House, 'Dutch' cottage 22: 124
Spains Hall 28: 316, 317
Springmeade, The Causeway 30: 247
- finger-rings** *see* rings, finger
- Fingringhoe**
Plane Hall Farm
late Bronze Age hoard 22: 2, 3–7, 4, 6
Iron Age bridle-bit 22: 6, 7–8
South Green, Bronze Age metalwork 22: 6, 8
- fire pits** *see* hearths/ovens
- fired clay** *see* clay
- fireplaces**
Rayleigh, Dutch Cottage 22: 122, 125, 127, 130
Stebbing, Church of St Mary the Virgin 28: 119, 123, 131, 132
Steeple Bumpstead, Little Waltons Farmhouse, painted fireplace 29: 240, 241
- Firman family**, of Hatfield Peverel 26: 279
- Firmin, Benjamin (Old Heath, Colchester farmer)** 27: 244
- fish bone deposits**
Maldon Carmelite Friary 30: 135
Sales Point, Blackwater estuary 29: 279–80
- fish-ponds** 29: 281
Chelmsford, Moulsham Lodge 29: 197
Coggeshall Abbey 23: 95
Pound Wood, Rayleigh Hills earthwork 27: 323, 324
Radwinter, SW of Church 30: 212, 230
Sewards End, Tiptofts 28: 206, 223
Waltham Abbey monastic site 30: 202
Woodham Walter 30: 182–6, 183–5, 189, 190, 193
- fish-traps (kiddles)**
Blackwater estuary 24: 193–4, 209; 25: 233, 234; 27: 251; 28: 196; 29: 185, 274–82 (inc. illustr.)
Stour estuary 27: 251; 28: 196; 29: 281
see also Collins Creek; Holbrook Bay; Mersea Island; Nass, The; Pewet Island; Sales Point
- Fishbourne (Sussex)**, Roman palace 23: 121; 26: 264
- Fisher, J. L.**, *A medieval farming glossary* (book review) 30: 276–7
- fishing weirs**
Blackwater estuary 27: 255; 28: 193, 194, 195, 196; 29: 185, 274–82 (inc. illustr.)
Colne estuary 28: 193
Harwich 29: 281

fishing weirs (*cont.*)

- Lea, River **23**: 63
 Stour estuary **29**: 281
see also Collins Creek; Holbrook Bay, Stour estuary;
 Mersea Island; Nass, The
- Fisin, James**, Colchester musician, late 18th cent. **24**:
 241–2
- Fitch, Canon John** (ed.), *Essex Churches and Chapels: a
 Select Guide* (book review) **28**: 318
- Fitch, E. A. (archaeologist and historian)** **24**: 151, 157;
30: 178, 189
- Fithlers Hall Farm, Highwood** *see* Blackmore
- Fitz Gerold, Warin**, and the royal forests **26**: 129
- Fitz Peter, Geoffrey (later Earl of Essex)**, and royal
 forests **26**: 126, 127, 129, 130
- Fitz Roger, Robert**, and the royal forests **26**: 129
- FitzAudelin, William**, as attendant to Henry II **26**: 164
- FitzGeoffrey (Fitz Geoffrey), Maurice**
 founds Bicknacre Priory **29**: 216
 founds Tilty Abbey **23**: 152; **30**: 148, 151
- FitzGeoffrey (Fitz Geoffrey) family** **30**: 148
- FitzGilbert, Richard (lord of Clare)**, Domesday manors
 of **21**: 49; **24**: 158
- FitzLewis family**, of Stebbing **30**: 146, 150, 151
- FitzWalter (Fitzwalter), John, Lord (d 1361)**
 and Coggeshale family **22**: 64
 and Lionel de Bradenham **22**: 67, 69, 70, 72
- FitzWalter (Fitzwalter), Robert (d 1235)**, and Magna
 Carta **26**: 164
- FitzWalter (Fitzwalter), Robert, Lord**, and manor of
 Lexden (14th cent.) **25**: 76
- FitzWalter (Fitzwalter) family**
 and Hanningfield family **26**: 164, 166, 168
 of Little Dunmow (13th cent.) **21**: 49; **22**: 68
 Woodham Walter manor **22**: 172; **30**: 178–80, 181, 187,
 188, 190
see also Radcliffe (Ratcliffe) family
- Flanders**
 and the Flemings, and Peasant's Revolt **22**: 122
 and the military career of John Bouchier **26**: 151–2
- Fleam Dyke (Cams)** **27**: 96
- fleur-de-lys**, lead, Dagenham, Crown Street, Ferry House
24: 198
- flint (as building material)**
 Bardfield, Great, St Mary's Church **25**: 265, 267
 Boreham, Bull's Lodge Farm **24**: 5–6, 18
 Bradwell-juxta-Coggeshall, Holy Trinity Church **29**: 74
 Dunmow, Little, Church of All Saints **23**: 94
 Maldon
 All Saints' Church **24**: 136
 Carmelite Friary **30**: 75
 Ridgewell, St Lawrence's Church, wall of lost chapel **27**:
 298, 299
 Saffron Walden, Nos 33–35 High Street **29**: 128
- flints and flint-working**
 prehistoric (*general*)
 and fieldwalking **25**: 17
 Aveley, Ship Lane **26**: 240
 Baddow, Great, Manor Farm **25**: 8
 Barling Magna, Barling Marsh **26**: 222
 Black Notley, Great Notley Garden Village **25**: 241
 Bradwell-on-Sea, Othona Community site **25**: 63, 69
 Brentwood, Halfway House to Herongate Pipeline **23**:
 92
 Brightingsea **22**: 152
 Chesterford, Great, Vintners **24**: 198
 Chignall, Roxwell quarry **23**: 39, 45–6, 49
 Clacton, Little, Dead Lane **25**: 248
 Colchester, Gosbecks **26**: 261
 Dunmow, Great, Church End **26**: 243
 Fox Hall, Southend-on-Sea **24**: 200
 Harlow, Gilden Way **22**: 155
 Harlow, Old **22**: 101, 106
 Harlow Temple **21**: 133
 Heybridge, Northern Relief Road **28**: 210
 Kelvedon, High Street **30**: 220
 Kirby-le-Soken, Kirby Quay **29**: 183
 Leyton
 George Mitchell School **24**: 199
 Oliver Close Estate **24**: 199
 Maldon
 High Street, Moot Hall (to north) **28**: 139
 landfill site **22**: 169–70
 Pleshey, Moat Cottage **30**: 272
 Rochford, Westbarrow Hall Farm **28**: 213
 Shoebury, North **21**: 134
 Springfield, A12 Interchange **25**: 25; **30**: 3–4, 37
 Stebbingford **27**: 106, 108, 156
 Wakering, Great **28**: 4, 5, 9
 Poynters Lane (north of) **27**: 248
 Waltham Abbey, Cornmill stream **23**: 146
 Witham
 Maltings Lane **27**: 266
 The Avenue **22**: 138–9, 139
 Writtle, Birch Spring, Highwood **27**: 10
 Late Glacial–Early Holocene, Bures Hamlet, poss. long
 blade industry **25**: 253
- Palaeolithic**
 and fieldwalking **25**: 17
 Aveley **29**: 260
 Bentley, Little, Hall Farm **26**: 245
 Bocking **26**: 222–3
 Chadwell St Mary, County Primary School **29**: 48
 Harlow Temple **21**: 126, 133
 Leyton **28**: 267
 Prothero's Nursery **28**: 267, 268, 269, 270
 Leytonstone 'floor' **28**: 267, 268, 269
 Plaistow, West Ham **28**: 267, 269
 Balaam St Pit (Plaistow Park Pit?) **28**: 267, 268,
 270
 Purfleet **25**: 246
 Rivenhall, Coleman's Farm **24**: 185
 Upton Park, West Ham **28**: 267, 269
 Klondyke Avenue (Churston Avenue) **28**: 267, 269,
 270
- Mesolithic**
 and fieldwalking **25**: 17
 Ashdon **23**: 95
 Benfleet, South, Badger Hall **21**: 126, 135; **23**: 1–9,
 3–9
 Billericay, School (poss.) **21**: 27–8, 44
 Canewdon, Upper Raypits Farm **21**: 128
 Chelmsford, Byron Road **27**: 305
 Chesterford, Great, Newmarket Road **28**: 219
 Chignall, Roxwell quarry **23**: 39, 45–6, 49
 Dunmow, Great, Junior School **25**: 226
 Grays Thurrock, William Edwards School **29**: 23, 29,
 31
 Harlow, Brenthall Park **21**: 126, 132
 Harlow Temple **21**: 126, 133

flints and flint-working, Mesolithic (*cont.*)

- Heybridge, Lanford Road **28**: 16, 30–1, 31
 Ingatestone, Stock Road **27**: 304
 Ongar sewerage scheme pipe replacement **23**: 131, 134, 136
 Orsett Causewayed Enclosure **25**: 226, 227
 Rainham, Brookway Allotments **24**: 205
 Rayleigh **23**: 4
 Sampford, Great **27**: 247–8, 247
 Springfield (poss.) **29**: 203
 Stebbingford **27**: 108, 156
 Thundersley **23**: 4
 Waltham Abbey **27**: 248
 Church Street **24**: 92

Mesolithic/Neolithic

- Rainham, South Hall Farm **28**: 212–13
 Wrabness, Stone Point **27**: 248

Mesolithic/Neolithic transition, Cheimsford and Essex

- Museum **24**: 220, 221

Neolithic

- Asheldham Camp **22**: 23, 27
 Boxted, Parsonage Hill **24**: 208
 Burstead, Little, Broomhills Chase **22**: 138
 Chigborough Farm, Goldhanger **21**: 131
 Donyland Hall, East **21**: 118
 Gilston, Harlow **22**: 162, 164
 Grays Thurrock, William Edwards School **29**: 23, 29–30, 29, 31
 Harlow, Potter Street, Old House **23**: 106
 Harlow, Old, St John's Church/Market Street **21**: 126, 132
 Helions Bumpstead **24**: 185
 Henham **24**: 185
 Heybridge, Langford Road **25**: 242; **28**: 16, 26, 30–1, 31
 Hornchurch, Maybank Avenue **24**: 205
 Ongar sewerage scheme pipe replacement **23**: 131, 134, 136
 Orsett Causewayed Enclosure **25**: 226, 227
 Rivenhall **21**: 125
 Sampford, Great, Shillingstone Field **29**: 46
 Southend-on-Sea/Southchurch **21**: 140
 Springfield/Boreham A12 Interchange **30**: 16–17, 17
 Stanway (Colchester Zoo) **28**: 222

Neolithic/Bronze Age (*general*)

- Chadwell St Mary **30**: 258–9
 Earls Colne, Nightingale Hall Farm **30**: 196
 Maplestead, Great, St Giles' C. of E. Primary School **28**: 209
 Springfield, White Hart Lane **28**: 214; **29**: 194, 203
 Stanway, Abbotstone **29**: 203; **30**: 210, 216

late Neolithic/EBA

- Boxted, Parsonage Hill **24**: 208
 Broomfield, Windmill Field **23**: 102; **26**: 1, 6, 14–20, 18–19, 22
 Langford, Old Waterworks site **24**: 199
 Mersea, East, Fen Farm **25**: 242
 Orsett Causewayed Enclosure **25**: 226, 227
 Stebbingford **25**: 249; **27**: 108, 156
 Weald, South, Camp **26**: 60, 63–4
 Writtle, Birch Spring, Highwood **27**: 10

late Neolithic/mid-Bronze Age, Coggeshall, 'The Lawns'

- 26**: 92, 93, 100

early Bronze Age

- Rainham, Football Ground (former) **28**: 98, 101
 Upminster, Hunts Hill Farm **29**: 207

middle Bronze Age, Wakering, Great **28**: 9

Bronze Age

- Grays Thurrock, William Edwards School **29**: 22–3, 26, 29, 30
 Harlow, Potter Street, Old House **23**: 106
 Heybridge, Langford Road **28**: 16, 17, 19
 Leyton, Oliver Close Estate **25**: 251
 Rainham, South Hall Farm **28**: 213
 Springfield/Boreham A12 Interchange **30**: 10, 16–17, 17, 22
 Woodham Walter, Oak Farm (poss.) **23**: 113

mid-Bronze Age/iron Age, Coggeshall, 'The Lawns' **26**: 92, 93, 100late Bronze Age, Asheldham **22**: 27

late Bronze Age/early Iron Age

- Fox Hall, Southend-on-Sea **25**: 19, 22; **26**: 24, 25, 26, 35–6, 37
 Grays Thurrock, William Edwards School **29**: 30
 Saffron Walden, Friends School **25**: 259, 262

Iron Age

- Asheldham Camp **22**: 24
 Birchanger, Woodside Industrial Park **25**: 43–4
 Waltham Abbey **27**: 248

not precisely dated

- Canvey Island, Leigh Beck Marshes **25**: 248
 Harwich, Church Street **21**: 86
 Maldon, Beacon Green **23**: 18
 Quendon/Rickling **24**: 185, 186
 Witham, Maltings Lane, Wood End Farm **28**: 215

flooding episodes

- Bradwell-on-Sea, Othona Community site (poss.) **25**: 70
 Dagenham Breach **26**: 200
 Upminster, St Mary's Lane **30**: 210, 216

floors *see* mosaic floors; tessellated surfaces; tiles, floor**Fobbing**

- Fobbing Marsh
 red hill site (poss.) **23**: 99, 111
 Roman pottery **23**: 111
 medieval period **21**: 52
 Domesday manor of Vange (*Phenge*) **21**: 50
 vineyard **21**: 48
not precisely dated, fishponds **26**: 234

Folly Farm *see* Dunmow, Great**foodstuffs**

- Anglo-Saxon, fish in early Christian diet **29**: 280
 medieval
 Horndon-on-the-Hill, High Road/Mill Lane **28**: 211
 Maldon Carmelite Friary **30**: 135–6
 18th cent. Audley End consumption **23**: 68, 69–71
 and agricultural improvements **26**: 136–8
 Stebbingford, cheese-making **27**: 173–4
see also ale; beer

Ford, John, Colchester bailiff (15th cent.) **21**: 106**Ford, William**

- and 19th cent. Essex charities **26**: 200
 Colchester bailiff (15th cent.) **21**: 106

Ford End

- parsonage, work of F. Chancellor **26**: 216
 St John the Evangelist, Church of **26**: 218

Fordham, John, 14th cent. Colchester bailiff **22**: 69**Fordham, nr Colchester**

- All Saints, Church of, floor tiles **29**: 254
 Fossett's Lane, Roman to medieval features **30**: 224
 Rev. Thomas Twining (d 1804), as curate (book review)
24: 241, 242

Foreman, Stuart, 'Medieval Boreham: excavations at the former Buxted Chicken Factory, Boreham, 1992–93' **28**: 103–12

forests and woodlands

general

Colchester, West House Wood **25**: 76, 77
 Cressing **26**: 133, 138
 elm woodland and Dutch Elm Disease **25**: 119; **30**: 181
 and the Essex landscape **24**: 244; **26**: 144
 Hainault Forest **24**: 243; **26**: 201

Langdon Hills

Camp **26**: 46
 Coombe Wood **26**: 46, 49

Loughton

Broadfield Shaw **27**: 249
 Long Shaw **27**: 249
 Pound Wood, Rayleigh Hills **27**: 322–4, 322–3
 Woodham Walter Hall site **30**: 181, 187, 189–90
 Writtle **26**: 140–1, 144; **27**: 1–12 (inc. illustr.)

early Flandrian, Enfield Lock **22**: 162

prehistoric (general)

Stebbingford **27**: 108, 159
 Thames river by East Ham, yew forest **26**: 249

prehistoric to Roman clearance **22**: 52

Roman, Roxwell quarry, Chignall **23**: 49

late Roman/Saxon **22**: 52, 58

medieval period

and assarting **29**: 116–17, 118
 and the forest laws **25**: 74; **29**: 116
 Domesday Survey **22**: 50, 52–3; **24**: 240–1; **29**: 115
 administration and justice in the royal forest 1198–1207
26: 126–32

Cressing Temple **25**: 94–6

Langdon Hills, Camp **26**: 49

Maldon **26**: 164

Weald, South, Camp **26**: 44, 45

post-medieval

general

Leez Priory **26**: 234
 Weald, South, Camp **26**: 40–2, 61
 17th cent., Hatfield Broad Oak, Hatfield Forest, 'The Warren' **25**: 254, 255; **28**: 164
 19th cent., and French wars **26**: 138
see also elm woodland; hedgerows; hornbeam woodland; lime woodland; oak woodland; parks; wildlife

Forrest, George Topham (architect) **24**: 168, 169, 175

Forster Education Act (1870) **26**: 208

Forster, John, Colchester will (1516) **22**: 87

Forsyth, W. A. (architect) **24**: 169

forts

late Iron Age, Rainham, Moor Hall Farm **26**: 234, 235

Roman

Brancaster (Norfolk) (Saxon Shore fort) **25**: 66
 Chesterford, Great **22**: 38, 39, 44; **29**: 213; **30**: 210, 214
 Hod Hill (Dorset) **22**: 8
 Saffron Walden, Abbey Lane/Gibson Close area (poss.)
29: 133

see also Bradwell-on-Sea (*Othona*, Saxon Shore fort)

post-Roman(?), Shoebury **22**: 55

17th cent.

Colchester

Col Fothergall's fort **29**: 210
 Fort Suffolk (poss.) **30**: 212, 217

Landguard (Suffolk) **25**: 175, 176, 178, 179, 193–4,
 196, 211; **26**: 194, 195

Tilbury Fort **21**: 138; **22**: 160; **23**: 109–10

post-medieval

East Tilbury, Coalhouse Fort **21**: 127, 131; **23**: 105

Harwich, Beacon Hill **29**: 195, 211–12

North Weald, Pickett-Hamilton fort **25**: 257

see also hillforts; Martello towers

Forz family, and the manor of Dartford **27**: 199

Fothergill, Col, Colchester fort during 1648 siege **29**: 210

Fothergill, Dr John, 18th cent. botanist **24**: 244

Foulness Island **27**: 250

Great Burwood Farm, Roman mound (red hill?) **30**: 229–30
 and the identity of Wallfleet **26**: 169, 170

Priestwood

Eastwick Farm, granary **28**: 225

Tree Farm, granary **28**: 225

red hills **23**: 112; **27**: 255

see also Havengore Island; New England Island; Rushley Island; Wakering, Great

Fox Hall, Southend-on-Sea **24**: 200; **25**: 15, 16, 19, 22, 25

prehistoric features (*general*) **25**: 19; **26**: 24–5, 37

late Bronze Age features **26**: 24–5, 35–6, 37; **30**: 3

Early Iron Age settlement **26**: 24–39 (inc. illustr.); **29**: 202

Roman features **26**: 25, 27, 36

Saxon features **25**: 26; **26**: 25, 27–8, 30, 34–5, 35

poss. sunken-floored building **25**: 19; **26**: 27–8, 31, 34,
 38

medieval features **25**: 19

Foxe, John, *Book of Martyrs* **26**: 198

Foxholes Farm (Herts), Iron Age features **25**: 44

Framlingham (Suffolk), medieval honour of **21**: 50

Francis, William (attorney) **27**: 241

Franklin, Robert, tithes commutation valuer **25**: 220, 223

Frating, Colchester Road, post-medieval features **25**: 242

Frating Green Business Park, misc. features and post-medieval trackway **26**: 243

Frating Hall **25**: 220

Fraunces, John, Colchester will (1514) **22**: 97

Freeman, Edward Augustus, historian **23**: 80–2

Fremnells, Downham, old manor house **25**: 288

Freshwell, medieval hundred **25**: 277; **29**: 115, 118, 119, 120

Fressingfield (Suffolk), Church Farm, cross-wing roof **24**:
 120

Frinton, WW2 defences **27**: 275

Frost, James, Norwich contractor, Harwich guns **25**: 198,
 212

Fry, Katharine, on local history **26**: 196, 199

Fryerning, medieval aisled barn **26**: 273–6, 274–5

Fulham (Middx), Viking army at **27**: 94

Fuller, Thomas, *History of Waltham Abbey* (1665) **26**: 192

fulling mill (poss.), Bocking, Bradford Street Mill **30**:
 233–7, 233–6

Fulwell Cross (Greater London), WW2 anti-aircraft
 battery **30**: 202

funerary monuments *see* barrows; memorials;
 tombs/tombstones

funerary rites/practices

late Iron Age mortuary chambers, Stanway Hall Farm **23**:
 108

Anglo-Saxon, Wicken Bonhunt **25**: 245

Furbank, Arthur, Chelmsford solicitor **26**: 291

Furber, Dr Elizabeth Chapin, on Lionel de Bradenham
22: 67, 69

Furners, Thomas, Maldon freeman **30**: 245

Fyfield

Academy **29**: 148

Fyfield (*cont.*)

- aisled hall 27: 329
- Church 29: 104
- Elmbridge School 30: 212, 228

Fyncheden, William de, and 14th cent. Colchester special commission 22: 70

Fytche family, and Woodham Walter manor 30: 180, 182, 188, 191

Galerius, Emperor *see* coins (Roman)

Galpin, Canon Francis W. (d 1945) 24: 150

gaming board, late Iron Age/Roman, Stanway, Stanway Hall Farm 28: 205, 221

gaming counters *see* counters

gardens and gardening

- Audley End House 26: 255; 27: 273
- Brentwood
 - London Road, St Faith's Hospital 29: 196
 - Thorndon Country Park 23: 203; 24: 203–4
- Chelmsford, Moulsham Hall 28: 208
- Chesterford, Great, Flint Cottage, Carmen Street 22: 42
- Cressing Temple 21: 127, 130–1, 130; 22: 153; 23: 103; 24: 204
- Down Hall 29: 200
- Epping, Copped Hall 29: 226
- Essex Gardens Trust 28: 190
- Leytonstone 28: 298, 300, 301
- Maldon, Carmelite Friary 30: 44, 45, 64, 65, 66, 84, 86, 88, 117, 139
- Orsett, High Road (Nos 25–31) 28: 185
- Plaistow, Greengate Street 26: 252
- Saffron Walden, Fairycroft 22: 185
- Sewards End, Tiptofts 28: 223
- Stebbingford 27: 118, 119, 121, 123–6, 124, 160, 171, 173
- Takeley Railway Station 28: 308, 309
- Thaxted, Town Street (No. 23) 24: 207; 27: 331–2
- Weald Hall, South Weald 27: 272
- Woodham Walter Hall 30: 189, 191–5
- Writtle
 - Hylands House 28: 215; 30: 226
 - Lordship Road, Kitts Croft 30: 217
- parks *see* Absol Park; deer parks; Leighs, Little (Hall); Little Park; Pleshey Great Park; Pleshey Little Park; Pond Park

garderoles

- medieval, Barking, Amberley House 22: 150
- late medieval, Saffron Walden, Nos 33–35 High Street 29: 128, 134

Gardiner, Mark F., et al., 'Excavations at Church Street, Waltham Abbey 1976–87: urban development and prehistoric evidence' 24: 69–113

Garnet, Sir Henry, 14th cent. manors of 22: 68

Garrod, Simon, and Benfield, Stephen, 'Two recently-discovered Roman buildings in Colchester' 23: 25–38

Garter, Order of the 25: 154

Garwood, A., et al., 'A Late Iron Age and Roman site at Shillingstone Field, Great Sampford' 29: 33–47

Gate, Sir John, and Pleshey Parks 25: 113, 114, 116

gate-houses, Writtle, King John's Hunting Lodge 24: 124

Gedge family, of Newland Hall, Roxwell 25: 160, 171

gelatine/isinglass industry, Coggeshall, Isinglass Factory 29: 195, 211

Geldart, Ernest (architect) (d 1929) 24: 168

Gent family, of Steeple Bumpstead 28: 256

Geographic Information System (GIS) 28: 196–7

geology

- general* 26: 231; 27: 253; 28: 190
- early planned landscapes in SE Essex 22: 48, 52
- settlement and farming on the mid-Essex boulder clay 26: 133–44 (inc. illustr.)

Bradwell-on-Sea 25: 60

Brentwood 30: 202

Chelmer Valley 25: 113

Chipping Ongar 30: 154

Cressing 26: 140; 30: 218

Epping Forest 30: 202

Grays Thurrock 29: 19

Hatfield Peverel, Sandford Quarry 27: 13

Maldon, Carmelite Friary 30: 45

Rainham

- Bridge Road 22: 156

- Football Ground (former) 28: 93

Saffron Walden 29: 122

Sampford, Great 29: 33, 36

Southend-on-Sea, Fox Hall 26: 24

Springfield/Boreham A12 Interchange 30: 1, 4

Stebbingford 27: 102, 105

Stifford 26: 195, 196

Sturmer 29: 294–5

Wakering, Great 28: 1, 5

Weald, South, Camp 26: 53

Woodham Walter 30: 178

Writtle 24: 124; 26: 141

- Birch Spring, Highwood 27: 1, 5, 6, 11

Yeldham, Great 26: 174

geophysical survey

Birch, NE of Palmer's Farm 30: 212

Brentwood, Thorndon Park 29: 213

Chesterford, Great 28: 226

- village hall site 29: 213

Colchester

- Castle Park 30: 230

- Gosbecks 26: 261, 263; 29: 214; 30: 216

- Northern Approaches Road 29: 213

- St Mary's Hospital 29: 213

- Stanway, Stanway Hall Farm 29: 214

Cressing Temple 25: 80, 103

Harlow, Gilden Way 29: 199

Heybridge, Elms Farm 30: 230

Newport, Grammar School 29: 213–14

Pleshey, Back Lane, Hill House (medieval church) 28: 206, 227

Rivenhall Airfield 23: 101

Saffron Walden, Castle 29: 214

Sampford, Great

- Free Roberts Farm 28: 226

- Shillingstone Field 29: 33–6, 35, 47

Southend-on-Sea, Prince Avenue/Rochford Road 28: 213

Tey, Great, Warren's Farm 28: 227; 29: 213

Tollesbury Creek 26: 246

Waltham Abbey/Waltham Holy Cross, Veresmead 29: 214

Wendens Ambo 25: 243, 245

Wicken Bonhunt 25: 243, 245

George III, King 25: 188, 189

Gerard, John, *Herball* (1597) 30: 191

Germany, Mark and Medlycott, Maria, 'Archaeological fieldwalking in Essex, 1985–1993: interim results' 25: 14–27

- Gernon, Robert** 27: 194
- Gernon, Sir John**, and Lionel de Bradenham (14th cent.) 22: 68, 69, 73
- Gervase the monk (12th cent. writer)** 24: 147
- Gervers, Michael (ed.)**, *The cartulary of the Knights of St John of Jerusalem in England* (book reviews) 29: 299
- Gestingthorpe**
19th cent. tithe map 25: 223
St Mary's Church 27: 302
see also kilns, pottery
- Ghent (Flanders)** 26: 151–2
- Gibbons, Christopher**, and Capt. Silas Taylor 25: 175, 176
- Gibson, Adrian**
'Further light on the design of the Great Barns at Cressing Temple' 27: 182–7
'The constructive geometry in the design of the thirteenth-century barns at Cressing Temple' 25: 107–12
- Gibson, Edmund (historian)**
later Bishop of London 24: 158
revises Camden's *Britannia* 24: 158; 25: 182
- Gibson, William**
Audley End gamekeeper 23: 72
tithe commutation attorney 25: 220, 221
- Gidea Hall, Romford**, pulled down 1930 25: 289
- Gifford, WW2 GHQ Line** 30: 206
- Gilbert and Tayspill**, Colchester cartographers 25: 224, 225
- Gillow, Francis**, and Walthamstow Mills 23: 61
- Gilman, P. J.**
'The Golden Fleece, Brook Street, South Weald' 22: 76–86
(ed.) *Archaeology in Essex*
1991 23: 98–113
1992 24: 195–210
1993 25: 239–57
1994 (with A. Bennett) 26: 238–58
1995 (with A. Bennett) 27: 261–76
(ed.) *Excavations in Essex*
1989 21: 126–39
1990 22: 148–61
and A. Bennett
(ed.), *Work of the Essex County Council Archaeology Section*
1989 21: 118–25
1990 22: 138–47
- Gilston (Herts)**, Neolithic flint adze 22: 162, 164
- glass remains**
late Iron Age
Stanway Hall Farm 24: 206, 207
Upminster, Hunts Hill Farm (poss.) 29: 207
late Iron Age/Roman, Kelvedon, High Street, Lawson Villas 28: 211
Roman
Braintree, George Yard 24: 49
Colchester, Lexden Road, Sovereign Crescent 30: 218
Elsenham 23: 112
medieval, Pitsea, St Michael's Church 28: 216
post-medieval
Colchester, Osborne Street 25: 58
Harwich, Kings Quay Street 30: 225
Waltham Abbey, Church Street 24: 106
not precisely dated
Bradwell-on-Sea, Othona Community site 25: 68
Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm 28: 84, 85
see also vessel glass; window glass
- glass working**, Saxon, Barking, Amberley House 22: 149, 150
- Global Positioning System (GPS)** 28: 187, 188; 29: 185, 275
- Glottenham (E Sussex)**, moated site, poss. medieval detached kitchen 26: 189
- Gloucester, Duke of** *see* Buckingham, Thomas, Earl of
- Glynde (Sussex)**, church plate 24: 151
- goat bones** *see* sheep/goat bones
- Godbold, Steve**
'A Napoleonic coastal gun battery; excavations at Bathside Bay, Harwich 1990–91' 25: 193–218
'A small Late Iron Age earthwork enclosure in woodland at Birch Spring, Highwood, Writtle; excavations 1994' 27: 1–12
et al., 'South Weald Camp – a probable late Iron Age hill fort: excavations 1990' 26: 53–64
- Godeston, Thomas, Colchester bailiff (15th cent.)** 21: 103, 105
- Godric of Colchester (Domesday tenant)** 25: 75
- Godschall family**, Colchester landowners 27: 240
- gold objects**
Bronze Age, Woodham Walter, Oak Farm 23: 99, 113; 25: 1–2, 1
Iron Age stater, Sturmer (Haverhill bypass) 27: 269; 29: 295, 297
medieval
Billericay, Crays Hill, finger-ring 27: 325, 326
Maldon Carmelite Friary, finger-ring 30: 84, 117, 118, 136–7
not precisely dated, Hanningfield, West 25: 12
- Goldhanger**
Blackwater estuary, duck decoy ponds 27: 254, 255; 28: 193
Gardiner's Farm, duck decoy pond 28: 193
Iron Foundry 29: 189
red hills 26: 77
Mill Beach to Goldhanger tidal defences 27: 271
No. 176 26: 76
World War One airfield 29: 300
see also Chigborough Farm
- Goldsmith, Clement**, 16th cent. Temple Mills 22: 115
- Goldsmith Estate Map (1797)**, Weald, South, Camp area 26: 49
- Goltho (Lincs)**, early landscape evolution 22: 49, 52
- Gomme, Sir Bernard de**, Harwich forts 25: 194
- Good Easter**, Faulkner's Hall, barn 29: 228–9, 229
- Gorhambury (Hants)** 21: 143
- Gosbecks** *see under* Colchester
- Gosfield**
18th/19th cent. straw plaiting 27: 230
Anglian Water mains replacement schemes 23: 137, 139
- Gosfield Hall**, estate and owners 1715–1825 25: 185–92, 185
- Gould, Chalkley** 24: 151
- Gower, Arthur Leveson (d 1922)**, church plate of Wakes Colne 24: 150
- graffiti**
Roman
on tiles
Billericay, School 21: 42
Braintree, Marlborough Road 30: 196
- grain prices**
and French wars 27: 227, 234
see also Tithe commutation maps
- grain storage** *see* granaries

granaries

- Iron Age
 Asheldham Camp (poss.) 22: 13, 24, 25, 34
 Stansted Airport, Car Park 'I' (poss.) 22: 159
- medieval
 Boreham
 Airfield 28: 206, 216
 Great Holts 27: 176
 Roundwood, Stansted Airport 25: 19, 20; 30: 39
 Springfield/Boreham A12 Interchange 30: 38–41
- post-medieval
 Foulness Island
 Eastwick Farm 28: 225
 Tree Farm 28: 225
see also cartlodes; Cressing Temple
- Grand (France)**, Roman structure 26: 265, 266
- Gratian, Emperor** *see* coins (Roman)
- gravestones and graveslabs** *see* tombs/tombstones
- Gray, Charles**, 18th cent. owner, Colchester Castle 24: 235–6
- Gray, George**, buys Red Lion, Colchester (1722) 25: 155
- Grays Thurrock**
 Bronze Age metalwork 22: 5, 7; 28: 278, 280
 Roman remains 26: 196
 Bloomfields Farm 29: 24, 31
 Parker Road
 Stifford County Primary School 27: 264
 prehistoric to medieval features 28: 218
- Primrose Island 29: 19
- Rectory Road, Clactonian deposits 23: 99, 102
- William Edwards School, Stifford Clay Road 29: 19–32
 (inc. illustr.)
 prehistoric features 29: 21–6, 23–4, 28, 29–32
 middle/late Iron Age/Roman features 29: 19, 26–8, 27–8, 30–2
 medieval features 29: 26, 27, 29
- Great Eastern Railway (GER)**, Takeley Railway Station 28: 305, 309, 310
- Great Holts Farm** *see* Boreham
- Green, Thomas**, Abrahams Ferry 23: 63
- Green family of Bocking** 30: 236
- Greenstead-juxta-Colchester**
 and 'Liberties' of Colchester 25: 72–7
 St Andrew's Church 30: 252–3
- Greensted-juxta-Ongar**, St Andrew's Church 24: 157; 26: 218; 28: 318
- Greenwood's survey (1824)** 25: 225; 27: 193
- Gregory XI, Pope (brother of Roger de Beaufort)** 26: 148, 150
- Grene, John**, Colchester town clerk (15th cent.) 24: 130
- Grenville, George junior**, (later 1st Marquess of Buckingham, d 1812) 25: 188–9
- Grenville, George (Prime Minister 1763–5)** 25: 187
- Grenville, George (son of 1st Marquess and later 2nd Baron Nugent, d 1850)** 25: 189–90
- Grenville, Richard (1st Duke of Buckingham, d 1839)** 25: 190
- Grenville, Richard, Earl Temple** 25: 187, 188
- Grenville family of Stowe (Bucks)**, and Gosfield Hall 25: 187, 188, 189, 190, 191
- Grey, Edward** *see* Ferrers, Edward Grey, Lord
- Grey, Lady Jane** 25: 113
- Grey family**, Stebbing manors 30: 149, 152
- Grey Goose Farm** *see* Thurrock

Grieve, Hilda Elizabeth Poole, BEM, BA, FSA (Scot.), FR Hist S

obit. 25: 296

The Sleepers and the Shadows. Chelmsford: a town, its people and its past (book review) 26: 291–3

Griffin Griffin, Sir John (first Lord Braybrooke and fourth Lord Howard de Walden, d 1797) 23: 67–78; 24: 164–7**Grimes, William (historian)** 24: 160**Grimston, Mary (d 1718, daughter of Sir Harbottle)** 24: 153**Grimston, Sir Harbottle** 24: 153**Grimston (Norfolk)** *see* kilns, pottery**Grimwood family**, and Cressing Temple 25: 103–4**Grist, Jonathan**, map-maker 25: 220**grubenhäuser** *see* sunken-featured buildings**Gryme's Dyke** 21: 135, 143; 23: 108; 24: 209; 25: 72; 26: 262; 28: 316; 30: 226**Guildown, Guildford (Surrey)**, Anglo-Saxon brooch 25: 264**Guillemard, John**, commemorated St Peter and St Paul Church, Dagenham 29: 253**Guillemard family of Spitalfields** 29: 253**Gun Hill, West Tilbury** *see* Tilbury, West**Gunnock, John**, of Stebbing 28: 131**gunpowder manufacture**

17th cent.

Temple Mills 22: 117, 118; 23: 61

Tottenham Mills 23: 57

Walthamstow Mills 23: 61

see also Waltham Abbey/Waltham Holy Cross (Royal Ordnance Works)

Gurney, Henry Palin (d 1904), on Stifford 26: 196**Gurney family** 24: 244**Guthrie, John**, rector of Duffus (Moray) 24: 150**Guthrum, King (d 890)** 27: 92, 93, 94**Gutteridge Hall near Weeley Heath**, moated site 22: 152; 25: 248**Gutteridge Wood, Weeley**, prehistoric and Roman pottery 25: 248**Guys Hospital** 29: 186

and Beaumont Quay 28: 223

and Chelmer valley parks 25: 113, 116, 119–20

Gyford, Janet

Men of Bad Character (book review) 23: 170–1

Witham 1500–1700: Making a living (book review) 28: 317–18

Hackney

medieval mill at 22: 115

17th cent. gunpowder manufacturing (site unidentified) 22: 118; 23: 57

manors 23: 63

Hackney Ferry 23: 63

see also Jeremiah's Booth

Hackney, River 23: 57

see also Lea, River

Hacton, late Bronze Age hoard 22: 6, 9–10, 9**Haddock, Sir Richard (Navy Commissioner)** 25: 181**Hadleigh**

Early Iron Age ditched enclosure 26: 25

19th cent. tithe commutation maps 25: 222

'cold war' anti-aircraft site 30: 207

placename (poss. Lea in Domesday) 21: 52

see also Thundersley (Pound Wood, Rayleigh Hills)

Hadleigh Castle, medieval, pottery 21: 101

- Hadleigh Ray**, oyster pits **26**: 234
- Hadrian, Emperor** *see* coins
- Hadrian's Wall** **26**: 265
- Hadstock**
St Botolf's monastery of *Icanho* (poss. site) **27**: 93–4
Church of St Botolph **24**: 191
Enclosure Acts **25**: 219; **26**: 138
pipe-laying watching brief **22**: 140–1
- Hainault Farm**, World War One airfield **29**: 300
- Hainault Forest**
history of **24**: 243; **26**: 201
Parochial Charity **26**: 200
- Haket (Haketton), Ralph**, and Farnham medieval manor **27**: 198
- Halfdan (Viking leader)** **27**: 92–3
- Haliwell Priory (Middx)** **28**: 298, 303
- Halle, John**, Colchester will (1559) **22**: 96
- Hallingbury, Great**, medieval manor **30**: 149
- Hallingbury, Little**
Church **27**: 296
late Bronze Age enclosure **23**: 116, 117
South House Farm, Roman structures and artefacts **22**: 148, 155
- halls**
court **22**: 82
with cross-wings **24**: 118–21 (with illustr.)
Chelmsford, Baddow Road (poss.) **23**: 103
Heybridge Hall **29**: 233–8, 235–6
Laver, High, Mashams **29**: 216
with extended intruded cross-passages **22**: 180–3, 181–2
see also Belchamp St Paul (Turners); Bradwell-on-Sea (Bradwell Hall); Brentwood (Brook Street & High Street); Colchester (East Street & The Red Lion); Nayland (Alston Court); Pitsea (Great Chalvedon Hall); Roxwell (Newland Hall); Shalford (Redfants Manor); Tilbury Juxta Clare (Tilbury Hall); Tiptofts; Tollesbury (Bourchier's Hall); Wakes Colne (Normans Farm); Wethersfield (Great Codham Hall)
- Hallsford Bridge**, Ongar sewerage scheme pipeline **23**: 133, 134
- Halstead**
late Iron Age/Roman enclosure **22**: 145, 146
Roman villa site **22**: 145
Coggeshale family properties (14th cent.) **22**: 61
19th cent.
‘Country Residence at’ **24**: 177
Poor Law Guardians and tithe maps **25**: 222
straw plaiting **27**: 230, 231
Rosemary Lane, Co-op Yard, 19th cent. structure **28**: 209–10
St Andrew's Parish Church, Bourchier tomb and arms **26**: 152–4
see also Gosfield Hall; Stansted Hall
- Ham, Daniel**, Temple Mills, Leyton **22**: 118
- Ham, East**
prehistoric yew forest **26**: 249
Beckton Nursery **26**: 243
Beckton Sewage Works, East London Sludge Incineration Plant **26**: 249
‘Dutch’ cottage **22**: 124
see also Woolwich, North
- Ham, West**
Hubbard Street **21**: 138
Three Mills, Miller's House **24**: 207–8
Union Workhouse **28**: 301
see also Plaistow; Stratford; Stratford Langthorne Abbey; Upton (Ham House Estate); Upton Park
- Hamerow, Helena and Clark, Ann**, *Excavations at Mucking* (book reviews) **25**: 292–4
- Hamford Water** **28**: 192; **29**: 186
WW2 defences **29**: 186
- hammers, bronze**
late Bronze Age
Blackmore, Fithlers Hall Farm, Highwood **28**: 277–81, 279
Swallows Cross, Rayplace Farm **28**: 277–81, 278, 279
Vange **29**: 7, 8
- Hamo dapifer**, Domesday manors of **24**: 158
- Handford, Sir Humphrey**, Woodford Green household **23**: 110
- Hanningfield**, medieval manor (Claydons) **26**: 164, 165, 166, 168
- Hanningfield, East**
and the Hanningfield family **26**: 164–8
WW2 GHQ Line **30**: 206
- Hanningfield, South** **26**: 164, 165
19th cent., tithe commutation **25**: 220
Church of St Peter **26**: 218
- Hanningfield, West** **26**: 165
Church of St Mary and St Edward, belfry **29**: 98, 259
Downhouse Farm
A130 proposed line **25**: 17, 26
Roman and post-Roman features **27**: 270
gold bracelets **25**: 12
- Hanningfield family** **26**: 164–8
William (d 1388) **26**: 166
William (d 1426), will of **26**: 162, 166–8
William son of Sewel (d by 1320) **26**: 165, 166
- Hanseatic League** **24**: 131
- Hardham Church (Sussex)** **29**: 143
- Harlakenden family**
St Andrew's, Earls Colne **28**: 168, 172, 173, 174, 175, 176
Richard (son of Roger) **28**: 172, 176
Roger **28**: 172, 174
- Harley, Sir Edward**, of Brampton Bryan **25**: 174–5
- Harlow**
late Bronze Age site **24**: 198
medieval period **21**: 49; **27**: 174
hundred of **26**: 127, 171; **27**: 193; **29**: 115, 119
vineyard **21**: 48
post-medieval, Roman coin (copy) **26**: 228
Church Langley (formerly Brenthall Park) **23**: 106; **26**: 249
prehistoric features **21**: 126, 132; **24**: 198
poss. 17th cent. pottery kiln site **21**: 127, 132; **23**: 106; **24**: 198
Tesco site **25**: 253
Churchgate Street, Mill Lane **28**: 210
Fullers Mead **25**: 253; **26**: 250
Gilden Way
land north of
Neolithic to Roman features **29**: 199
Roman to Saxon continuity of settlement **29**: 194, 199
prehistoric artefacts **22**: 155
Roman building and features **22**: 154–5
Hamstel Road, Princess Alexandra Hospital, Bronze Age barrow **30**: 225

Harlow (cont.)

- Izzards Allotments, prehistoric to post-medieval features
28: 210
- Perry Spring Wood
late Bronze Age/early Iron Age settlement 23: 106; 26:
249–50
post-medieval features 26: 249, 250
- Potter Street 24: 198
No. 48, The Laurels 26: 244
Old House
misc. prehistoric and Roman features 23: 106; 26: 249
poss. Roman farmstead 25: 253
- Wharf, The Old Barn 27: 257, 258
see also kilns, pottery; Moor Hall; Netteswellbury;
Pishiobury

Harlow, Old

- Gilden Way, late Bronze Age finds 21: 119
- Market Street 22: 101–14 (inc. illustr.)
Chequers public house 22: 101, 113
pottery 22: 103, 104, 105, 107, 108–12, 108
structures 22: 101–6, 112–13
- Priory Avenue, Roman metalworking evidence 22: 155
- St John's Church/Market Street, Neolithic and later
features 21: 126, 132

Harlow Temple

- prehistoric features/finds 21: 133
- Iron Age/Roman features 21: 133
Iron Age coinage 26: 73
- post-Roman/early Saxon structure 21: 133

Harlowbury

- medieval manor 22: 101
- medieval pottery and features 22: 155
- post-medieval water mill 22: 149, 155

Harmondworth (W. London), Great Barn 27: 186**Harold, Earl of Wessex (later King)**

- and Waltham Abbey 21: 137; 24: 69
and Writtle 27: 1

Harrington, William, Earls Colne (d 1708) 28: 176**Harris, J. G., surveyor and map-maker 25: 224****Harris, Vincent, Tudor mansion (Maldon Carmelite Friary site) 30: 44, 63, 64, 65, 66, 83, 84, 86, 88, 136, 138****Harris, William, of Mundon (father of Vincent) 30: 44****Harrison, William (Radwinter rector) 28: 163; 30: 241****Harsnett, Samuel, Colchester Library 23: 80; 28: 317****Hartwell House, Aylesbury (Bucks) 25: 189****Harvey, Francis, of Cressing 28: 164****Harvey, I. M. W., *Jack Cade's Rebellion of 1450* (book review) 23: 167****Harvey, James, of Wangey House, Dagenham (d 1627) 26: 200****Harvey, John Bawtree, 19th cent. Colchester mayor 23: 80, 83****Harwich**

- general*, fishing weirs 29: 281
- Domesday survey 26: 194
- 16th cent., defence against Spain 25: 193
- 17th cent.
Capt. Silas Taylor (d 1678) 25: 174–84
on local history 25: 181–2; 26: 192–5, 193
naval station 25: 175–80, 193–4; 26: 194, 195
- 18th/19th cent.
fish-weirs 29: 186
French wars 25: 193, 194, 196, 198
see also Bathside Battery (*below*)

Samuel Dale's *History* 25: 182; 26: 192–4, 193
20th cent., recent histories and accounts of 26: 195

Anchor Hotel 25: 199

Church Street

Methodist chapel (nr Mayflower Ho.) 21: 57–9, 58,
64–6, 67, 68, 69, 71, 89–90

medieval occupation 21: 64, 65, 67, 69

misc. finds 21: 86, 87–8, 89

pottery from 21: 72–4, 77–86, 80, 84, 90

No. 4, medieval and post-medieval pottery 26: 226

No. 50 21: 59, 69–71, 70, 72

defences 25: 196; 29: 186

Angel Gate 25: 196, 197, 198, 199, 212; 28: 201, 203

Bathside Battery 22: 149, 153; 23: 104–5, 104; 25:
193–218 (inc. illustr.)

Beacon Hill 25: 179, 196, 197, 198; 26: 194; 29: 195,
211–12

Twydall Profile defence 29: 212

Martello towers 25: 196, 198

Redoubt 25: 196, 197, 198

Shotley Gate 25: 198; 29: 186

Stanier Line 28: 200

World War defences 28: 200–1

see also Landguard fort (Suffolk)

George Street 21: 58, 59, 60–3, 90

misc. finds 21: 86–9

pottery from 21: 72, 73, 74–7, 75, 85–6

White Hart Hotel 21: 58, 59, 63

King's Head Street (formerly East Street) 21: 90; 25: 176

Market Street corner (No. 5) 21: 58, 59, 71–2, 72, 122

The King's House 25: 176, 177, 180

Kings Quay Street (Nos 46–47), post-medieval features
30: 225

St Austin's Lane 21: 90

Stour Road 25: 193, 195, 199, 203, 212

West Street 21: 90

see also Landguard Fort; Landguard Point

Harwich Gas and Coke Co. 25: 199**Hastings (Sussex), London & County Bank, architecture 26: 213****Hatchet, John, Audley End coachmaker 23: 74****Hatfield**

and 13th cent. royal forest 26: 129–30

and post-medieval forest *see under* Hatfield Broad Oak
below

Hatfield Broad Oak

late Bronze Age hoard 23: 116, 117; 28: 278, 280

medieval manor of 26: 171; 29: 118

medieval settlement 29: 117–18

19th cent. survey of 25: 224

Buryfields, Cage End, post-medieval structures 28: 210

Cock Public House, architectural fragments 26: 254

Down Hall, 19th cent. garden and park 29: 200

Hatfield Forest, Warren Plantation, 17th cent. rabbit farm
25: 254, 255; 28: 164

Lancasters, moated enclosure 24: 191

'Manwood Green' 27: 193

Priory 26: 254; 27: 253

Vicarage, F. Chancellor's work 26: 216

Hatfield Heath to Matching Tye, Rising Main 29: 199–200**Hatfield Peverel****Priory**

Benedictine Order at 21: 132; 26: 277

Priory House 24: 208

- Hatfield Peverel**, Priory (*cont.*)
 St Andrew's Church **26**: 277–9, 278
 Tudor mansion **21**: 132; **26**: 277, 278
 Hatfield Place (book review) **23**: 170
 linear features (trackway and poss. ring ditches) **24**: 193
 Sandford Quarry
 late Iron Age features **27**: 17–19
 Roman enclosures/structures **26**: 238, 244; **27**: 13–21
 (inc. illustr.)
 Smallands Farm, misc. features and pottery **26**: 244
 to Witham pumping main, watching brief **24**: 208
- Hatfield Peverel**, medieval honour of **21**: 50; **26**: 163; **30**: 146, 147, 148, 151
- Havengore Island**, Foulness
 and the identity of Wallfleet **26**: 169, 170
 poss. red hills **21**: 131
- Haverhill**, A604 Bypass **27**: 265, 269; **29**: 294, 297
- Havering**
 medieval period
 early medieval manor **29**: 116, 117, 119
 manor and James I's lawsuit v. tenants **21**: 48–9
 and the royal forest **26**: 128, 129, 130
 manor and Liberty of (1500–1620) (book review) **23**: 167–8
see also Rainham
- Havering-atte-Bower** **29**: 116
 cropmarks **30**: 202
- Havers**, Philip, Mount Bures scandal **24**: 161
- Havis**, R.
 and Ecclestone, J., 'Late Iron Age and Roman occupation at Hatfield Peverel: excavations at Sandford Quarry 1994' **27**: 13–21
 'Roman Braintree: excavations 1984–90' **24**: 22–68
- Hawkwell**
 Church of St Mary, construction of north aisle and vestry **27**: 271–2; **29**: 255–8, 256–8
 medieval manor of **22**: 61, 65
- Hawkwell Hall** **25**: 220
- Hayward**, Charles Foster (architect) **24**: 176, 177
- Hayward**, Henry W. (architect), St Andrew's Church, Earls Colne **28**: 165, 166
- hazel nutshells**, Asheldham Camp **22**: 31
- Hazwell**, Revd. Joseph (d 1733), rector of North Benfleet **24**: 152
- hearths/ovens**
 and corn driers, interpretation of **27**: 33–4
 prehistoric (*general*), Wakering, Great **28**: 5
 Bronze Age, Southend Airport (poss.) **28**: 213
 early Iron Age, Southend, Fox Hall **26**: 25
 Iron Age
 Birchanger, Woodside Industrial Park **25**: 31
 Canvey Island, Leigh Beck Marshes **25**: 247
 Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm **28**: 52
 Roman
 Castle Hedingham, Maiden Ley Farm **27**: 28, 29, 30, 33–4
 Colchester
 Angel Yard **27**: 37
 Osborne Street **25**: 47, 48
 medieval
 Boreham, Buxted Chicken Factory **28**: 106, 109–10
 Cressing Temple, Granary **25**: 97–8
 Horndon-on-the-Hill, High Road/Mill Lane **28**: 211
 Maldon, Carmelite Friary **30**: 60, 134
 Springfield Lyons **28**: 109
 Springfield/Boreham, A12 Interchange **24**: 211, 215; **27**: 176; **28**: 109–10; **30**: 5, 24, 26, 27, 39
 Stansted-le-Hope, St Clere's Hall **24**: 209
 Stebbingford **27**: 112, 118, 121, 169; **28**: 110
 Weald, South, Camp **26**: 63
 Woodford Green, Harts Hospital **23**: 110
 Yeldham, Great, Old Post Office Cottages **26**: 174, 176, 187
 late medieval, Cressing Temple **23**: 103
 late medieval/post-medieval
 Colchester, Angel Yard **27**: 48, 50
 Waltham Abbey, Church Street **24**: 80, 89, 90, 111
 Yeldham, Great, Old Post Office Cottages **26**: 177, 181, 187, 188
 post-medieval, 17th cent., Stebbing, Church of St Mary the Virgin **28**: 123
not precisely dated
 Boreham, Buxted Chicken Factory **25**: 246
 Colchester, East Stockwell Street **23**: 32
 Maldon, High Street, Moot Hall (rear) **28**: 135
- hedgerows**
 Bocking, dating of **24**: 114–17, 116
 Cressing, and field boundaries **28**: 151–5 (inc. illustr.)
 Fordham, Fossett's Lane **30**: 224
 Woodham Walter Hall (site) **30**: 181, 187
- Hedingham Castle**, dovecote **28**: 294–8 (inc. illustr.)
- Hekla (Iceland)**, great eruption **24**: 94
- Helions Bumpstead**
 prehistoric
 Neolithic flint axe **24**: 185
 poss. 'hengiform' Neolithic/Bronze Age enclosure **22**: 145, 146
 medieval period, Domesday survey **24**: 158
 Boblow, moat, post-medieval finds **24**: 191
 Boblow House **28**: 238–40, 239; **30**: 245
 Church of St Andrew **27**: 295–6
 The Old Post Office **24**: 199
 windmill (poss.) **22**: 145, 146
- Helium, Tihel de**, Helions Bumpstead (Domesday) **24**: 158
- Hellyer**, Sacheverell, and Abrahams Ferry **23**: 63
- Hemel Hempstead (Herts)**, Wood Lane End, Roman rural sanctuary **26**: 266
- Hempstead**
 chapel granted by William Rufus **25**: 271
 Church of St Andrew, Harvey vault **26**: 226
 Supply Main **29**: 210
- Hende**, Sir John, manor of Bradwell **29**: 91–2
- Heneage**, Sir Thomas, and Copped Hall **29**: 228
- 'henge' monuments (poss.)** **28**: 196; **29**: 188
 Belchamp St Paul **28**: 196; **29**: 188
 Helions Bumpstead **22**: 145, 146
 Rainham, Great Arnolds Field **28**: 101
- Henham**
 Neolithic flint arrowhead **24**: 185
 Roman brooches **27**: 307–8, 309
 early Anglo-Saxon brooch **26**: 270–1, 271; **29**: 184
 medieval metalwork **27**: 308, 309
 Reservoir, Roman site **21**: 143–4, 144, 145
- Hennessey**, George, *Novum Repertorium Parochiale Londinense* **24**: 161
- Henny**, Great, Anglian Water mains replacement **23**: 137, 140, 142
- Henny**, Little, Anglian Water mains replacement **23**: 140
- Henry I**, King **25**: 74; **26**: 126; **28**: 142; **30**: 26, 178

- Henry II, King** 25: 74; 26: 163, 171; 27: 193, 194; 28: 144; 30: 147, 150, 152, 266
 grants charter to Maldon 26: 164; 28: 140
 and the royal forest 26: 126, 128
 Waltham Abbey re-foundation 22: 160; 24: 69; 25: 229
 war with France 27: 195
see also coins
- Henry III, King** 24: 122; 27: 3, 196, 197; 28: 130; 30: 147, 151
 royal forest administration 26: 126, 127
- Henry V, King** 30: 152
- Henry VI, King** 21: 106
- Henry VII, King** 30: 149, 178
- Henry VIII, King** 21: 54; 22: 81; 26: 274; 30: 178, 187, 191, 193, 277, 278
 grants estates to Lord Rich 25: 113, 119
 visits Harwich 26: 194
see also coins
- Henry of Blois (brother of King Stephen)** 28: 142, 144
- Henshaw, Mr Colin** 28: 267
- Herculaneum (Italy)**, early Roman hall 26: 264
- Hereford, Earls of** *see* Bohun
- Hereford Cathedral**, library 25: 174
- Herle, Admiral Robert de**, and 14th cent. Colchester enquiry 22: 70, 72
- Hertford**, and the Vikings 27: 96
- Hertford Castle** 25: 171
- Hertford, earls of** *see* Clare, Richard de
- Hertisham (later Hassobury), Farnham**, medieval manor 27: 194
- Hervy, John**, Colchester town clerk (15th cent.) 24: 129
- Hewet family, 16th cent. Colchester** 21: 111, 112, 114
- Heybridge**
 early Iron Age pottery 26: 72
 Roman road 21: 123
 Roman 'small town' 25: 239, 242, 250; 26: 250; 28: 12, 21, 29
 19th cent. iron foundry at 29: 189
 Crescent Road, Anglo-Saxon structures 28: 12, 29
 Elms Farm
 Bronze Age to Saxon features 25: 250; 26: 250; 28: 12, 13, 16, 19, 33; 30: 230
 Roman structures, poss. *mansio* 26: 250
 Heybridge Hall
 assessment 29: 233–8, 235–6
 Iron Age features 23: 99, 100, 101; 29: 233
 Iron Age/early Roman features 30: 220
 Saxon features (poss.) 30: 210, 220
 medieval occupation 23: 100, 101; 30: 212, 220
 Holloway Road, late Iron Age/Roman features 25: 242
 Langford Road 28: 12–46 (inc. illustr.)
 prehistoric features (*general*) 25: 242; 28: 15
 Mesolithic features 28: 16, 30–1, 31
 Neolithic features 28: 16, 26, 30–1, 31
 Bronze Age features 26: 250; 28: 16, 19, 21
 Bronze Age/Iron Age features 28: 16, 17, 29
 Bldg 1 28: 16, 17, 18, 21
 Bldg 2 28: 16, 17, 18, 21
 Structure 1 28: 16, 17, 18
 Structure 2 28: 16, 17, 18
 early to middle Iron Age 28: 16–17
 Bldg 3 (roundhouse) 28: 16, 17, 19, 21
 late Iron Age/early Roman features 25: 242; 26: 250–1; 28: 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 21, 27, 29
 Roman features 28: 21–9, 22, 24
 Bldg 4 (rectangular structure) 28: 16, 21, 23, 27
 burials 26: 250, 251; 28: 23, 24–7, 25–6, 28, 29–30, 35, 38
 Anglo-Saxon features 28: 22, 27, 29
 environment and economy 28: 21, 23, 29, 38–44, 43
 palaeochannel 28: 43, 44
 misc. finds/grave goods 28: 37–8, 37
see also pottery
 Northern Relief Road, prehistoric features 28: 210
 St Andrew's Church, graveyard survey 28: 225
 Saltcote Maltings 28: 199, 201; 29: 191, 195, 206
see also Lofts Farm
- Heygate, Rev. William E.**, Stifford poet 26: 196, 198
- Heygate family** 26: 196
- Heyward, John**, Colchester town clerk (15th cent.) 21: 104; 24: 129, 130, 131
- Hicks, Charles**, Great Holland farmer 25: 219
- Higbed, Thomas**, Protestant martyr 26: 198
- Higgins, Charles**, Audley End house steward 23: 67, 69, 70, 72, 73, 74, 75; 24: 164, 165, 166
- Higgs, Laquita**
Godliness and Governance in Tudor Colchester (book review) 30: 277–8
 'Wills and Religious Mentality in Tudor Colchester' 22: 87–100
- Highgate** *see under* London
- Hill, Richard**, tenant of Tottenham Mills 23: 57, 59
- Hill, Thomas**, *The Gardener's Labyrinth* (1571) 30: 191
- hillforts**
 and camps 26: 51
 Ambresbury Banks 26: 61
 Bigbury (Devon) 21: 6
 Chipping Hill, Witham 22: 25, 26; 23: 22; 26: 61; 29: 204
 Danbury Camp 22: 23, 26; 23: 22; 24: 205; 26: 61, 62
 Littlebury, Ring Hill Hillfort 21: 8; 27: 262, 272–3
 Loughton Camp 26: 61
 Mucking 'mini-hillfort' 22: 25
 Romford, Marks Warren Farm 25: 252
 Uphall Camp, Ilford 21: 126, 133; 22: 25; 26: 61
 Wallbury Camp, Great Hallingbury 21: 8; 26: 61
see also Asheldham Camp; forts; Langdon Hills (Camp); Weald, South (Camp)
- Hills, John**, Billericay map-maker 25: 224
- Hinckford**, medieval hundred 27: 108, 174; 29: 115, 116, 118, 119–20
- Historic Towns Survey** 28: 196–7; 29: 188; 30: 202
- Hockley**
 19th cent. title commutation maps 25: 222
 Plumberow Mount, poss. Roman? earthwork 29: 269
- Hod Hill Roman fort (Dorset)** 22: 8
- Holborn** *see under* London
- Holbrook, Neil and Langton, Brona et al.**, 'A prehistoric and Roman occupation and burial site at Heybridge: excavations at Langford Road, 1994' 28: 12–46
- Holbrook Bay, Stour estuary (Suffolk)**
 fish-traps (kiddles) 28: 196; 29: 278
 fishing weir 29: 186, 274, 280, 281
- Holden, Anne**, 'A brief description of the life and work of Frederic Chancellor 1825–1918' 26: 205–21
- Holland, Great**, and title commutation 25: 219
- Holland, Henry Earl of**, and Little Park 25: 119
- Holman, Rev. William (d 1730)** 24: 157; 26: 192; 30: 187–8
 and St Andrew's Church, Earls Colne 28: 167, 170, 172, 174, 175, 176, 179n11

Holme (Hunts) 27: 96**Holwell, John**, River Lea survey 23: 57–66, 58, 59, 60**Honeywood, Mary**, of Markshall 24: 160**Honorius, Emperor** *see* coins (Roman)**Honyngton, Edmund**, Colchester will (1514) 22: 93**Honyngton, John**, Colchester will (1485) 22: 93**Hooker, Thomas**, 17th cent. religious dissenter 26: 292**Horkesley, Great**

Enclosure Acts 26: 138

Martins, enclosure 27: 252

The Old House, barn renovation 29: 184–5

parish of 25: 73

Slough Grove (near), Roman artefacts 23: 93

see also kilns, pottery (medieval)**Horkesley, Little**, late Bronze Age socketed axe 22: 9, 10**Horlocks, the** *see* Sokens, The**horn cores**

Leyton, Buckingham Road, Football Club, horn-core lined drain 28: 212

Maldon Carmelite Friary 27: 223; 30: 138

hornbeam woodland

Pound Wood, Rayleigh Hills 27: 322

Woodham Walter Hall 30: 187

Hornchurch

poss. late Iron Age sub-square enclosure 26: 234

medieval period 21: 48

Aerodrome 28: 101

Hornchurch Road, Bus Garage, prehistoric to Saxon pottery 26: 244

Maybank Avenue

middle Iron Age round house 28: 101

Elm Park

Iron Age features 24: 205; 25: 250

Roman evidence 25: 250

Hornchurch, South

Mardyke Farm 28: 101

Rainham Road, LESSA Sports Ground, Iron Age to Saxon features 30: 210, 215

Horndon

gas pipeline to Barking 24: 199; 26: 285–7, 286

Conway's Farm 26: 286, 287

Groves Cottages 26: 286, 287

Groves Farm 26: 286, 287

Mar Dyke 26: 286, 287

Rainham Marshes 24: 199; 26: 285, 286, 287

Stringcock Fen 26: 286, 287

Wilderness, The 26: 286, 287

Horndon, East

Heron Hall 30: 193

medieval manor 21: 49

Horndon, John, Colchester town clerk (15th cent.) 24: 129, 130, 131, 132**Horndon, West**

18th cent., Enclosure Act 25: 219

see also Brentwood (Thorndon Country Park)**Horndon-on-the-Hill**

Roman landscape evolution 22: 48, 53–4

High Road

Mayfield Cottage 25: 231

Oxley House (formerly the Co-operative shop) 29: 238–40, 239

The Old Market Hall 29: 238, 239

High Street/Mill Lane (site of Mount House) 21: 133

Mill Lane/High Road Corner

medieval features 28: 206, 210–11, 220

medieval and post-medieval pottery 23: 106

St Peter and St Paul's Church, spire 29: 285, 286

Thomas Higbed of (Protestant martyr) 26: 198

Village Hall 28: 220

horse bones

prehistoric, Aveley 28: 215

Roman, Braintree, George Yard 24: 53–4, 60

horse brooches

Iron Age

bronze

Bocking 22: 1–3, 2

Polden Hill (Somerset) 22: 1, 3

horse burial, late Iron Age/Roman, Stratford Market Place 23: 109**horse equipment**

late Iron Age/early Roman

Gosbecks 30: 216

Harlow Temple 21: 133

Uttlesford, north-west (poss.) 29: 183, 184

Roman

copper alloy, Chesterford, Great 27: 308, 309

iron, Boreham, Bull's Lodge Farm 24: 15

Anglo-Saxon

copper alloy

Ashen 27: 320, 321

Easter, High 27: 320, 321

Margaret Roding 27: 320, 321

Pleshey 27: 320, 321

Vange 29: 283, 284

medieval

Henham 27: 308, 309

Stebbingford 27: 151, 152, 153, 154

Vange 29: 284

not precisely dated

copper alloy, Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm 28: 83, 85

iron, Chesterford, Great 27: 308, 309

see also bridle-bits; horse brooches**horseshoe nails**

iron

Stebbingford 27: 126, 151, 154

Waltham Abbey, Church Street 24: 76, 105

horseshoes

iron

Anglo-Saxon, Braxted, Little 23: 128, 129

medieval

Maldon Carmelite Friary 30: 77, 117, 121, 135

Springfield/Boreham A12 Interchange 30: 37

Stebbingford 27: 152, 153

Horse Island 29: 186**Horstedafort** *see* Stebbingford**horticulture** *see* gardens and gardening**Horton Kirby (Kent)**, Anglo-Saxon cemetery 25: 264**Hotoft, Robert**, Orsett Old Hall Farm 27: 278**Houchins Farm** *see* Coggeshall**Howard, James**, Abrahams Ferry 23: 63**Howard, Jeremiah (Jeremy)**, Abrahams Ferry 23: 62, 63, 65**Howard, Sir John, First Duke of Norfolk (d 1485)** 25: 154**Howard, Thomas, First Earl of Suffolk (d 1626)**, and Audley End 24: 158**Howard, Thomas, Second Duke of Norfolk (d 1524)** 25: 154, 155, 156**Howard, Thomas, Third Duke of Norfolk (d 1554)** 25: 154, 155

- Howard de Walden, fourth Lord** *see* Griffin Griffin, Sir John
- Howard family**, and Colchester, Red Lion 25: 134, 154–5, 156, 158
- Howells Farm, Great Totham** *see* Totham, Great
- Huddlestone, Dorothy, Lady** 22: 81
- Huddlestone, Sir Edmund** 22: 81
- Huggins, P. J., et al.**, ‘Excavations at Church Street, Waltham Abbey 1976–87: urban development and prehistoric evidence’ 24: 69–113
- Hugh II, abbot of Bury St Edmunds** 22: 101
- Huguenots** 23: 61; 29: 253
- Hull, M. R.**, on Bradwell-juxta-Coggeshall Church 29: 60
- Hullbridge**, Lower Road, Willow Pond Farm, poss. red hill 30: 225
- Hullbridge Survey Project** 26: 76; 28: 196; 30: 198–9
individual sites listed 30: 199
The archaeology of the Essex Coast vol 1: the Hullbridge survey (Wilkinson and Murphy) (book review) 27: 337–8
- Hulne Carmelite Frairy (Northumb)** 30: 132, 133, 134, 135
- Hundred Court Rolls**, Colchester 25: 155
- Hundred Years’ War** 22: 64, 65
- Hundreds, medieval and later**
and the early ‘Liberties’ 25: 74–5
Barstable 21: 49, 52; 26: 49, 127, 164, 195; 29: 119, 238
Becontree 26: 127; 29: 118, 119
Chafford 26: 45, 127, 195, 199; 29: 118, 119
Chelmsford 26: 127, 164; 29: 119
Clavering 24: 153, 240; 29: 115, 119
Colchester 25: 75, 76
Dengie 25: 75; 26: 127, 164, 168; 29: 118, 119
Dunmow 26: 127; 27: 108, 193; 29: 115, 116, 119
Freshwell 25: 277; 29: 115, 118, 119, 120
Harlow 26: 127, 171; 27: 193; 29: 115, 119
Hinckford 27: 108, 174; 29: 115, 116, 118, 119–20
Lexden 25: 75, 76; 29: 119
Ongar 26: 170–1; 29: 118, 119
Rochford 24: 240; 26: 198, 199; 29: 118, 119
Tendring 29: 115, 118, 119
Thurstable 29: 118, 119
Uttlesford 25: 277; 27: 340; 29: 115, 116, 118, 119, 120
Waltham 29: 118, 119
Winstree 24: 240; 29: 115, 118, 119
Witham 29: 115, 119
- Hunt, Reuban**, Goldhanger Iron Foundry 29: 189
- Hunter, J. M.**
‘King John’s hunting-lodge at Writtle’ 24: 122–4
‘Littley Park, Great Waltham – historical survey’ 25: 119–24
‘Medieval and Tudor parks of the Middle Chelmer valley’ 25: 113–18
‘Settlement and farming patterns on the mid-Essex boulder clays’ 26: 133–44
‘The age of Cressing field boundaries’ 28: 151–5
‘The age of hedgerows on a Bocking estate’ 24: 114–17
- Huntingdon**, and the Vikings 27: 97
- Hurrell, Naomi**, Dutch cottage, Rayleigh 22: 124–5
- Hurrell, William**, Dutch cottage, Rayleigh 22: 124–5
- Hussey, Frank**, on Dutch attack and Landguard Fort 26: 195
- Hutchinson family**, Earls Colne 28: 176
- Hutton**, silversmiths of 24: 152
- Hutton, Dr Matthew (antiquarian, d 1711)** 24: 160
- Hyam Hyam clothing manufacturing, Colchester** 27: 229
- hypocausts**
Alresford Lodge 29: 246
Boreham
Bull’s Lodge Farm 24: 6, 11, 12, 19
St Andrew’s Church (poss.) 29: 252
Castle Hedingham, Maiden Ley Farm 27: 32, 34
Colchester
East Stockwell Street 23: 33
Kirkee McMunn Barracks 26: 253; 29: 262, 265, 266, 268
Long Wyre Street 23: 120–3, 121
- ice-houses**, Epping, Copped Hall (prob.) 29: 226, 227
- Iceni** 21: 8
- Ilford**
Aldborough Hatch Chapel, Newbury Park 30: 225
Beehive Lane, Beehive public house, post-medieval farming 26: 244
Goodmayes, Kinfauns Road, ring ditches and post-medieval farming 23: 106
see also Fairlop; Fairlop Quarry; Uphall Camp
- Inchtuthil legionary fortress (Perths)**
mansio 23: 122, 123
officers’ compound 23: 33
- Industrial Archaeology Survey** 26: 234–6, 236; 27: 255–60, 256–9; 28: 197–200, 198–202, 315; 29: 189–91, 190, 191; 30: 202–5, 203–5
- industries and trades** *see* armaments manufacture; bone-working; breweries; cutlery industry; employment; gelatine/isinglass; gunpowder manufacture; ironworking; kilns; metalworking; quarrying; salt industry; shoemaking; straw plaiting; textile-working; wheelwrights; woodworking and carpentry
- Inga (Domesday placename)**, manor in Barstable hundred 21: 49
- Ingatstone**
Church of St Edmund and St Mary 25: 229
Henry Clayton of 25: 220, 222, 224
High Street, Roman road (London to Colchester), evidence for 25: 263
lock-up cell *see* Mountnessing (Drury’s Farm)
Stock Road, Mesolithic flint axe/adze 27: 304
see also Fryerning; kilns, pottery (medieval, Mill Green)
- Ingatstone Hall** 22: 144; 26: 274; 30: 191
brick barn 25: 125, 131
- Ingrave Hall**, St Nicholas Old Church, site of, Roman-British finds 23: 92
- Ingrebourne, River** 21: 134
Rainham flood defence works 26: 254
Upminster 30: 216
- inhumations**
late Iron Age/Roman(?), Stratford Market Place 23: 109; 24: 202
Roman
Chesterford, Great, Ickleton Road 21: 11, 16–17
Chignall 30: 276
Colchester
Balkerne Hill, St Mary’s Hospital 29: 197, 198
Beverley Road 29: 205
Butt Road (No. 47) 29: 198; 30: 210, 217
Gosbecks 28: 205, 217
Lexden Road, Sovereign Crescent (poss.) 30: 210, 218

inhumations, Roman, Colchester (cont.)

St John's Street 23: 37

Heybridge, Langford Road (poss.) 28: 24, 27, 29, 35, 38

Anglo-Saxon

Chesterford area 29: 273

Wicken Bonhunt 25: 239, 245

medieval

Cressing Temple 24: 204

Langham, St Mary's Church 30: 253

Maldon, Carmelite Friary 23: 106; 30: 44, 49, 53, 54, 56-7, 57, 60, 133, 135

Pleshey, Back Lane, Hill House (former St Mary's churchyard) 28: 184-5

Ridgewell, St Lawrence's Church 27: 298, 299

Stebbing, Church of St Mary the Virgin 25: 251; 28: 119, 120-2, 121, 130-1

post-medieval

Broomfield, St Mary's Church 30: 250, 251

Earls Colne, St Andrew's Church 28: 172-6, 177

Stebbing, Church of St Mary the Virgin 25: 251; 28: 122-3

Steeple Bumpstead, St Mary's Church 28: 256

Walthamstow, St Mary's Church 28: 256, 257, 258-63

Weald, South, St Peter's Church 28: 265

not precisely dated

Abridge, London, Little 22: 150

Barking, St Margaret's Church 22: 150

Stratford Langthorne Abbey 26: 252

Thaxted, Church of St John the Baptist 21: 137

Innocent IV, Pope 30: 136**inscriptions***general*

on church plate 24: 151

Terling Church, Rochester family 27: 302-3

medieval

Alresford, St Peter's Church 29: 246

Bradwell-juxta-Coggeshall, Holy Trinity Church 29: 66

16th/17th cent., Dagenham, St Peter and St Paul Church 26: 200

17th cent., Bardfield Saling, Church of St Peter and St Paul 25: 230

18th cent.

Cressing, Hungry Hall 28: 163

Dagenham, St Peter and St Paul Church 29: 253

Earls Colne, St Andrew's Church 28: 170, 172, 174

Walthamstow, St Mary's Church 28: 259, 262

19th cent.

Brentwood, St Faiths Hospital industrial school 29: 191

Tey, Great, Church of St Barnabas 30: 252

20th cent., Walthamstow, St Mary's Church 28: 259

insect remains

Cressing Temple, Granary, beetle infestation 25: 81

Enfield Lock 22: 162

Heybridge, Langford Road 28: 23, 39-40, 41-3

Stebbingford 27: 108, 159-60, 164

Ipswich (Suffolk)

Carmelite Friary 30: 133

Railway Station 28: 310

iron objects

late Bronze Age to Iron Age, Southend, Fox Hall 26: 36

Iron Age

Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm 28: 84, 85

Stanway 21: 135

Iron Age/Roman

Billericay, School 21: 25, 21, 26, 39, 41-2, 41, 44

Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm 28: 82, 83, 84, 85-6

Kelvedon, High Street, Lawson Villas 28: 211

Roman 26: 77

Birchanger, Woodside Industrial Park 25: 42-3

Boreham

Bull's Lodge Farm 24: 13, 14-16, 15

Felsted, Sugar Beet Factory 27: 264

Braintree, George Yard 24: 47, 48

Colchester

Angel Yard 27: 75

Gosbecks 26: 261

Elsenham 23: 112

Heybridge, Langford Road 28: 26, 27, 37, 38

Sampford, Great, Shillingstone Field 29: 46, 47

Anglo-Saxon

Braxted, Little 23: 126-31, 127, 129, 130

Chesterford area 29: 270, 271-3

medieval

Boreham, Buxted Chicken Factory 28: 106, 109

Maldon

Carmelite Friary 30: 75, 77, 119, 120, 121, 122, 135

High Street (Post Office) 23: 149, 150

Sandon, St Andrew's Church 25: 282-3, 284

Springfield/Boreham A12 Interchange 30: 37

Stebbingford 27: 116, 151-4, 152-3

medieval/post-medieval

Colchester, Angel Yard 27: 76, 77, 78, 79

Harwich, George Street 21: 87

Ongar sewerage scheme pipeline 23: 134, 136

Thaxted, Town Street/Weaverhead Lane 29: 286, 290-1, 290

Waltham Abbey, Church Street 24: 76, 104-6, 105

post-medieval

Chipping Ongar, Pleasance car park 30: 173, 174

Colne Engaine 23: 142

Maldon Carmelite Friary 30: 117, 118, 119, 120, 121, 122

Rochford, South Street 28: 186

Stebbingford 27: 126

Walthamstow, St Mary's Church 28: 262

Weald, South, St Peter's Church 28: 265

Yeldham, Great, Old Post Office Cottages 26: 184

not precisely dated

Bradwell-on-Sea, Othona Community site 25: 68

Broomfield, St Mary's Church 30: 250, 251

Castle Heddingham, Maiden Ley Farm 27: 31, 32

Chesterford, Great 27: 308, 309

Chipping Ongar, Pleasance car park 30: 173

Coggeshall, 'The Lawns' 26: 99

Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm 28: 86

Harwich, Church Street 26: 226

Maldon

Carmelite Friary 30: 81, 84

landfill site 22: 170

Stanway Hall Farm 23: 108

Writtle, Birch Spring, Highwood 27: 9, 10

iron slag**Roman, Braintree, George Yard 24: 50, 66***not precisely dated*

Billericay, School 21: 42

Chesterford, Great, Vintners 23: 106

Harwich, Bathside Battery 25: 214, 215

Waltham Abbey, Sun Street 26: 122

see also slag

ironworking

Roman

- Braintree 24: 66
- Hatfield Peverel, Sandford Quarry 26: 244
- Anglo-Saxon, Ongar sewerage scheme pipeline 23: 136
- 19th cent. 29: 189–90
- Earis Colne, Atlas Ironworks 26: 235; 29: 189, 190
- Goldhanger, Iron Foundry 29: 189

see also slag

Isle of Harty (Kent), Bronze Age hoard 28: 280

Isle of Wight 29: 281

Isserlin, Raphael M. J.

- 'Analytical field survey at two Essex 'hillforts': South Weald Camp and Langdon Hills' 26: 40–52
- and Connell, Patrick, 'A previously unknown medieval earthwork in Maldon; excavation behind the Moot Hall, 39 High Street, Maldon 1991' 28: 133–41

et al.

- 'Roman Coggeshall II; excavations at 'The Lawns', 1989–93' 26: 82–104
- 'The Carmelite Friary at Maldon: excavations 1990–1' 30: 44–143

Itford Hill (Sussex), Bronze Age features 30: 21

ivory objects

- Harlow Temple 21: 133
- Maldon Carmelite Friary 30: 137

Ivy Chimneys, Witham

Roman period

- 'apsidal ditch' feature (poss. temple) 27: 20
- site of religion and ritual 26: 267; 27: 20
- tiles 24: 11

Jacques Hall (duck decoy pond), Stour estuary 29: 186

James, Duke of York (later King James II)

- and Harwich 25: 175, 176
- and 'Popish Plot' 25: 181

James I, King

- lawsuit against Havering manor tenants 21: 48–9
- see also* coins

Jaywick, World War defences 28: 201

Jean IV of Brittany 26: 147, 148, 149, 150

Jekyll, Thomas (historian) 24: 157, 160

Jennings, Richard, and Jeremiah's Booth (Jeremy's Ferry) 23: 63

Jephson family, Great Yeldham grocers 26: 174, 188

Jeremiah's Booth (Jeremy's ferry), River Lea 23: 63–4

Jersey *see* Saint Helier

jet *see* shale/jet

jet-like object, Roman, Boreham, Bull's Lodge Farm 24: 17

jettons

- medieval, French, Thaxted, Town Street 29: 290
- post-medieval
- Nuremberg
- Billericay, School 21: 39, 46
- Stebbing, Church of St Mary the Virgin 28: 122

jewellery

- post-medieval, Harlow, Roman coin (copy) 26: 228
- see also* bangles; beads; bracelets; brooches; fasteners; rings, finger; torcs

Johannot, Israel, and Tottenham Mills 23: 59

John, King 26: 163; 30: 147

- administration and justice in the royal forest 26: 126–32
- and Count of St Pol 27: 195
- Essex visits 26: 127–8

loss of Normandy 27: 194, 196

see also Writtle (King John's Hunting Lodge/Palace)

John, Sir Lewis 30: 146, 152

see also FitzLewis family

John, Thomas, 17th cent. gunpowder manufacturing 23: 57

Johnson, Bennet and Johnson, Temple Mills 22: 119

Johnson, Isaac, map-maker (d 1835) 25: 222–3

Johnson, John (1732–1814), architect and County Surveyor (book review) 23: 169–70

Jolland de Durham *see* Durham, Jolland de

Jones, Michael, 'The fortunes of war: the military career of John, second lord Bouchier (d 1400)' 26: 145–61

Jopson, Thomas, bailiff of Colchester (15th cent.) 21: 105

Josselin, Rev. Ralph (vicar of St Andrew's, Earls Colne) 28: 165, 167, 170, 173, 174, 175

Katherine of Aragon, Queen 22: 81, 86

Kelly's Directory 24: 155, 168; 25: 72; 26: 136; 28: 270

Kelvedon*general*

- late Iron Age settlement 28: 211
- late Iron Age/Roman town 30: 210, 220
- medieval manor 29: 59
- ring ditch 21: 123
- Church Hill Farm barn 26: 275
- Church Street
- Lances, prehistoric to medieval features 30: 214
- The Gardens Bungalow, medieval deposits 29: 200
- Durwards Hall, adjacent prehistoric features 30: 214
- High Street
- Lawson Villas, LIA/Roman features 28: 205, 211
- Star and Fleece
- late Iron Age to medieval deposits 29: 200
- late Iron Age/Roman town 30: 210, 220
- Knights Templar Terrace 30: 247
- Orchard Road, Lawn House, Roman and Saxon features 28: 211

Kelvedon Hatch

- 19th cent. tithe map 25: 223
- church plate 24: 152
- Cold War Regional Government HQ 29: 212

Kelvedon Lodge, Kelvedon, barrows 28: 195

Kemble, Edward, Hanningfield, West, vault in Church of St Mary and St Edward 29: 259

Kemps Mill, River Lea 23: 61

see also Walthamstow Mills

Kempthorne, Sampson, workhouse model plans 30: 203, 229

Kennet, West (Wilts), late Neolithic pottery 22: 8

Kentish ragstone

- Alresford, St Peter's Church 29: 246
- Hawkwell, St Mary's Church 27: 271; 29: 255
- Maldon, Carmelite Friary 30: 68, 89, 130
- Mersea, West, Church of SS Peter and Paul, tower 28: 255
- Ramsden Crays, St Mary's Church 30: 256
- Waltham Abbey
- Church Street 24: 78
- Longpool 30: 222

keys *see* locks and keys

kiddles *see* fish-traps

Kilnhurst Bronze Age hoard (Yorks) 28: 280

kilns

- brick
- medieval, Coggeshall Abbey 29: 76–8, 100–4, 101

kilns, brick (*cont.*)

19th cent., Walthamstow, former Sidney Chaplin School
24: 201

not precisely dated, Littlebury Hall 26: 279

corn-drying, Roman, Billericay, School 21: 45

glass, Anglo-Saxon, Barking, Amberley House 22: 150
lime

Beaumont Quay 28: 223

Grays Thurrock, Stifford County Primary School 28:
218

Stratford Langthorne Abbey 26: 252

survey of 26: 235

malt

Cressing Temple, Granary 25: 83, 97, 100, 102, 103–4,
104

Dunmow, Great, Boyes Croft 27: 256

Heybridge, Saltcote Maltings 28: 199, 201; 29: 206

Laver, High, Bush Hall Farm 30: 205

Mistley, Maltings No. 1 27: 257

Ongar, High, Spurriers Farm Malthouse 27: 257, 258

Susted, Gowers Farm Malthouse 27: 256

Thaxted, Town Street (No. 23) 27: 331, 335–6

Upper Yeldham Hall Malthouse 29: 190

pottery**Roman**

Billericay, Buckenham's (Buckenham's) Field 21: 19,
45, 46

Colchester 28: 282

Heybridge, Elms Farm 25: 250; 26: 250

Rettendon, Hall Farm 27: 269; 28: 220

medieval

poss. kiln furniture 27: 154–5

Grimston (Norfolk) 23: 53

Harlow 23: 53, 54, 55

Hole Farm 22: 109

Horkesley, Great 28: 137

Mile End 28: 137

Mill Green, Ingatestone 23: 51–5, 55; 26: 63; 27: 3

Noak Hill, Paternoster Row 28: 206, 212; 29: 195,
206; 30: 212, 220

Rayleigh, High Road (poss.) 21: 92–102, 93

Scarborough (N Yorks) 23: 53

Sible Hedingham 26: 184

Stock 23: 53, 54, 55

White Gates, Mill Green 27: 3

Woolwich, London 23: 53, 54, 55

post-medieval

Gestingthorpe 28: 185

Harlow 28: 185

Brenthall Park (Church Langley) 21: 127, 132; 23:
106; 24: 198; 26: 250

Purleigh 21: 127, 134

Stock 21: 153; 24: 201; 28: 185

White Gates, Mill Green 27: 3

not precisely dated, Babshole Farm (north of Sudbury),
'Potters Field' 23: 92

tile

Roman, Bull's Lodge Quarry (Farm), Boreham 22: 152;
24: 6

medieval

Claypits Farm, Thaxted (poss.) 23: 124

Danbury 29: 206; 30: 92, 186

post-medieval, Stonemore wood, Mill Green 27: 3

unspecified, Roman, Upminster, Hunts Hill Farm 22: 159

King, Daniel (Earls Colne sketch) 28: 167, 172, 175

King, Henry W.

Ecclesiae Essexiensis 27: 297

on Essex churches 26: 195; 29: 258; 30: 255

King, John & son, Saffron Walden surveyors 25: 224

King's Lynn (Norfolk)

medieval clerks of 24: 125, 129

medieval pottery 23: 53

18th cent. coal supplies to Audley End 23: 69

Kirby-le-Soken

Kirby Quay, prehistoric flintwork and medieval pottery 29:
183

Norton's Farm Barn 25: 231–2

see also Sokens, The (*Adulfesnes* (*Aeldulvesnasa*))

kitchens

medieval 28: 113–16, 114–15

Bergholt, West

High Trees, Lexden Road 28: 113, 114

Virginia Cottages, Lexden Road 28: 113, 114

Broomfield, Chopyns 28: 115, 116

Dunmow, Great, North Street, Brook House 28: 115,
116

Eight Ash Green, Abbots Hall 28: 116

Glottenham (E Sussex), moated site, poss. detached
kitchen 26: 189

Messing

The Street (No. 1) 28: 113, 114, 116

Yew Tree Farmhouse 28: 115, 116

Moreton, Hancocks 28: 115, 116

Springfield/Boreham A12 Interchange 30: 39

Stebbing, Parsonage Farmhouse, Church End 28: 113,
114

Weald, South, Lincolns, Lincolns Lane 26: 188, 189; 28:
113, 114

Writtle, King John's Hunting Lodge 24: 124

16th cent.

Chappel, Swan public house 28: 116

Easthorpe Green, Flispes 28: 116

surveys 26: 189

18th cent., Leytonstone, Thorn Close 28: 300, 302

not precisely dated, Chappel, Old Stores 26: 188, 189

see also Braxted Hall; Littlebury Hall; Yeldham, Great

Knight, Anne *see* Nugent, Anne

Knight, Henry, Temple Mills miller (16th cent.) 22: 115

Knight, John (d 1733), buys Gosfield Hall 25: 185, 186, 187

Knights Hospitaller

The cartulary of the Knights of St John of Jerusalem (book
reviews) 29: 299

Boblow 28: 238, 240

Cressing Temple 25: 79, 94, 104, 291–2; 29: 104, 299

Fryerning 26: 273

Maplestead Hall site 25: 253

and the royal forests 26: 129

Stebbing manor 28: 131; 30: 146, 150–1, 152

Woodham Walter 30: 190

Knights Templar

Cressing demesne farm 28: 151, 153, 154–5, 156; 29: 299

Cressing Temple 24: 124; 25: 79, 94, 291–2; 26: 133, 136,
138, 141, 143; 28: 312; 29: 104, 299

and the royal forests 26: 128, 129

Temple Mills, Leyton 22: 115

and Witham 27: 223, 286; 28: 111, 317; 29: 299

knives

copper alloy

middle/late Bronze Age, Sheering 23: 115–16, 116; 28: 181

late Bronze Age, Vange 29: 9, 12

- knives**, copper alloy (*cont.*)
 late Bronze Age (poss.), Clavering 28: 181–2, 181
 flint
 late Neolithic/EBA
 Broomfield, Windmill Field 23: 102; 26: 1, 17, 19
 Orsett Causewayed Enclosure 25: 226, 227
 iron
 Iron Age, Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm 28: 84, 85
 late Iron Age/Roman, Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm
 28: 84, 85–6
 Roman, Boreham, Bull's Lodge Farm 24: 14
 Anglo-Saxon, Chesterford area 29: 270, 272, 273
 medieval
 Harwich, George Street 21: 87
 Springfield/Boreham A12 Interchange 30: 37
 Stebbingford 27: 151, 152
 Thaxted, Town Street 29: 286, 290, 291
 post-medieval
 Chipping Ongar, Pleasance car park 30: 173, 174
 Maldon Carmelite Friary 30: 119, 120
not precisely dated
 Asheldham Camp 22: 14
 Chipping Ongar, Pleasance car park 30: 173
- Kramer, Joseph**, terracotta panels, 12–13 Poultry, London
 26: 213
- Krauwinckel, Hans**, Nuremberg trade token/jetton 28: 122
- Kynochtown**, 19th cent. explosives factory 26: 234
- Laindon** 21: 52, 54
- Laindon Hills**
 landscape history 22: 48, 52, 53
 and medieval woodland 22: 53
- lakes** *see* ponds and lakes
- Lamarsh**
 Church of the Holy Innocents 27: 296
 poss. mortuary enclosure 29: 188
- Lambourne**
 Church of St Mary and All Saints 28: 250–5, 250, 251, 253
 medieval phase 28: 250, 252
 Georgian work 28: 252–4, 255
 19th/20th cent. work 28: 254
 Lockwood family 28: 252, 254–5
 Bishops Hall (demolished 1936) 25: 289
 Dews Hall (demolished 1840) 28: 255
- Lambourne Hall estate** 23: 112
- lamp-fillers, ceramic (poss.)**, Roman 28: 281–2, 281
- lamps**
 (poss.) Roman, ceramic, Chesterford, Great, Crown Inn
 28: 281
 Roman
 (?)three-nozzled, Crouch Green, Castle Hedingham 23:
 92, 93; 25: 228
 ceramic Romano-Egyptian, Thaxted 23: 123–6, 124, 125
 iron, Elsenham 23: 112
- Lancaster, Duchy of** 28: 284
- Lancaster, Joseph (educational pioneer)** 29: 146
- Lancaster, Thomas Earl of**, rebel of Edward II 22: 62
- Lancasters** *see* Hatfield Broad Oak
- Land Surveyors Club (formed 1834)** 25: 220
- Landguard Fort (Suffolk)** 25: 175, 176, 178, 179, 193–4,
 196, 211; 26: 194, 195
- Landguard Point (Suffolk)** 25: 193, 194; 29: 186
- landscape history**
general
 and aerial photography 26: 234
 early medieval dust veil catastrophe 24: 94
 early planned landscapes in SE Essex 22: 46–60
 evolution 22: 46–51, 47–8
 methodology 22: 46
 Rodwell's Roman planned landscape 22: 50, 51–8, 51,
 56, 57
 Essex Coast Environmentally Sensitive Area (ESA)
 monitoring 27: 249–50
 peasants in Essex c. 13th–14th cent. 29: 115–21
- Blackwater valley, *Archaeology and the Landscape in the
 Lower Blackwater valley* (Wallis and
 Waughman) (book review) 29: 298**
- Brentwood, Thorndon Country Park** 27: 272
- Canvey Island Landscape Survey** 29: 212
- Cressing** 26: 133–41 (inc. illustr.), 143–4
- Felsted** 26: 133, 142, 143
- Langdon Hills, Camp** 26: 46–51 (inc. illustr.)
- Rainham, Bridge Road** 22: 156
- Saffron Walden** 27: 174
- Sokens, The (formerly Adulfesness)** 27: 203–7, 203–5
- Tabor estate, Bocking** 26: 143
- Weald, South, Camp** 26: 42–6 (inc. illustr.)
- Writtle** 26: 133, 140–1, 140, 144
see also field boundaries; field systems; forests and
 woodlands; hedgerows; Hullbridge Survey
 Project; Littley Park; London Clay; National
 Mapping Project; Stebbingford (medieval
 farm and landscape); topography; wildlife;
 Woodham Walter (Hall)
- Lane, John**, vicar of Roydon 25: 221
- Langdon Bay (Kent)**, Bronze Age metalwork 28: 280
- Langdon Hills**
 Camp
 analytical survey 26: 40, 46–51 (inc. illustr.)
 Bronze Age features 26: 40, 46–9
 Anglo-Saxon/medieval period, woodland 26: 49
 post-medieval, quarrying 26: 49–51
 merger with West Lee parish 21: 50, 51, 52, 54
- Langenhoe**
 Bradenham's 14th cent. manor 22: 67, 68, 69, 70, 73,
 74
 Fingringhoe Road 24: 199
 Red Hill
 No. 70 26: 77
 No. 78, and the LBA/EIA salt industry 26: 71–7 (inc.
 illustr.)
- Langford**
 cropmark site 26: 230; 27: 252
 Langford Hall Farm, prehistoric ring ditches and
 cremation 27: 268–9, 268
 Old Waterworks site, prehistoric features 24: 199
 Roman features
 poss. Romano-Celtic temple 25: 236, 237
 poss. villa estate 25: 236, 237
 school (1870), now private house 26: 210
 stone vessel 25: 232–3, 233
- Langham**
 St Mary's Church 30: 253–4, 253
 Stour valley, poss. Romano-British farmstead 29: 188
- Langhorne, John (d 1779)**, poet and scholar 26: 200
- Langley, Capt. Thomas**, Harwich seaman 25: 178, 180
- Langton, Brona and Holbrook, Neil et al.**, 'A prehistoric
 and Roman occupation and burial site at
 Heybridge: excavations at Langford Road,
 1994' 28: 12–46

Lanvalei, William de, and the royal forest 26: 127

Latelaes, John, and Woodham Walter 30: 181, 182, 193–5
latrines

medieval, Stebbingford 27: 123, 166

see also cess-pits

Latton

Harlow Round House, 'Dutch' cottage 22: 124

Mark Hall, fire damage 1947 and pulled down 1960 25: 289

Latton Priory Farm, earthwork 27: 253

Launde family, and medieval Maldon 26: 163

Lavender, N. J.

'A 'principia' at Boreham, near Chelmsford, Essex: excavations 1990' 24: 1–21

'A Roman site at the New Source Works, Castle Hedingham: excavations 1992' 27: 22–34

and Brown, N. *et al.*, 'Later Bronze Age sites at Great Baddow and settlement in the Chelmer valley, Essex, 1500 to 500 BC' 25: 3–13

et al.

'A Saxon building at Chadwell St Mary: excavations at Chadwell St Mary County Primary School 1996' 29: 48–58

'Bronze Age and Medieval Sites at Springfield, Chelmsford: excavations near the A12 Boreham Interchange, 1993' 30: 1–43

'Middle Iron Age and Romano-British settlement at Great Dunmow: excavations at Buildings Farm 1993' 28: 47–92

'Prehistoric and Romano-British Activity at the William Edwards School, Stifford Clay Road, Grays; excavations 1997' 29: 19–32

Lavenham (Suffolk)

Guild Hall 25: 153, 154

Parish Church of SS Peter and Paul, Parclose of chapel 25: 155

Laver, High

bridge 26: 166, 168

Bush Hall Farm, malthouse 29: 190; 30: 205

Mashams 29: 216

misc. Roman to post-medieval metalwork 30: 197

see also Magdalen Laver

Lawford

prehistoric

'henge' monument (poss.) 22: 145

long barrow/mortuary enclosure 29: 188

ring ditches 29: 187

Lawford Park, round barrow 29: 187

Lawling, medieval assarting 29: 116

Lawrence, Alderman Thomas, Colchester will (1594) 22: 98

Lawshall (Suffolk), medieval manor 26: 164

Laver Marney, Pods Wood, late Bronze Age hoard 28: 272–7, 274, 276

Laver Marney Towers 26: 215

le Clerk/Tote family *see* Tote/le Clerk family

Le Feburs, Mrs., and Walthamstow Mills 23: 61

Lea (Domesday placename), poss. Hadleigh 21: 52

Lea, River

prehistoric settlement 28: 181, 269

floodplain 26: 240

at Waltham Abbey 22: 159

ferries

Abrahams Ferry 23: 60, 62–3

Crosby's Ferry 23: 64

High Hill Ferry 23: 65

Jeremiah's Booth (Jeremy's ferry) 23: 63–4

Lockbridge Ferry 23: 63, 64–5

Morriss's Ferry 23: 65

Robin Hood Ferry 23: 64, 65

Smith's Ferry 23: 64

Taylor's Ferry 23: 65

Holwell's survey of 23: 57–66, 58

Lock Bridge 23: 62, 65

Stratford mills 22: 115, 116, 117

Tottenham Mills 23: 57–61, 62

Walthamstow Mills 23: 61–2

WW2 anti-aircraft defences 25: 257

Lea Valley

19th cent. mineral extraction and building 26: 240
see also Enfield Lock

lead alloy

(?pewter)

Chesterford, Great, pilgrim badges 27: 308, 310

Maldon Carmelite Friary, button 30: 117, 118

Vange, Victorian toys 29: 284

lead and lead working

Roman

Boreham, Bull's Lodge Farm 24: 16, 17

Braintree, George Yard 24: 48, 49

Castle Hedingham, Maiden Ley Farm 27: 32

Anglo-Saxon, Chesterford area 29: 270, 272

medieval

Chelmsford and Essex Museum 24: 221, 222

Colchester, Gosbecks (prob.) 26: 262

Dagenham, Crown Street, Ferry House 24: 198

Maldon, Carmelite Friary 30: 60, 93, 117, 118, 119, 120

Stratford Langthorne Abbey 26: 252

Vange 29: 284

post-medieval

general, Maldon Carmelite Friary 30: 93, 121, 122

17th cent., Temple Mills 22: 119

18th cent.

Hatfield Peverel, St Andrew's Church 26: 279

Walthamstow, St Mary's Church, coffin furniture 28: 260, 262

Springfield, French textile seal 21: 154

not precisely dated

Billericay, School 21: 42

Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm 28: 85

Harwich

Bathside Battery 25: 217

George Street 21: 86–7, 86

Kings Quay Street 30: 225

Stebbing, Church of St Mary the Virgin 28: 123

Waltham Abbey, Sun Street 26: 122

see also comes; coffins

Leaden Roding *see* Roding, Leaden

leather remains

Roman

Colchester, Osborne Street 25: 59

Heybridge, Elms Farm 26: 250

medieval, Colchester, Osborne Street 25: 48, 59

post-medieval

general, Colchester, Angel Yard 27: 76, 77

19th cent., Rochford, South Street 28: 186

not precisely dated, Maldon, High Street (Post Office) 23: 149, 150

see also shoes

leather-working

middle/late Bronze Age

Clavering 28: 181–2, 181

Sheering 23: 115–16, 116; 28: 181

17th cent., Tottenham Mills 23: 57

18th cent., Walthamstow Mills 23: 61

post-dissolution period, Ham, West 21: 138

Lechlade (Glos), Roughground Farm, Roman apsed

building 24: 20; 26: 264–5, 266

Lee, John, and Hackney Ferry 23: 63**Lee, Sir John de**, 14th cent. Essex manors of 22: 73**Lee, East (later Lee Chapel)** 21: 50, 51, 52, 53, 54**Lee, West (later merged with Langdon Hills)** 21: 50, 51, 52, 54**Lee-over-Sands**, World War defences 28: 201**Leez Priory** 25: 113, 116, 119; 26: 215

barns 25: 125, 126, 128

and Littley Park 25: 119–20, 131

water management and River Ter 26: 234

Leez Priory Farm 28: 222**Lefevre, Peter**, Walthamstow Mills 23: 61**Leicester**

Roman baths 23: 120

Austin Friars 30: 134

Leigh, 19th cent. tithe commutation maps 25: 222**Leigh-on-Sea**

late 9th cent. coin hoard 27: 94

Church of St Clement, tomb exposed 27: 296

Crow Stone (boundary) 28: 199

fishponds 26: 234

Fleming Avenue, Bronze Age metalwork 28: 280

Leighs, Great

19th cent., as part of Nottidge's estate 25: 225

A131 by-pass

prehistoric activity (poss.) 26: 241; 30: 3

Iron Age/Roman features 25: 241

Roman road 25: 241

Church 29: 104

Main Road, land west of 29: 199

not precisely dated

ploughed-out barrows/ring ditches 25: 235, 237

rectilinear enclosure 26: 231

sub-rectangular enclosures 21: 123, 124

Leighs, Little

Hall 25: 114, 116, 118

Park 25: 114, 116, 118

see also Leez Priory; Leez Priory Farm**Leighs Parks** 25: 113, 114*see also* Littley Park; Pond Park**Lemon, George**, Audley End gamekeeper 23: 72**Lennard family of Aveley** 26: 195, 196**lepers**, Brentwood, Brook Street (medieval hospital site) 21: 151**Leslie, J. H.**, 'History of Landguard Fort' 26: 195**Leverton, Lancelot**, Waltham Abbey 24: 72**Leverton, Thomas**, architect, Waltham Abbey (d 1824) 24: 69, 72**Leveson, John**, Colchester will (1492) 22: 90, 92**Lewer, Henry W. (d 1949)**, and church plate 24: 150**Lewes (Sussex)**, Dissolution of the monasteries 30: 138**Lewis, Joan**, Colchester will (1570) 22: 95**Lexden***general*, and 'Liberties' of Colchester 25: 72–7

Gallo-Belgian? cemetery? 21: 143

medieval period

hundred 25: 75, 76; 29: 119

manor 22: 67, 68, 69, 72, 73; 25: 76

Beverley Road

Roman inhumations and cremations 29: 205, 208–9

tombstone of Longinus 28: 217; 29: 205; 30: 217

Sheepen Road, Roman features 28: 208

Straight Road, former Brights P.H. 28: 221

Lexden Heath, Gryme's Dyke 26: 262**Lexden Tumulus** 23: 108; 28: 315**Leyton**

Buckingham Road, Leyton Orient Football Club 28: 211–12

Cathall Road Estate 24: 199

George Mitchell School, prehistoric features 24: 199

Langthorne Hospital 27: 264–5; 28: 212

Leyton Green Road, Livingstone College Tower, structural remains 26: 244–5

Old Leyton Baths, High Road, late medieval to 18th cent. structures 25: 250–1

Oliver Close Estate

prehistoric features (*general*) 24: 199

Middle Bronze Age settlement 25: 251

Roman finds 25: 251

Prothero's Nursery ('American Nursery'), Palaeolithic flintwork 28: 267, 268, 269–70

Rockholt (Ruckholt) Estate 28: 212

Rockholt (Ruckholt) Mills 22: 115, 119

Rockholts (Ruckholts) Manor 28: 298

A12 M11 Link Road and medieval remains 26: 240

Sedgewick Road (1–3) 28: 211

see also Leytonstone; Temple Mills**Leytonstone**

'Palaeolithic floor' flintwork 28: 267, 268, 269

post-medieval horticulture 28: 298, 300

Hardley Road Vicarage, work of F. Chancellor 26: 217

Holloway Down Nursery 28: 298

Hollywell (later Holloway) Down 28: 298, 302

see also Thorne Close *below*

Thorne Close (also Blind Lane/Irish Lane)

medieval vill (poss.) 25: 251; 28: 298

post-medieval housing 25: 251; 28: 298, 301

Thorne Close Avenue Estate 28: 298–305 (inc. illustr.)

medieval period 28: 298, 302–3

18th cent. 28: 300–1, 302

19th cent. 28: 301–2, 302

see also Leyton**Liber Eliensis**, as source for early Essex history 24: 157–8, 163**libraries**

Audley End 23: 75–6

Harsnett Library, Colchester 23: 80; 28: 317

Maldon, Thomas Plume's Library (founded 1704) 28: 316, 317

Public Libraries Acts (1891) 23: 83

Lille (France), textile seal 21: 154**lime kilns** *see* kilns, lime**lime woodland**

Cressing 28: 151

Littley Park 25: 124

Lincoln, Bishop of *see* Badesmere, Henry de**Lincoln Cathedral**, spire 29: 284**Linford**, late Bronze Age loomweights 23: 118, 119**Linlithgow (Loth)**, Carmelite Friary 30: 131, 133, 135**Lisle, Robert de**, Psalter 29: 137, 144**Liston Hall Farm, Gosfield Hall** 25: 189

Littlebury

- Enclosure Acts 25: 219; 26: 138
 Howes Wood
 late Bronze Age hoard 25: 243
 Iron Age features 25: 243
 Ring Hill Hillfort 21: 8; 27: 262, 272–3
Littlebury Hall/Mill *see* Stanford Rivers
Littleton, Col Sir Charles (Landguard Fort) 26: 194
Littley Park, Great Waltham 25: 113, 114, 116, 119–24
 topography and soils 25: 119
 elm woodland and Dutch Elm Disease 25: 119, 124
 medieval park 25: 119, 120
 Tudor park 25: 119, 121
 post-medieval period 25: 119–24, 121–4
 Appletree Cottage 25: 120
 buildings of 25: 125–33 (inc. illustr.)
 chapel 25: 120
 Crowgate Cottage 25: 125, 127–8, 128–9, 132
 Littlepark farmhouse 25: 129–31, 132
 crown post roof 25: 130, 131
 see also Leez Priory
livestock management *see* animal husbandry; pastoral farming; sheep farming
Livingstone College Tower, Leyton *see* Leyton
Llantwit Major (Glam), Ewart Park phase Bronze Age metalwork 22: 5
Lock Bridge, River Lea 23: 62, 65
Lockbridge Ferry, River Lea 23: 63, 64–5
Lockhart, James (Cressing landowner) 26: 136; 28: 151, 153
locks and keys
 copper alloy
 Roman, Boreham, Bull's Lodge Farm 24: 13
 late Saxon/medieval, Vange 29: 283, 284
 medieval, Waltham Abbey, Church Street 24: 105, 106
 iron
 Roman, Boreham, Bull's Lodge Farm 24: 15
 medieval
 Maldon Carmelite Friary 30: 75, 119, 120
 Stebbingford 27: 116, 152, 153
 medieval/post-medieval, Harwich, George Street 21: 87
 post-medieval
 Colne Engaine 23: 142
 Maldon Carmelite Friary 30: 119, 120
Lockwood family, of Lambourne 28: 252, 254–5
Loft Hall enclosures, Orsett, early field systems 22: 49, 54
Lofts Farm, Great Totham 28: 101
 early Neolithic pottery 26: 66
 Bronze Age enclosure 28: 195
 late Bronze Age features 25: 10; 26: 14, 20, 22; 30: 7, 21
 early Iron Age pottery, (Darmsden-Linton) 23: 18; 25: 12
Lollards 23: 167; 30: 277
London
 as Roman trading centre 23: 123
 Alfred seizes from the Vikings (886) 27: 93, 94
 medieval city clerks 24: 125
 medieval food market 29: 117
 post-medieval period
 flight from plague (1666) 23: 65
 18th/19th cent.
 market for farm produce 29: 145
 migration 27: 231, 232
 19th cent. public housing in 26: 211
 All Hallows-by-the-Tower, Church of 27: 93
 Carmelite Friary 30: 134

- Carrington Mews, Mayfair 26: 211
 Chelsea, Gadliff Buildings 26: 211
 diocesan history *see* Newcourt, Richard
 Dutch Church 22: 123
 East London Waterworks Company 22: 119; 23: 60, 62, 63
 Farringdon Road, Clerkenwell 26: 211
 Foundling Hospital 26: 202
 Frederic Chancellor's office 26: 206
 Guys Hospital 29: 186
 and Beaumont Quay 28: 223
 and Chelmer valley parks 25: 113, 116, 119–20
 Harmondworth (W. London), Great Barn 27: 186
 Highgate, Southwood Lawn Estate, villas 26: 208, 209
 Holborn, and the Knights Templar 29: 104
 map-makers of 25: 224
 Mile End New Town, Howard Buildings 26: 211
 Museum of 28: 267
 Outer London Defence Ring 26: 256
 Poultry, 12–13 (Mappin and Webb terrace) 26: 213
 St Martin-le-Grand
 Domesday holdings 26: 163; 28: 142
 and St Mary's, Maldon 26: 163; 28: 142–50 (inc. illustr.)
 St Mary without Bishopgate, hospital of 29: 216
 Shoreditch, London & County Bank, architecture 26: 213
 Spitalfields
 Christ Church 28: 262, 263, 265
 Peck vault 29: 253
 Spicer Street 26: 211
see also Blackheath; Ham, East; Ham, West; Leyton; Leytonstone; Richmond; St Paul's Cathedral; Westminster Abbey; Woolwich
London & County Bank (later National Westminster), F Chancellor as architect 26: 213
London, Bishops of 21: 52
see also Gibson, Edmund; Sainte-Mere Eglise, William de
London Clay 29: 1, 16, 115, 116, 118
 and early planned landscapes 22: 52, 53, 54, 55, 57
London, Little *see* Abridge
London and North Eastern Railway (LNER), Takeley Railway Station 28: 305
long barrows *see* barrows
Long, Catherine (daughter of Sir James Tylney Long) 25: 221
Longespee ('Longsword') family 26: 129, 163
 and earldom of Salisbury 26: 129, 163
loomweights
 general
 late Bronze Age Essex distribution 23: 117–20, 118
 late Bronze Age/Iron Age and sheep-farming 26: 71
 ceramic
 Bronze Age
 Broomfield, Windmill Field 26: 22
 Waltham Abbey, Church Street 24: 94, 106, 107
 Iron Age
 Bentley, Little, Hall Farm 26: 251
 Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm 28: 86, 88
 Heybridge, Langford Road 28: 17, 37, 38
 Maiden Castle (Dorset) 26: 71
 Rainham, Moor Hall Farm 26: 71
 Wickham Bishops, Sparkey Cottage, Mope Lane 29: 210
 Wigborough, Great, red hill 26: 65, 69–71, 70
 Writtle, Birch Spring, Highwood 27: 6, 10, 11
 late Iron Age/Roman, Braintree, George Yard 24: 50

- loomweights, ceramic** (*cont.*)
 Anglo-Saxon, Chadwell St Mary, County Primary School 28: 208; 29: 48, 50, 54, 57
not precisely dated
 Bradwell-on-Sea, Othona Community site 25: 68
 Chingford, 3A Lea Valley Road 29: 197
 Fox Hall, Southend 26: 36, 37
 Stanway Hall Farm 29: 207
 Totham, Great, Howells Farm 22: 154
- Loughton**
 history 26: 199
 WW2 defence ring 26: 256
 Broadfield Shaw 27: 249
 Long Shaw 27: 249
see also Debden (W. Essex)
- Loughton Camp** 26: 61
- Louis VIII, King** 27: 196
- Louis IX, King (Saint Louis)** 27: 196, 197
- Louis XIII, King**, coin, Colchester, Osborne Street 25: 57
- Louis XVIII, King**, at Gosfield Hall 25: 185, 189
- Low, James**, ass. to F. Chancellor 24: 178; 26: 207
- Lowen, Henry**, Abrahams Ferry 23: 63
- Lowen, James**, Abrahams Ferry 23: 63
- Lowthe, Katherine**, Colchester will (1545) 22: 93
- Loxford**, Buttsbury Estate, prehistoric to Roman features 24: 199–200
- Luckyn family of Little Waltham** 24: 153
- Lucy, Geoffrey de (son of Richard)**, and the royal forests 26: 129, 130, 131
- Lucy, Richard de**, Henry II's justiciar 26: 129, 171
- Ludlam, George**, Temple Mills lease 22: 119
- Ludlow, Edmund (regicide)** 25: 180
- Ludlow (Salop)**, Carmelite Friary 30: 133, 134
- Luffness (E Loth)**, Carmelite Friary 30: 134
- Luther, Richard**, Kelvedon Hatch church plate donor 24: 152
- Luttrell Psalter (c. 1340)** 24: 124
- Lyttleton, Sir Charles**, governor of Landguard fort 25: 178, 179, 181
- M11 motorway** *see* roads
- Mabbitt, Christine**, 'Modern Woodwork by H. & K. Mabbitt in Birdbrook Church' 22: 132–7
- McCarthy, John**, Beirut hostage: Boxted Church windows 28: 318
- Mace family, 16th cent. Colchester** 21: 110, 111, 112, 115
- macehead, stone**, Rivenhall 23: 114, 115
- McIntosh, M. K.**, *A Community Transformed. The Manor and Liberty of Havering, 1500–1620* (book review) 23: 167–8
- MacKinnon, Ann Dolina**, 'The arrangement of monuments and seating at St Andrew's church, Earl's Colne, during the 17th and early 18th centuries' 28: 165–80
- McMaster, Ida and Evans, Kathleen**, *Mount Bures – its lands and its people. A brief history from prehistoric to Victorian times* (book review) 27: 339–40
- macrofossils** *see* plant remains
- Magdalen Laver**
 Bushes 25: 173
 church, work of F. Chancellor 26: 218
 Roman brooch find 30: 198
 Wynter's Armourie, cross-wing house 24: 120
- Magna Carta** 26: 164
- Maiden Castle (Dorset)**, Iron Age loomweights 26: 71
- Maidens Tye, High Easter** 21: 101
 medieval sgraffito ware 23: 51
- Maitland, Prof. F. W.** 25: 72, 73
- Maldon**
general
by period
 Saxon *burh* 24: 185–6, 196, 200; 27: 96, 97, 100n, 223; 28: 134, 139–40, 184; 30: 245
and see other locations below
 Saxon minting 26: 288–9; 28: 140
 medieval period
 and Domesday 26: 162–3, 164; 28: 142
 early settlement plots 27: 223
 later town enclosure 28: 140
 manors 26: 163; 27: 224
 notes by J. H. Round 26: 162–4
 parish of All Saints 25: 75
 royal charter (1171) 25: 75; 26: 164; 28: 140
 medieval/post-medieval period
 St Martin-le-Grand
 prebendal estate (Ketons and Coopes) 28: 144, 147–9
 and St Mary, Maldon 26: 163; 28: 142–4, 145, 146–8
see also Carmelite Friary, Maldon
 19th cent., Chelmer-Blackwater canal 26: 292
 All Saints' Church 28: 139, 140; 30: 241, 245
 spire 24: 136–49 (inc. illustr.); 29: 286, 287
 All Saints' Vicarage 24: 121; 27: 278
 Beacon Green
 early Iron Age settlement and Anglo-Saxon 'burh' 23: 10–24 (inc. illustr.); 25: 262
 18th cent. 'earthwork' 23: 20–3, 20
 'Elmcroft' (former site) 23: 10
 post-medieval features 23: 23
 pottery 23: 15–18, 16–17, 19, 21
 Beeleigh Road, poss. Saxon *burh* evidence 23: 21, 22; 28: 139
 Brick House (Brickhouse) Farm
 prehistoric/Roman features 24: 205
 as prebendal estate 28: 143, 144
 Carmelite Friary *see* Carmelite Friary, Maldon
 cellar survey 28: 225
 Chequers Lane 30: 138
see also Carmelite Friary, Maldon
 Edwards Walk 23: 111
 Friary East/West *see* Carmelite Friary, Maldon
 Gate Street, EEV site, line of Saxon *burh* (poss.) and misc. features 24: 200
 Harris' Tudor mansion *see* Carmelite Friary, Maldon
 High Street 30: 241, 245
 D'Arcy tower
 No. 39 'Moot Hall' ('D'Arcy Tower' complex) 27: 223, 288
 medieval earthwork to north 23: 107; 28: 133–41 (inc. illustr.)
 King's Head, Wealden buildings 27: 214–25 (inc. illustr.); 30: 247
 late medieval features 27: 216–18
 17th century outbuilding (poss. maltings) 27: 218, 220, 221
 17th/18th century features 27: 216, 218, 220–2
 cellar 27: 218
 No. 40 30: 130

Maldon, High Street (cont.)

- Nos 43–47 (Post Office) **23**: 147–52, 147–8, 150–2; **28**: 139
 Old Gasworks site, medieval features **25**: 254
 Saxon features **23**: 21, 23
 Swan public house (now Swan Hotel) **22**: 181, 182; **30**: 243
 Hythe, the **25**: 254; **28**: 140
 landfill site **22**: 167–70, 167–9
 early Bronze Age biconical urn **22**: 167, 169
 early Iron Age pottery **22**: 167, 168–9
 late Iron Age/Roman pottery **22**: 168, 169
 Saxon and medieval pottery **22**: 168
 Market Hill **28**: 139
 Parsonage Marshes, as prebendal estate **28**: 143, 144
 St Mary's Church **24**: 208; **26**: 218; **30**: 254–5, 254
 combined with Mundon **28**: 142
 and patronage of St Martin-le-Grand/Westminster
 Abbey **26**: 163; **28**: 142–50 (inc. illustr.)
 St Peter's Hospital (formerly Union House) **26**: 212
 Silver Street, Blue Boar Hotel **30**: 241–5, 241–2, 244
 Southern Relief Road
 late Bronze Age/early Iron Age occupation **21**: 134
 late Iron Age/Roman activity **21**: 134; **22**: 156
 Spital Road
 No. 2, Saxon *burh* defences(?) **24**: 185–6, 187; **28**: 139
 No. 20, early Iron Age features **23**: 11, 18, 21, 22
 Tenterfield Road, prehistoric to medieval features **28**: 212
 Thomas Plume's Library (founded 1704) **28**: 316, 317
 Victoria Road, late Saxon/medieval spindle whorl **28**:
 183–4, 184
 White Horse Lane **23**: 106–7, 107
 see also Carmelite Friary, Maldon
 Youth Hostel site, early Iron Age features **23**: 11, 18
 see also Beeleigh Abbey; Rook Hall
- Maldon, Battle of (991 AD)** **22**: 167; **24**: 157, 158; **27**: 97
The Battle of Maldon: Fiction and Fact (Janet Cooper) (book
 review) **26**: 288–9
- Maldon Hall Farm**, late Iron Age cremation cemetery **21**:
 125, 126, 133
- malthouses** **26**: 235; **27**: 255–60, 256–8; **29**: 190
 Bocking, Church Lane (Polly's Hill), Hill Malting (Resting
 Seat House) **29**: 220–4, 220–2
 Cressing Temple **25**: 79–81, 83, 97, 99–102, 101, 103–4,
 104
 Dunmow, Great, Boyes Croft **25**: 100, 104; **27**: 256
 Heybridge, Saltcote Maltings **28**: 199, 201; **29**: 191, 195,
 206
 Kelvedon, High Street (poss.) **30**: 220
 Laver, High, Bush Hall Farm **29**: 190; **30**: 205
 Maldon High Street, King's Head (poss.) **27**: 218, 220, 221
 Manningtree, The Walls Maltings **27**: 257, 260
 Mistley **27**: 256–7, 257; **29**: 190, 212; **30**: 212, 229
 Ongar, High, Spurriers Farm Malthouse **27**: 257, 258
 Saffron Walden
 High Street **29**: 134
 Raynham's Garage (former High Street Maltings) **30**:
 212, 229
 Stisted, Gowers Farm Malthouse **27**: 256
 Thaxted, Town Street (No. 23) **27**: 329, 331, 335–6
 Yeldham, Upper Yeldham Hall Malthouse **29**: 190
- Malthus, Rev. Thomas** **23**: 76; **27**: 226, 234
- malting kilns** *see* kilns
- maltings**, designed by F. Chancellor **26**: 214
- mammoth bones**, Aveyly **27**: 263; **28**: 215

- Man, William**, Colchester will (1501) **22**: 92
- Manchester, Earls of**, and Lee Priory estate **25**: 119
- Mandeville, Geoffrey de (d 1100)** **24**: 160; **27**: 194, 195,
 198
- Mandeville, Geoffrey de, Earl of Essex (1st creation
 1140) (d 1144)** **24**: 157, 158
 J. H. Round on **29**: 156, 165
 and Maldon **26**: 163; **28**: 142
 and Pleshey **25**: 113; **28**: 284; **30**: 266
see also Waltham, Great (manor)
- Mandeville, William de, 3rd Earl of Essex (d 1189)** **26**:
 129, 164
- Mandubracius**, Trinovantian prince **21**: 8, 9
- Mann, Henry William (architect, d 1918)** **24**: 178; **26**:
 206
- Manning, Fred (Herbert's son)** **23**: 161
- Manning, Herbert**, Barling Windmill **23**: 161
- Manningtree**
 medieval foundation **24**: 238
 High Street
 No. 47, misc. archaeological finds **23**: 111
 (north of), burial ground **24**: 236–8, 237
 The Walls Maltings **27**: 257, 260
- manors**
 Adulfesness (*Aeldulvesnasa*) (now The Sokens) **27**: 202–13
 Alfriston (later Bigods) **27**: 194–5, 196, 197–8
 Alresford **29**: 246
 Baddow **26**: 164
 Bardfield, Great **29**: 118
 Battleswick (Colchester) **27**: 237–46
 Berechurch **25**: 288
 Bergholt, West **23**: 86–8; **25**: 72; **27**: 339
 Boblow, Helions Bumpstead **28**: 238–40
 Bocking Hall **24**: 114, 117
 Boreham
 Old Hall **28**: 103
 Walkfares (Walter Hall) (*Walcfara*) **28**: 103
 Bovingdon Hall **24**: 114
 Bradwell **29**: 59, 91
 see also Kelvedon
 Buttsbury **30**: 149
 Chigwell, Barringtons **26**: 126
 Dagenham **26**: 200
 Dartford (Kent) **27**: 195, 196, 197, 199
 Debden **30**: 146
 Donyland, West (Colchester) **27**: 237, 238, 239, 241, 246
 Easter, High **29**: 118
 Easton, Great **24**: 124
 Elsenham **29**: 116
 Farnham, Walkefares **27**: 194
 Farnham, Little **27**: 194, 195, 196, 198
 Felsted **25**: 113
 Fennes **24**: 114
 Fryerning **26**: 273–4
 Hallingbury, Great **30**: 149
 Hanningfield (Claydons) **26**: 164, 165, 166, 168
 Hatfield Broad Oak **26**: 171; **29**: 118
 Havering **21**: 48–9; **23**: 167–8; **29**: 116, 119
 Hertisham (later Hassobury) **27**: 194
 Heybridge **29**: 233
 Kelvedon (Bradwell) **29**: 59
 Langley (Acton Burnell (Salop)) **30**: 147, 152
 Lawshall (Suffolk) **26**: 164
 Lexden **22**: 67, 68, 69, 72, 73; **25**: 76
 Leyton, Ruckholts **26**: 240; **28**: 298

manors (*cont.*)

- Littlebury 26: 279
 Maldon 26: 163; 27: 224; 28: 144
 Maplestead, Great 29: 229
 Caxtons 29: 233
 Dynes 29: 233
 Hosdens 29: 233
 Margaretting
 Cold-hall 25: 160
 Newland 25: 160, 171
 Marks, Roding Margaret 27: 194
 Melksham (Wilts) 27: 198
 Mount Bures 27: 339
 Netteswellbury 28: 234, 237
 Ongar, High 24: 160
 Ongar Park 25: 245
 Panfield 24: 160
 Pitsea 28: 216
 Pleshey 25: 113
 Rainham, Dovers 26: 254
 Ridgewell 27: 300
 Roding, White, Mascallsbury 27: 193, 194, 195, 196, 197, 198–9
 Ruckholts, Leytonstone 26: 240; 28: 298
 Shortgrove, near Newport 27: 340
 Southall (later Clapton Hall), Great Dunmow 27: 193–4, 195, 196, 197, 198
 Stanford Rivers 26: 279
 Stanway 22: 68; 24: 127
 Stebbing *see under* Stebbing
 Steeple Bumpstead *see* Waltons (*below*)
 Thaxted 27: 331; 29: 118
 Tillingham 27: 93
 Tiptofts, Swards End 28: 206, 223
 Vange (*Phenge*) (*alias* Fobbing) 21: 50, 51, 52
 Waltham Abbey/Waltham Holy Cross 24: 69–71, 73
 Waltham, Great 21: 48; 25: 113, 115, 119
 Walthambury 25: 113
 Walthamstow, Low Hall Depot 26: 246
 Waltons (Steeple Bumpstead) 29: 240
 Woodham Ferrers 30: 148, 149, 151
 Writtle 26: 130, 171; 27: 1, 3; 28: 245
see also Cressing Temple; Woodham Walter
- mansiones**
 Chelmsford, Grove Road 24: 197; 29: 197
 Coggeshall, 'The Lawns' 26: 100
 Heybridge, Elms Farm (poss.) 26: 250
 Inchtuthil (Perths) 23: 122, 123
- Mantel family**, as sheriffs of Essex 26: 163
- Maplestead, Great**
 medieval manors 29: 229
 Caxtons 29: 233
 Dynes 29: 233
 Hosdens 29: 233
 Church Street 28: 222
 Limewood/Rafters, medieval features 28: 220
 Hosdens 29: 229–33, 230–2; 30: 247
 Hull Mill House, late medieval house 25: 171
 Lucking Street, Lucking House Farmhouse 30: 240, 241
 St Giles' C. of E. Primary School, prehistoric finds 28: 209
 St Giles' Church 30: 251
 water pipeline 28: 222
- Maplestead, Little**
 Church font 29: 97
 preceptory of Knights Hospitaller, site of Maplestead Hall 25: 253
- Mapletoft, Robert**, apothecary at Audley End 23: 72
- Maplin Sands**, 'The Broomway' 27: 250, 255
- Mar Dyke**
 prehistoric woodland clearance 22: 52, 53
 medieval to post-medieval period 22: 58
 A13 survey and road improvement 23: 100; 24: 197; 26: 240; 27: 262
 Horndon to Barking gas pipeline 26: 286, 287
- Marcus Aurelius, Emperor** *see* coins (Roman)
- Margaret of France (wife of Edward I)** 24: 122
- Margaret Roding** *see* Roding, Margaret
- Margaretting**
 medieval manors
 Cold-hall 25: 160
 Newland 25: 160
- Mark (Merk) family of White Roding** 27: 193
- Mark Hall** *see* Latton
- Markaunt, John**, Colchester will (1583) 22: 98
- Markaunt, William**, Colchester will (1582) 22: 97
- markets and fairs**
 medieval expansion 29: 117
 medieval Epping 30: 262–3, 265
 medieval Harlow 22: 101, 113
 medieval Romford 30: 225
- Markham, Gervase**, *Cheap and Good Husbandry* (1614) 30: 193
- Marks Tey**
 14th cent. manor of 22: 68
 Church 29: 94
 Coggeshall Road, medieval features 25: 251
- Markshall**, Mary Honeywood of 24: 160
- Marney, Sir Robert**, and Lionel de Bradenham 22: 68, 72, 73
- Martel, Geoffrey**, medieval manors of 27: 195
- Martello towers** 28: 188
 Harwich 25: 196, 198
- Martin, Geoffrey H. (historian)** 24: 157
- Marvin family of Great Bentley** 26: 290
- Mary Tudor, Queen** 25: 156; 26: 198; 30: 178–9, 187
 and Catholicism in Colchester 22: 93, 96, 97; 30: 278
- Mascallsbury Farm/manor** *see* Roding, White
- Mashams** *see* Laver, High
- Mashbury**, Anglo-Saxon metalwork 27: 320, 321
- Maskerel family**, medieval manors of 27: 195
- Mason, A. Stuart**
Essex on the Map (book review) 22: 188
 'Tithe commutation maps of Essex' 25: 219–25
- Mason, Ben (post-Civil War sequestrator)** 25: 174
- Mason, Francis**, Temple Mills lease 22: 117
- Mason, Richard**, 16th cent. Colchester will-writer 22: 87
- Massey, Col (later Maj.-Gen. Sir) Edward** 25: 174
- Matching**
 early medieval settlement 29: 116, 119
 and 'Manewode' (Manwood) 27: 193
- Matching Tye to Hatfield Heath**, Rising Main 29: 199–200
- Matson, Charles (valuer)** 25: 224
- Matthews, Nathaniel**, lease of Tottenham Mills 23: 60
- Maud, Empress (wife of King Stephen)** 28: 142
- Mauduit, Gilbert**, and Vange/Fobbing manors 21: 50
- Mauleon, Savary de**, and the 13th cent. royal forests 26: 129–30
- Mauncell, William**, 16th cent. Colchester will-writer 22: 87

Maxey family monument, Holy Trinity Church, Bradwell-juxta-Coggeshall **29**: 66, 100

Mayland, 19th cent. tithe map **25**: 223

Mayland Creek, Steeple, oyster pits **26**: 228, 229

Maylandsea

prehistoric (*general*) **25**: 227

Roman artefacts **25**: 227

pottery **26**: 223

The Maynard Lieutenancy Book 1608–1639 ed. B. W.

Quintrell (book review) **25**: 290

Maynard, Sir Henry, Abrahams Ferry **23**: 63

Medlycott, Maria

'A medieval farm and its landscape: excavations at Stebbingford, Felsted 1993' **27**: 102–81

and Germany, Mark, 'Archaeological fieldwalking in Essex, 1985–1993: interim results' **25**: 14–27

'Iron Age and Roman material from Birchanger, near Bishop's Stortford; excavations at Woodside Industrial Park, 1992' **25**: 28–45

'The Othona Community site, Bradwell-on-Sea, Essex: the extra-mural settlement' **25**: 60–71

et al., 'South Weald Camp – a probable late Iron Age hill fort: excavations 1990' **26**: 53–64

Meeks, N. D. and Varnell, G. L., 'Three Bronze Age torc fragments from Woodham Walter' **25**: 1–2

Melksham (Wilts), Crown manor of **27**: 198

Mellitus, bishopric of (604–616 AD) **25**: 246

memorials

Birdbrook Church, war memorial **22**: 134

Chancellor, Frederic, on Sepulchral Monuments **26**: 205, 207

Deane family, St Giles' Church, Great Maplestead **30**: 251

Earls Colne, St Andrew's Church *see* tombs/tombstones

Suckling, Alfred, *Memorials of Essex* (1845) **26**: 196

Terling Church, Rochester family brasses **27**: 302–3

see also tombs/tombstones

Meopham (Kent), Nurstead Court **25**: 111

Mere (Wilts), school **29**: 147, 148

Merivale (Warwicks) **30**: 146, 151, 152

Mersea Island

general

and the Vikings **27**: 95

Domesday survey **29**: 281

and 14th cent. Colne fisheries **22**: 70

and Langenhoe **26**: 75

the Strood **26**: 76

post-medieval sheep-farming **26**: 77

WW2 sites **29**: 191

decoy bunker **25**: 256

not precisely dated

fish traps (kiddles) **24**: 193, 194

misc. posts **25**: 233

Mersea, East

Fen Farm, prehistoric features **25**: 242

Mersea Flats, fish weir **28**: 194, 195; **29**: 276, 277, 281

tithe map **25**: 223

WW2 artillery site **25**: 256

Mersea, West

Church of SS Peter and Paul, tower restoration **28**: 255–6, 255

Coast Road (No. 79) **30**: 226

fish weirs/traps (kiddles) **25**: 233; **29**: 276, 277, 281

oyster pits **28**: 190

Waldegraves Farm, duck decoy pond **28**: 193

Messing

Anglian Water pipeline to Stanway **24**: 209

Chibborne family **24**: 152–3

church plate of **24**: 152–3

No. 1, The Street, medieval kitchen **28**: 113, 114, 116

Yew Tree Farmhouse, medieval kitchen **28**: 115, 116

metalwork *see* Acton Park Phase; Carp's Tongue Phase; copper alloy objects; Ewart Park Phase; gold objects; iron objects; lead alloy; lead and lead working; pewter; silver objects; Taunton Phase; Wilburton Phase

metalworking

Bronze Age, Harlow, Potter Street, Old House **23**: 106

Roman

Colchester, Gosbecks **26**: 262

Harlow, Old, Priory Avenue **22**: 155

Heybridge, Elms Farm **26**: 250

Anglo-Saxon, Ongar sewerage scheme pipeline **23**: 134, 136

medieval, Horndon-on-the-Hill, High Road/Mill Lane **28**: 211

17th cent., Temple Mills **22**: 119

not precisely dated

Barking, Retail Park **27**: 263

Chelmsford, Moulsham Street **21**: 128

Colchester

Angel Yard **27**: 38

Hythe Hill **26**: 249; **27**: 267

Danebury (Hants) **27**: 155

Stebbingford, (poss. evidence of) **27**: 155

Thorrington, Elmstead Market to Clacton water main **23**: 93

see also bronze-working; copper manufacture; iron slag; ironworking; lead and lead working

Methodism *see* religious nonconformity

Meyrick, Rev. E. G., Ramsbury (Wilts) **29**: 147

Michaelson, John, Chelmsford rector **26**: 292

Middlesex, Earl of *see* Cranfield, Lionel

Mildmay family, of Moulsham Hall, Chelmsford **26**: 291, 292, 293; **28**: 317; **29**: 216; **30**: 180

Mile End

and 'Liberties' of Colchester **25**: 72–7

medieval pottery kiln **28**: 137

Rev. Thomas Bland as vicar (late 18th cent.) **24**: 242

military defence *see* defensive works

military equipment/weapons

late Iron Age/early Roman?

British chariotry **21**: 142–3

Gosbecks **30**: 216

Harlow Temple **21**: 133

see also arrowheads; artillery; chapes; crossbow

boltheads/bolts; scabbards; shield fittings;

spearheads; swords

military units

Essex Regiment, 2nd Volunteer Battalion, Chelmsford **26**: 206

Essex Yeomanry, Waltham Abbey **24**: 74

Home Guard **26**: 256; **27**: 274

Lord Admiral's Regiment (the Royal Marines) **25**: 178

Royal Artillery, Shoeburyness **29**: 202

Royal Flying Corps **29**: 300

Royal Garrison Artillery, Harwich **29**: 212

Westminster militia **25**: 174

Mill Green, Ingatestone **21**: 92; **27**: 3, 174

Bedemans Berg (hermit cell) **28**: 311

medieval pottery kilns **23**: 51–5, 55; **26**: 63; **27**: 3

- Mill Hill (Kent)**, late Bronze Age site 25: 10
- Millington, John**, and Gosfield Hall 25: 185
- mills**
 designed by F. Chancellor 26: 214
 Bocking, Bradford Street Mill 30: 233–7, 233–6
 Sewardstone Mills 22: 117; 23: 61
 Stratford area 22: 115, 116
 Temple Mills, Leyton 22: 115–21, 116; 23: 61
 Tottenham Mills 23: 57–61, 62
 Waltham Abbey, Cornmill Stream 30: 221
 Waltham Holy Cross, Royal Ordnance Works, horse mill 26: 246
 Walthamstow Mills 23: 61–2
see also corn mills; oil mills; paper mills; tide mills; water mills; windmills
- millstones**
 18th cent., Temple Mills 22: 119
not precisely dated, Waltham Abbey, Powdermill Lane 27: 249
- Milton, Brian**, *et al.*, 'Harwich; its archaeological potential as revealed in excavations at George Street and Church Street' 21: 57–91
- Minchinhampton Common (Glos)**, mounds on Iron Age earthwork 25: 254
- Minnis Bay, Birchington (Kent)**, late Bronze Age hoard 28: 280; 29: 15
- Minster (Kent)**, Bronze Age metalwork 28: 280
- Mistley**
 Maltings No. 1 27: 256–7, 257; 29: 190, 212
 Maltings Nos 3, 4 & 7 30: 212, 229
 and medieval foundation of Manningtree 24: 238
 School Lane, 'The Elms' 28: 200
- moated sites** 29: 200; 30: 193
 Barling Magna, Barling Marsh 26: 222
 Benfleet, North, North Benfleet Hall 27: 296
 Boreham Airfield (poss.) 27: 271; 28: 216
 Brentwood, Old Thorndon Hall 30: 193
 Chignall, Beaumont Moates 27: 251, 252
 Chingford, St Pauls 21: 127, 129
 Chrishall, Chiswick Hall 30: 213
 Clavering, Moat Farm (Coldhams Double-Moated site) 24: 197–8; 25: 253
 Coggeshall, Houchins Farm 28: 292, 293
 Cressing Temple 23: 103; 25: 249
 Epping, Copped Hall 29: 226, 227
 Fairlop 30: 202
 Glottenham (E Sussex) 26: 189
 Gutteridge Hall near Weeley Heath 22: 152; 25: 248
 Hatfield Broad Oak, Lancasters 24: 191
 Horndon, East, Heron Hall 30: 193
 Littlebury Hall 26: 279
 Ockendon, North 29: 210
 Orsett, Old Hall Farm 27: 278
 Pentlow 30: 201
 Pentlow Hall 22: 176, 177, 179–80
 Rainham, Dovers 26: 254
 Roydon, Nether Hall 22: 156; 30: 193
 Southend-on-Sea, Southchurch Hall 24: 122
 Stansted Hall 30: 190, 193
 Stebbing Mount 30: 146
 Thaxted, Horham Hall 30: 193
 Thornwood 30: 202
 Tiptofts Farm, Seward's End 27: 270; 28: 206, 223
 Waltham Abbey monastic gardens 30: 202
 Walthamstow, Low Hall Depot 26: 239, 246
 Wimbish, Parsonage Farm 27: 266
 Witham, Houchins Farm 28: 206
 Woodham Walter 30: 181, 188, 189–90, 193
 Writtle, King John's Hunting Lodge 23: 110; 24: 122–4, 123, 224–8, 225
- Molehill Green, Stansted**
 medieval period 29: 115; 30: 41
 pottery 22: 109, 110
 structure 27: 175, 176, 177; 28: 110
- Molesey, East (Surrey)**, gunpowder manufacturing 23: 61
- Mollett, I. et al.**, *A village in time. The history of Newport, Essex* (book review) 27: 340
- molluscs**
 Pleistocene deposits, Aveley 29: 204
not precisely dated
 Barling Magna, Barling Marsh 26: 222
 Bradwell-on-Sea, Othona Community site 25: 68
 Enfield Lock 22: 162
 Harwich 21: 89
 Maldon, Carmelite Friary 30: 81, 86, 127
 Southend, Fox Hall 26: 37
 Stebbingford 27: 108, 115, 116, 156, 158–9, 160, 162, 168–9, 173
 Thaxted, Town Street/Weaverhead Lane 29: 291
 Tilbury, East, Coalhouse Fort 21: 131
- monasteries, dissolution of** *see under* religion and ritual
- Monks Wood**, hedgerow dating 24: 114
- Monmouth, Duke of** 25: 176
- Monox, George**, St Mary's Church, Walthamstow 28: 258
- Montagu, Maud de, Abbess of Barking (14th cent.)** 22: 67
- Montchensi (Munchensy/Montchesny), Dionysia de** (d 1313, wife of Hugh de Vere) 27: 300; 28: 131
- Montchensi (Munchensy/Montchesny) family** 26: 165–6 and Stansted Hall, Halstead 26: 146
- Montfichet (Muntfichet), Gilbert**, lord of the barony of Stansted Mountfichet 26: 273
- Montfichet (Muntfichet) family**, and the 12th–13th cent. forest of Essex 26: 126–7
- Montfort, Henry de** 27: 197
- Montfort, Simon de** 27: 197
- Montier, M. Pierre**, and Walthamstow Mills 23: 61
- Moor Hall, Sheering/Harlow**, Neolithic, Bronze Age/early Iron Age settlement 21: 119; 23: 116, 117
- Moor Hall Farm, Rainham** *see under* Rainham
- Moore, George**, 17th cent. dyeing patent 22: 119
- Morant, Rev. Philip** 25: 73–4
 and the Bouchier family 26: 145–6
 on Chelmer valley parks 25: 113, 116, 119, 120
 and early historians of Essex 24: 157–63
History and Antiquities of the County of Essex (1768) 24: 157; 26: 200, 292
 Maldon's history 26: 162–3
 on siege of Colchester (1350) 22: 67, 70
- More, Sir Thomas** 25: 113; 30: 277
- Moreton**
 Black Hall, crown post roof 25: 130
 Hancocks, medieval kitchen 28: 115, 116
- Morse, Gen. R., Insp. Gen. of Fortifications** 25: 198
- mortars and cements**
 Roman
 Boreham, Bull's Lodge Farm 24: 12–13, 18
 Braintree, George Yard 24: 50

mortars and cements (*cont.*)

- medieval
 - Bradwell-juxta-Coggeshall, Holy Trinity Church **29**: 76, 82
 - Waltham Abbey
 - Church Street **24**: 89, 107, 108
 - Sun Street **27**: 324–5, 325

mortars (grinders)

- Colchester, Angel Yard **27**: 77–8, 77
- Stebbingford **27**: 126
- Uttlesford, north-west **29**: 183, 184
- Waltham Abbey **23**: 109

mortuary enclosures *see* enclosures**mosaic floors, Roman**

- Colchester
 - Balkerne Passage/Gate, Mercury Theatre **28**: 205, 209; **29**: 197
 - Long Wyre Street, Co-operative Stores **29**: 198
 - Victoria Chase **30**: 224

mosaics, Roman, Coggeshall, 'The Lawns' **26**: 100**motorways** *see* roads**Moull, William Arnold (architect)** **24**: 169, 179**Moulsham Hall** *see under* Chelmsford**Moulsham** *see under* Chelmsford**Mount Bures**

- prehistoric
 - Bronze Age(?) cremation burials **29**: 187
 - ring ditches **29**: 187
- 16th cent. 'Old House' (poss. court hall) **22**: 82
- 17th cent., curate's scandal at **24**: 161
- Long Gardens, (poss.) long mortuary enclosure **29**: 188, 189
- Mount Bures – its lands and its people. A brief history from prehistoric to Victorian times* (McMaster and Evans) (book review) **27**: 339–40

Mount Carmel, Monastery of St Mary of Carmel **30**: 44, 131, 134, 135, 139**Mountnessing**

- Drury's Farm, Ingatestone (former) lock-up cell **28**: 293–4, 293
- medieval placename (poss.) *Ginga?* **21**: 49
- Thoby priory **24**: 157

mounts

- copper alloy
 - Bronze Age, Fingringhoe **22**: 4, 7
 - Roman, Stapleford Tawney/Stanford Rivers **26**: 269, 270
 - Saxon, Arkesden **28**: 182, 183

Moverons Pit *see* Brightlingsea**Moyns Park** *see* Steeple Bumpstead**Mucking**

- general*
 - early planned landscapes **22**: 52, 53, 58
 - Excavations at Mucking* vols 1–2 (book review) (A. Clark and H. Hamerow) **25**: 292–4
 - North Ring **25**: 9, 10, 12; **26**: 22
 - book review (D. Bond) **21**: 156
 - Severn Trent Water (STW) Water Pipeline **26**: 255
- middle Bronze Age features **25**: 10
- late Bronze Age loomweights **23**: 118, 119
- late Iron Age enclosure **27**: 11
- Roman structure **27**: 20
- 'mini-hillfort' **22**: 25
- Saxon period
 - brooch **29**: 184
 - cemetery **23**: 131

grubenhäuser **21**: 125; **29**: 48, 57

see also *Excavations at Mucking* (Vol 2 reviewed above)

Muilman, Peter **24**: 157

Chelmsford benefactor **26**: 292

Mumford, Daniel, surveyor **25**: 221, 223**Munchensy family** *see* Montchensi**Munteni family of Mountnessing** **24**: 157**Munteny (Muntney) family**, and Littlebury **26**: 279**Muntfichet family** *see* Montfichet

Murphy, P. L. and Wilkinson, T. J., *The archaeology of the Essex Coast vol 1: the Hullbridge survey* (book review) **27**: 337–8

Musters, Robert de **27**: 197, 198**Mustyan, John**, miller at Temple Mills (16th cent.) **22**: 115**Myche family, of Colchester** **21**: 111, 112**Myddle (Salop)** **28**: 176**nails**

copper alloy, *not precisely dated*, Harwich, Bathside Battery **25**: 215, 216

iron

Roman

- Billericay School **21**: 41, 42
- Boreham, Bull's Lodge Farm **24**: 16
- Braintree, George Yard **24**: 47, 48
- Castle Heddingham, Maiden Ley Farm (poss.) **27**: 32
- Heybridge, Langford Road **28**: 26, 27, 38
- Sampford, Great, Shillingstone Field **29**: 46, 47

medieval

- Boreham, Buxted Chicken Factory **28**: 106, 109
- Maldon Carmelite Friary **30**: 120, 121
- medieval/post-medieval, Stebbingford **27**: 126, 153, 154
- not precisely dated*
 - Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm **28**: 86
 - Thaxted, Town Street **29**: 290

see also horseshoe nails

Napoleonic wars *see* wars**Narbrough, Sir John** (17th cent.) **25**: 181**Nash, William**, brewer, 17th cent. Waltham Abbey **24**: 71**Nass, The, Blackwater estuary**

- fish-traps **25**: 233; **29**: 185, 276, 277
- fishing weirs **29**: 185, 275, 276, 281
- timber remains **29**: 279–80

National Agricultural Labourers' Union in Essex (book review) **22**: 189**National Mapping Project** **25**: 233–7; **26**: 228, 230; **29**: 274

Essex Mapping Project **26**: 230–4; **27**: 253–5, 253, 254; **28**: 190–5, 192, 196; **29**: 186–8, 187; **30**: 199–202, 200–1

Naughton (Suffolk), Church font **29**: 97**Navestock**

- medieval settlement
 - assarting **29**: 116
 - landholding **29**: 119
- Church of St Thomas the Apostle **26**: 218; **29**: 98
- spire **29**: 286, 287

Navy *see* Taylor, Capt. Silas**Nayland (Suffolk)**

- Alston Court
 - 13th cent. hall with cross-wings **24**: 118, 119, 120
 - cambered timbered ceiling **25**: 141
 - 'The Butts', Church Lane **25**: 153, 154

Naze (promontory) *see* Sokens, The**Nazeing**

Saxon cell of Barking Abbey **27**: 93

Nazeing (*cont.*)

- medieval period, landholding 21: 49
- as placename 28: 311
- WW2 decoy airfield 25: 257

Neale, Kenneth (ed.), *Essex 'full of profitable things': Essays presented to Sir John Ruggles-Brise* (book review) 28: 316–17

Neerharen-Rekem (Germany), Roman villa 26: 264, 265

Neggemere, Philip, Colchester bailiff (15th cent.) 21: 105

Neile, Sir Paul, and Capt. Silas Taylor 25: 174, 175

Neuk, Beverley, 'A medieval sgraffito-decorated jug from Mill Green' 23: 51–6

Netherlands

- immigrants from 22: 122–3, 130–1
- 17th-cent. 'wallers' (land reclaimers) 22: 122, 123, 129, 131
- Maldon Carmelites links with 30: 136
- see also 'Dutch' cottages; Dutch Reformed Churches

Netteswellbury

- Monks' Barn 28: 228, 234–7, 235–6
- geometry of construction 28: 237–8, 238

Nettlestead (Suffolk) 24: 120

Nettleton (Wilts), Roman shrine site 26: 266, 267

Nevill, Henry, and Cressing Temple 25: 79, 103; 28: 164

Nevill, John de, and Coggeshale family (14th cent.) 22: 64

Nevill, Mary, of Cressing 28: 156, 164

Nevill family, and Great Codham Hall (14th cent.) 22: 64

Nevill family (formerly Smyth), and Cressing Temple 25: 79, 291; 28: 156, 164

Nevill Holt (Leics) 28: 164

Neville, Richard, FSA, fourth Baron Braybrooke 21: 11

Neville family

- and the 12th–13th cent. royal forests 26: 130
- Hugh de 26: 126, 127, 128, 129, 130
- John de 26: 127
- Roger de 26: 130
- Thomas de 26: 130

New England, Mobility and Migration – East Anglian

- founders of, 1629–1640 (Roger Thompson)
- (book review) 26: 290–1

New England Island, Foulness

- and the identity of Wallfleet 26: 169, 170
- poss. red hills 21: 131

New River Company, and Tottenham Mills 23: 60, 61

Newcourt, Richard (d 1716), *Repertorium Ecclesiasticum Parochiale Londinense* 24: 158–61, 159; 25: 182; 26: 192, 198

Newham

- Barnwood CT, North Woolwich Road 29: 200
- former Alcan Works, North Woolwich Road 29: 200

Newham Museum Service see Passmore Edwards Museum

Newland family, of Newland, Roxwell 25: 160

Newland Hall, Roxwell see Roxwell

Newman family, of Earls Colne 28: 178

Newman's End 29: 200

Newport

- A village in time. The history of Newport, Essex* (Nurse *et al.*) (book review) 27: 340
- Church, architecture 27: 340
- Church House, medieval pottery 22: 142
- Grammar School
 - geophysical survey 29: 213–14
 - 'Stone House' site? 29: 213–14
- Paragon Cafe, post-medieval structures 26: 254

White House, High Street, medieval worked stone 22: 141–2, 141

Newsham, James (stepson of R. Nugent) 25: 186, 187

Newton family, Earls Colne 28: 176

Newton Longville (Bucks), Cluniac priory 27: 193, 195

Nicholls, John, Temple Mills lease 22: 117

Niger, Randulphus (d 1199) 25: 60

Noak Hill, Paternoster Row, Weald View, medieval pottery kiln 28: 206, 212; 29: 195, 206; 30: 212, 220

Noble, Augustus, Ongar Academy 29: 149

Noble, George, Woodford valuer 25: 221

Noble, Richard, Ongar builder 29: 148, 149

Nockolds, Martin, Audley End nurseryman/bailiff 23: 68; 24: 165, 166; 25: 224

Nockolds, Martin, junior, map-maker 25: 224

Nockolds, Martin, map-maker (son of Audley End nurseryman) (d 1840) 25: 224

Nockolds family of Saffron Walden 25: 224, 225

Nockolds family of Stansted 25: 224

nonconformity see religious nonconformity

Norfolk

dukes of see Howard

earls of

- founding of Harwich 21: 89; 25: 193

see also Bigod family

Normans Farm see Wakes Colne

North, Roger, of Rougham (Norfolk) 28: 297

North Elmham (Norfolk), sgraffito-decorated pottery 23: 53

North Weald

airfield 25: 256; 29: 300; 30: 202

Pickett-Hamilton fort 25: 257

anti-aircraft site 30: 207

North Weald Bassett

New Pond Spring, Anglo-Saxon brooch 29: 184, 185

see also Ongar Radio Station

Northey, George, 'common preacher' of Colchester (16th cent.) 22: 97

Norton Mandeville, 19th cent. tithe map 25: 223

Norwich (Norfolk)

post-medieval textile industry 21: 154

Dutch Church 22: 123

Notley see Black Notley; White Notley

Notley, Great Notley Garden Village see Black Notley

Nottidge, George, 1840 map of estate 25: 225

Nottidge family 30: 236

Nottingham

Ewart Park phase metalwork hoard 28: 272

medieval royal borough 30: 146, 152

Standard Hill Academy 29: 148, 149

Nugent, 2nd Baron see Grenville, George

Nugent, Anne (formerly Knight and second wife of Robert, d 1756) 25: 186–7, 187, 188

Nugent, Edmund (son of Robert) 25: 187, 188

Nugent, Elizabeth (formerly Lady Berkeley and third wife of Robert) 25: 188

Nugent, Mary (eldest daughter of Robert and later Lady Buckingham) 25: 188–9, 188

Nugent, Robert (later Earl) (d 1788), and Gosfield Hall 25: 186–91, 186

Nugent family, of Gosfield Hall 25: 191

Nurse, B. et al., *A village in time. The history of Newport, Essex* (book review) 27: 340

oak charcoal, middle Iron Age, Asheldham Camp 22: 24, 34, 35

oak remains

medieval, Colchester, Osborne Street 25: 48, 49, 50
18th/19th cent., Coggeshall, West Street 23: 159, 160, 161

oak timberwork

Barking, West Bank/Highbridge Road, Formula 1 Hotel 27: 263
Blackwater estuary 29: 281
Nass, The 29: 276, 279, 280, 281
Bocking
Bradford Street 28: 185
Church Lane, Hill Malting 29: 220, 222
Bradwell-juxta-Coggeshall, Holy Trinity Church 29: 65, 66, 73, 82, 83, 86, 90, 93, 95, 96, 97, 100
Castle Heddingham, St James Street, High House 28: 232, 234
Cressing Temple, Granary 25: 92, 96, 102
Heddingham Castle, dovecote 28: 295, 296, 297
Maldon, All Saints' Church spire 24: 148
Maplestead, Great, Hosdens 29: 230
Mountnessing, Drury's Farm, (former) Ingatestone lock-up cell 28: 293, 294
Sandon, St Andrew's Church, doorway 25: 281–4, 282–3
Terling Hall Farm, cartlodge 29: 242, 243
Walthamstow, St Mary's Church 28: 259
Witham, Chipping Hill Nos 26–28 27: 286

oak woodland

Cressing 25: 94; 28: 151, 154
Pound Wood, Rayleigh Hills 27: 322
Weald, South, Camp 26: 42
Writtle, Birch Spring, Highwood 27: 5, 6, 9

Oakley, placename evidence 24: 153–5**Oakley, Great**

Bramble Island
duck decoy pond 28: 193; 29: 186
explosives factory 29: 186
watching brief 24: 208
Great Oakley Dock, duck decoy pond 28: 193; 29: 186

Oakley, Little

late Bronze Age hoard 22: 9, 10–11
WW2 anti-aircraft site 30: 207

Ockendon, early planned landscape 22: 48, 53–4**Ockendon, North**

early planned landscape 22: 55
19th cent. tithe map 25: 223
church 26: 196
Hall Farm, Church Lane, timber alignment 29: 210
Hall Farm (No. 2), watching brief 24: 208
local history of 26: 196
Manor Farm 28: 101

Ockendon, South

Bruyn family 24: 160
early planned landscape 22: 54
gas pipeline route and archaeological deposits 26: 285
local history of 26: 196
South Ockendon Hospital, South Road, misc.
prehistoric/Roman features 27: 265

Odo of Bayeux, Bishop

Dengie manor 21: 49
Hanningfield manor 26: 165
Vange (*Phenge*) manor 21: 50

Ogborne, Elizabeth (historian) 24: 157**Ogilby, John (historian)** 25: 174**oil mills**, Tottenham Mills 23: 59–60**O'Leary, John G. (Dagenham Chief Librarian)** 26: 202

Oliphant, Frederick, former ass. to F. Chancellor 24: 179; 26: 206

Olmus, Herman, buys Cressing Temple (1703) 25: 79; 28: 160

Olmstead, John, of Great Maplestead 29: 233

Olyver, John, Colchester clerk (15th cent.) 24: 129, 130, 131, 132

Ongar

general, cropmarks 28: 188

medieval period

and 13th cent. royal forest 26: 127, 129

hundred of 26: 170–1; 29: 118, 119

King John's visit 26: 127, 128

19th cent. fortification, Essex Redoubt 24: 200; 25: 245
see also Chipping Ongar

Ongar Academy *see* Chipping Ongar**Ongar, High**

Chivers Hall 29: 145, 147

manor of 24: 160

Parish Church of St Mary the Virgin 25: 228–9
medieval features and decoration 25: 229

Spurriers Farm Malthouse 27: 257, 258

Ongar Park 25: 245**Ongar Park Hall** 25: 245**Ongar Radio Station (Great Park)** 24: 200; 25: 15, 18, 245–6; 30: 214

Essex Redoubt 24: 200; 25: 245

Ongar sewerage scheme (Thames Water)

Two Brewers to Stanford Rivers Sewage Works 23: 131–7, 132–6

see also Chipping Ongar (Phase 2A)

Onley, O. S. (Cressing landowner) 28: 151**open fields** *see* field systems**oppida**

Belgic Iron Age

and Caesar's invasion 21: 8

and British chariotry 21: 142–3

Iron Age, Braintree (presumed) 22: 3; 24: 22, 61

opus sectile, Coggeshall, 'The Lawns' 26: 102**opus signinum**

Boreham, Bull's Lodge Farm 24: 6

Coggeshall, 'The Lawns' 26: 102

Colchester

East Stockwell Street 23: 29, 30, 31

Kirkee McMunn barracks 29: 266

Heybridge, Langford Road 28: 27

Maldon, St Mary's Church 30: 254

Mersea, West, Church of SS Peter and Paul, tower 28: 255

Ordnance Survey

and National Mapping Project 25: 237

and tithe maps 25: 219, 224, 225

Orkney, Unstan, late Neolithic pottery 22: 8**Orsett**

early planned landscapes 22: 48, 51, 54

Baker Street 22: 51, 54

Barrington's Farm 22: 51, 54; 26: 38

Cherry Orchard 22: 51, 54

High Road (Nos 25–31), garden soil and post-medieval pottery 28: 185–6

Old Hall Farm 27: 277–8

Rectory road, early Iron Age features 22: 26

Tilbury Fire Station site (proposed) 26: 245

Orsett Causewayed Enclosure

Mesolithic features 25: 226, 227

Neolithic features 25: 226, 227; 27: 305, 307; 28: 222–3

Orsett Causewayed Enclosure (*cont.*)

- Neolithic/Bronze Age features **25**: 226, 227
 Iron Age features **22**: 26; **23**: 119; **25**: 226
 Saxon features **25**: 226; **29**: 57
 medieval whetstone **26**: 227
 early planned landscape **22**: 54, 58

Orsett Cock

- early field systems **22**: 49, 52, 54–5
 late Iron Age/Roman **26**: 78; **28**: 101
 enclosure (book review) **30**: 274–5
 Roman settlement **22**: 49, 52
 Saxon features **29**: 48, 57

Osea Island **28**: 201; **29**: 281**Osekyn, Thomas, Colchester bailiff (15th cent.)** **21**: 104**Othona/Othona Community site** *see* Bradwell-on-Sea**Ottaway, Revd B. W.**, Birdbrook Church **22**: 135**Ouseley, John (historian)** **24**: 157, 158, 160, 161**oven/kiln-like structures**

- Roman
 Upminster, Hunts Hill Farm **22**: 159
 Wakering, Great, St Nicholas Church, land adjacent to **30**: 214

ovens

- Roman
 Colchester
 Angel Yard **27**: 37
 Kirkee McMunn barracks **26**: 253; **29**: 262
 medieval, Colchester, Angel Yard **27**: 46, 48, 60
 15th/16th cent.
 Chelmsford, Moulsham Street **24**: 80
 Rochford, Market Place **24**: 80
 medieval to 17th cent. (poss.), Waltham Abbey, Church Street **24**: 69, 76–81, 77–9, 89, 95, 111
 post-medieval
 Colchester, Angel Yard **27**: 52
 Cressing, Hawbush Green, Bakery Cottage **30**: 240
 Purlleigh, The Street, The Old Bakery **30**: 229
see also corn driers; hearths/ovens

Owslebury (Hants)

- Roman features **28**: 28
 hearths **27**: 33

ox bones, Maldon, Southern Relief Road **21**: 134**ox goads**, iron, Roman, Borcham, Bull's Lodge Farm **24**: 14**Oxenham Farm, Foulness**, red hill (poss.) *see under* Wakering, Great**Oxford**

- 'Golden Cross' **25**: 158
 medieval town clerks **24**: 125

Oxford, earls of *see* Vere family**Oxford Movement** **28**: 165**Oxford University**

- All Souls **25**: 177
 Bodleian Library **25**: 175
 music school **25**: 174
 Queen's College **25**: 175
 Wadham College **25**: 177; **26**: 274

oyster industry, *Essex Gold: the Fortunes of the Essex*

- Oysterman* (Hervey Benham *et al.*) (book review) **26**: 293–4

oyster-pit sites **28**: 188, 190–1, 192

- Blackwater estuary **28**: 196
 Brightlingsea Creek **28**: 190
 Crouch, River **27**: 253
 Mersea, West **28**: 190
 Roach, River **27**: 253–5, 254

oysters/oyster remains

- Barling Magna, Barling Marsh **26**: 222
 Blackwater estuary **26**: 228, 229
 Foulness Island, Delph Ditch **23**: 112
 Hadleigh Ray **26**: 234
 Maldon
 Carmelite Friary **30**: 127
 High Street, King's Head **27**: 220
 Pitsea Island **26**: 234
 Rayleigh, Bellingham Lane (Castle) **28**: 290, 291
 Roxwell quarry, Chignall **23**: 42, 48
 Saffron Walden, Nos 33–35 High Street **29**: 133
 Stebbingford **25**: 249; **27**: 115, 116, 123, 168–9, 174
 Wallfleet **26**: 168, 170
 Yeldham, Great, Old Post Office Cottages **26**: 177

padlocks *see* locks and keys**Page, William (General Editor, Victoria County History)** **30**: 144**Paglesham**

- duck decoy pond **28**: 193
 manor of, medieval estate of Coggeshale family **22**: 61, 62
 River Roach oyster pit-sites **27**: 254, 255
 shafthole implements, stone **23**: 114–15

Palin, William (d 1882), on Stifford's history **26**: 195–9, 197**palstaves** *see* axes**Panfield**

- Great Priory **26**: 143
 Farm **24**: 114
 manor of **24**: 160; **26**: 143

pannage, Weald, South, Camp **26**: 45**Pant, River** **24**: 114; **26**: 234; **30**: 248, 249**Pant river valley** **26**: 231**paper mills**

- Tottenham Mills **23**: 57, 59
 Walthamstow Mills **23**: 61

parchmarks

- Chelmsford, Moulsham Hall **28**: 208
 Clacton-on-Sea **28**: 188
 Tilty Abbey **28**: 188, 189
see also cropmarks

Pardon Brook, Wakes Colne **28**: 182**Park, Dr David**, and Bradwell-juxta-Coggeshall Church **29**: 61**Parker, C. C.**, estate agent & tithe commutation **25**: 220, 221, 224**Parker, John (Ongar and Brighton schoolmaster)** **29**: 149, 152**Parker, John Oxley**, of Chelmsford **26**: 292**parks**

- Audley End House **27**: 273
 Down Hall **29**: 200
 lodges and manor houses in **30**: 190
 medieval growth of **29**: 118–19
see also Absol Park; Brentwood (Thorndon Country Park); deer parks; Leighs, Little (Hall); Littley Park; Ongar; Pleshey Great Park; Pleshey Little Park; Pond Park; Woodham Walter (Hall)

Parliament

- Acts of Enclosure **25**: 219; **26**: 136–8; **27**: 239–40, 242
 Colchester, Old Heath (Old Hythe) **27**: 237–46, 238, 245
 Colchester, town clerks as parliamentary burgesses **24**: 126, 127, 128

Parliament (*cont.*)

Reform Act (1832) 29: 147

see also Civil War**Parmenter family**, of Stebbing 30: 148**Parndon, Great**

medieval period 21: 49

St Mary's Church 27: 295

Passmore Edwards Museum (now Newham Museum Service) 28: 267, 270, 298

and Horndon to Barking gas pipeline 26: 285, 287

pastoral farmingprehistoric (*general*), Asheldham Camp (poss.) 22: 25, 36
late Bronze Age (poss.), Broomfield, Windmill Field 26: 22–3

late Bronze Age/Iron Age, sheep farming 26: 71, 76–7

late Iron Age/Roman

Aveley, Ship Lane 27: 263

and briquetage salt-licks 26: 68–9

Roman, Braintree, George Yard 24: 61

medieval

Chelmer valley 25: 113

North Benfleet Coggeshale estate 22: 62

Sokens, The 27: 207

Weald, South, Camp 26: 45

post-medieval, 19th cent., Chingford, Hospital 25: 242

see also animal husbandry; rabbit farming; sheep farming; stock enclosures**pathology**

and parasitic worms 27: 116, 166

see also Black Death**Pattiswick**, 19th cent. tithe map 25: 223**Paxton, Joseph**, of Stisted Hall 29: 212**Pearson, J. L. (architect)** 26: 213**peasants in Essex c. 13th–14th cent.**, landscape and lordship 29: 115–21**Peasants' Revolt (1381)** 26: 150; 27: 177

and Cade's Rebellion (book review) 23: 167

and Colchester 24: 127, 128

and Flemings 22: 122

Peck vault, Christ Church, Spitalfields 29: 253**Peel, Robert (Home Secretary 1820s)** 23: 171**Peldon**

Brick House Farm, F. Chancellor's work 26: 217

as part of 14th cent. Langenhoe manor 22: 67

red hill sites 27: 252, 253; 28: 192

St Mary's Church 27: 297, 298

Pembroke (Dyfed), Henry II's visit to 26: 164**Penard phase, Bronze Age metalwork** 28: 280**pendant cross, lead**, Vange 29: 284**Penn, Sir William** 25: 178**Pennock, John**, Sonningwells, Earls Colne 29: 224**Pennyoye, William**, Temple Mills lease 22: 117**Pennystone, Thomas**, Audley End estate steward 23: 69, 71**Pentlow**

church plate 24: 150

moated site 30: 201

Pentlow Hall

house and medieval structures 22: 176–80, 176–7

medieval pottery 22: 178–9, 179

Pepys, Samuel 25: 174, 175, 176, 182**Pertwee, Charles (architect, d 1905)** 24: 169, 180; 26: 206**Petre, Lord**, and tithe commutation (1837) 25: 220**Petre, Sir William (d 1572)**, of Ingatstone Hall 26: 274; 27: 3**Petre family of Thorndon, Brentwood** 27: 272; 28: 317; 30: 193**Petters Sports Field (Surrey)**, Bronze Age artefacts 26: 259**Petworth, William, Colchester bailiff (15th cent.)** 21: 106**Peverel, honour of** *see* Hatfield Peverel, honour of
Peverel, Ranulf

and Maldon manors 26: 163

manor of Vange (Fobbing) 21: 50

and Stebbing manors 30: 146, 151, 152

see also Hatfield Peverel, honour of**Peverel, William (son of Ranulf)** 30: 146**Pewet Island, Blackwater estuary**, fish-traps/weirs 25: 233, 234; 29: 276, 278, 279**pewter**

chalice, Pleshey, Back Lane, Hill House 28: 185

disc, Maldon Carmelite Friary 30: 117, 118

spoons, Vange 29: 284

see also lead alloy**Peyton, Richard**, on tithe commutation 25: 224**Philip Augustus, King of France (1180–1223)** 27: 195**Philippa, Queen**, 'Domesday of' 21: 48–9**Phillips, Henry (London auctioneer)** 25: 190**Pickett-Hamilton fort**, North Weald 25: 257**pig bones**

Iron Age, Stansted Airport 24: 202

late Iron Age/Roman, Birchanger, Woodside Industrial Park 24: 202; 25: 28, 34, 44

Roman, Braintree, George Yard 24: 53–4, 56, 57

19th cent., Harlow, Churchgate Street, Mill Lane 28: 210

not precisely dated, Colchester, Angel Yard 27: 58**pigeon-keeping** 25: 288; 28: 297*see also* doves/cotes**Piggisley, John (butcher of Colchester, 15th cent.)** 21: 106**Piggisley, Alice**, Colchester will (1506) 22: 92**pilgrim badges, lead alloy (pewter?)**, Chesterford, Great 27: 308, 310**pill-boxes** 26: 256; 27: 274, 275

Bradwell 28: 203

Frinton 27: 275

Hornchurch, Maybank Avenue 24: 205

Thurrock, Stone Ness 26: 257

Tilty 27: 274

Waltham, Great, Littley Park 25: 124

Waltham Holy Cross, Royal Ordnance Works 25: 257

Walton-on-the-Naze 27: 275

Pilon family vault, Dagenham, SS Peter and Paul Church 29: 253**Pincey Brook** 29: 199

late Bronze Age evidence 23: 116–17, 116

pins

copper alloy

Chesterford, Great 21: 17; 27: 310

Harwich 21: 88

lock pin, Laver, High 30: 197

silver-gilt, Waltham Abbey, Church Street 24: 76, 105, 106

pipeclay figurines, Roman, Colchester, Angel Yard 27: 74, 75**pipes**

clay

16th–18th cent., Chingford, Drysdale Avenue 23: 100

16th/17th cent., Waltham Abbey, Church Street 24: 82, 89

pipes, clay (*cont.*)

- 17th cent.
 Colchester, Osborne Street **25**: 58
 Colchester Castle **24**: 235
 Harwich, George Street **21**: 87
 Maldon Carmelite Friary **30**: 125
 Tilbury Fort, West Tilbury **22**: 160
 Woodham Walter Hall **30**: 189
- 17th to 19th cent.
 Billericay, School **21**: 38, 46
 Harwich, Bathside Battery **25**: 217
- 17th/18th cent.
 Colchester, Angel Yard **27**: 80–1, 80
 Maldon, High Street, Moot Hall (to north) **28**: 139
- 18th cent.
 Chipping Ongar, Pleasance car park **30**: 162, 174
 Colchester, Osborne Street **25**: 58
 Maldon
 Carmelite Friary **30**: 88, 125
 High Street, King's Head **27**: 222, 224
 Saffron Walden, Nos 33–35 High Street **29**: 131, 133
 Yeldham, Great, Old Post Office Cottages **26**: 184, 186–7, 188
- 19th cent.
 Harlow, Old, Market Street **22**: 112
 Leytonstone, Thorne Close Avenue Estate **28**: 301
 Maldon, Carmelite Friary **30**: 125, 126
 Rayleigh, Bellingham Lane (Castle) **28**: 290, 291–2
 Waltham Abbey, Sun Street **26**: 119, 123
 Yeldham, Great, Old Post Office Cottages **26**: 184
- post-medieval/*not precisely dated*
 Brentwood, Brook Street **21**: 153
 Coggeshall, Houchins Farm **28**: 292
 Stebbingford **27**: 121
- pipkin handles**, medieval, Cornmill stream, Waltham Abbey **23**: 145
- Pishiobury, Harlow**, Anglo-Saxon brooches **25**: 263–5, 264; **26**: 271
- pits** *see* cess-pits; rubbish-pits
- Pitsea**
 19th cent. tithe map **25**: 224
 Great Chalvedon Hall, 14th cent. hall **24**: 119, 121
 St Michael's Church, multi-period site **28**: 216; **29**: 246
- Pitsea Island (formerly Wat Tyler) Country Park**
 19th cent. explosives factory **26**: 234
 oyster pits **26**: 234
- placename evidence**
general
 Adulfesness (The Sokens) **27**: 202, 203–4, 206–7, 209
 Bradwell **29**: 59
 Chadwell Heath **26**: 200–1
 Cressing **26**: 133, 136
 Dagenham **26**: 202–3
 Essex placenames project **28**: 311–13; **29**: 297; **30**: 272
 Langdon Hills, Camp **26**: 46, 49
 Mount Bures **27**: 339
 Oakley **24**: 153–5
 Rayleigh Hills **27**: 322, 324
 Stifford **26**: 199
 and studies of J. H. Round **29**: 158
 Ugley **24**: 153–5
 Wallfleet, identity of **26**: 168–70, 169
 late Roman/Saxon period, and early field systems **22**: 54, 55, 58

- Saxon/medieval period **28**: 311
 Alfriston ('Alferestuna') **27**: 194
 Bradwell-on-Sea (*Ythancestir/Effecestra*) **24**: 157, 158; **25**: 60; **29**: 280
 Colchester, Old Hythe **27**: 237
 Leytonstone **28**: 298
 'Manewode' (Manwood) **27**: 193
 Ongar, Great Park **25**: 245
 Stebbingford (*Horstedafort*) **27**: 106
 and Viking settlement **27**: 93
 Waltham, Great (*Wealdham*) **27**: 91
 Weald, South, Camp **26**: 45
 Woodham Walter **30**: 190
- medieval period
 and Domesday Survey **21**: 48, 49–56; **22**: 53
 settlement names **29**: 116
 vineyards **21**: 48
 Heybridge **29**: 233
 Littley Park **25**: 119
 old Wulvesford (Wulversford) (Witham) **27**: 223; **28**: 111, 317
- post-medieval period
 Cressing, Hungry Hall **28**: 160, 163
 Leytonstone **28**: 298
 Pleshey and Waltham parks **25**: 113–14
 Stebbingford **27**: 173
- Plaistow, Richard**, Colchester will (1571) **22**: 98
- Plaistow, West Ham**
 Palaeolithic flintwork **28**: 267, 269
 Balaam St Pit (Plaistow Park Pit?), Palaeolithic flintwork **28**: 267, 268, 270
 Cumberland School, medieval and post-medieval features **23**: 102
 Greengate Street, bus garage, 18th cent. house and market garden **26**: 252–3
- Plane Hall Farm, Fingringhoe** *see* Fingringhoe
- Planning and Policy Guidance** *see* Environment, Dept. of
- plant remains**
 prehistoric (*general*), Stebbingford **27**: 156, 158, 159, 160, 161
 Neolithic/Bronze Age, Broomfield, Windmill Field **26**: 21
 late Bronze Age, Baddow, Great, Manor Farm **25**: 8–9
 Iron Age, Asheldham Camp **22**: 20, 24, 25, 26, 31–4, 32, 35
 late Iron Age/Roman
 Billericay School **21**: 26, 43–4, 45
 Ilford, Fairlop Quarry, Hainault Road **26**: 251
 Roman, Heybridge, Langford Road **28**: 23, 38–41, 42–4
 Anglo-Saxon, Chadwell St Mary, County Primary School **28**: 208; **29**: 50, 52, 54–8
- medieval
 Boreham, Great Holts **27**: 176
 Chipping Ongar, Pleasance car park **30**: 159, 174–5, 176
 Roxwell quarry, Chignall **23**: 49
 Stansted, Roundwood **27**: 176
 Stebbingford **27**: 116, 118, 160, 161, 162–6, 173
 cereals **27**: 116, 160, 166, 173
 Waltham Abbey
 Church Street **24**: 81, 110–11
 Sun Street **26**: 120–2, 123
- post-medieval
 Leytonstone, Thorne Close **28**: 300
 Woodham Walter Hall **30**: 189–90
- not precisely dated*
 Bradwell-on-Sea, Othona Community site **25**: 67–8

plant remains

plant remains, not precisely dated (*cont.*)

Colchester, Angel Yard 27: 82

Southend

Fox Hall 26: 37

cereals 26: 37, 38

see also cereal crops; pollen analysis**plaque, carved bone**, Waltham Abbey, Church Street 24: 109, 110**plaster**

moulded stucco (poss. plaster of Paris), Maldon Carmelite Friary 30: 89

painted-wall

Roman

Borcham, Bull's Lodge Farm 24: 12, 13

Colchester, Angel Yard 27: 82

wall, Colchester, East Stockwell Street 23: 33

wall (with stucco), Lambourne, Church of St Mary and All Saints 28: 254

see also wall paintings**plate, church**, and Essex history 24: 150–6**Pleistocene (Ice Age) deposits**

Aveley 27: 262–3; 28: 205, 215–16; 29: 204

Purfleet, West Thurrock 25: 246

Wakering, Great 28: 1, 3

Pleshey

Anglo-Saxon metalwork 27: 320, 321

medieval period 25: 113, 116, 119; 28: 140

manor and parish 25: 113

town enclosure 28: 284

see also Pleshey Castle

Back Lane (formerly Bret Street) 28: 284; 30: 266

Eastwyn, early medieval pottery 25: 254

Hill House, former St Mary's Church and churchyard 28: 184–5, 206, 227

Folly Farm, 17th cent. barn 21: 123

The Street

Moat Cottage 30: 266–72 (inc. illustr.)

'The Gardens'

medieval remains 28: 282–90, 283–4; 30: 266

finds 28: 286–9, 287–9

Vicarage Road (medieval New Street) 28: 284

White Horse public house 27: 272

Pleshey Castle 25: 113, 116, 119; 28: 140, 286; 30: 267

motte and bailey 26: 205; 28: 284; 30: 266

Pleshey Castle Bridge 30: 225**Pleshey Great Park** 25: 113, 114–16, 114, 115; 30: 190

Coppice Lane 25: 114, 115

Lawn Hall 25: 114, 115

Pleshey Little Park 25: 114, 116; 30: 190**ploughshare, iron**, late Iron Age/Roman?, Billericay School 21: 22, 41, 42, 45**Plumbergh family lands (14th cent.)** 22: 61**Plume, Dr Thomas**, Maldon Library (founded 1704) 28: 316, 317**Pocklington (Yorks)**, school 29: 146**Poitiers, Battle of (1356)** 26: 146**Polden Hill (Somerset)**, late Iron Age bronze horse brooch 22: 1, 3, 8**Pole, William Wellesley** *see* Wellesley, Long**pollen analysis**

Asheldham Camp 22: 25, 35–6, 36

Aveley, Pleistocene deposits 29: 204

Chadwell St Mary County Primary School 29: 56–7

Enfield Lock 22: 162, 163

Stanway Hall Farm 29: 207

Stebbingford 27: 108, 116, 118, 156, 157, 159, 160, 166

Waltham Abbey, Church Street 24: 81

Polstead, Henry, and Bicknacre Priory 29: 216**Polstead (Suffolk)**, Church 29: 94, 105**Pompeii (Italy)**, hypocausts 23: 121**Pond Hall Decoy (duck decoy pond)**, Stour estuary 29: 186**Pond Park** 25: 113, 114, 116, 117, 119

Boots Wood 25: 116

ponds and lakes

Boreham, Great Holts Farm 26: 247

Castle Hedingham, Maiden Ley Farm (poss.) 27: 29

Coggeshall Abbey 23: 95

Fobbing 26: 234

Goldhanger, Blackwater estuary 27: 254, 255

Leez Priory 26: 234

Tollesbury, Pennyhole Fleet 27: 250, 251

Woodford Green, Four Trees Pond 22: 160

see also duck decoy ponds; fish-ponds**Pontvallain (France)** 26: 147**poor relief**

19th cent. developments 30: 202–4

administrative jobs in 29: 146

and Chipping Ongar Vestry 29: 151–2

in Colchester 30: 278

in Leytonstone 28: 298, 301

Poor Law Amendment Act (1834) 26: 211; 30: 202–3

Poor Law Commission, and title commutation maps 25: 219, 222–3, 224, 225

Society for Bettering the Condition of the Poor 27: 227, 230

Speenhamland judgement (1795) 27: 233–4

Vagrancy Acts (1744) 27: 232

see also almshouses; employment (female); workhouses**Poos, L. R.**, *A Rural Society after the Black Death* (book reviewed) 23: 166–7**Pope, William**, Audley End postilion 24: 165**population trends**

12th and 13th cent. growth 29: 115–17

bad weather and famine (1315–22) 27: 176, 177

and the Black Death (1348–9) 27: 171, 173, 177

Chipping Ongar post-medieval period 30: 176

Essex 14th–16th cent. (book review) 23: 166

Havering, manor and Liberty of (book review) 23: 168

Irish immigration 18th/19th cent. in Leyton/Leytonstone 28: 298, 301

Mobility and Migration – East Anglian founders of New England, 1629–1640 (Thompson) (book review) 26: 290–1

poor women's employment during French wars 27: 226–36

porches, church

Bardfield Saling, Church of St Peter and St Paul 26: 224–5, 225

Bradwell-juxta-Coggeshall, Holy Trinity Church 29: 59, 65, 90, 92, 93, 100

Dovercourt, Church of All Saints 23: 93

Maldon, St Mary's Church 30: 255

Wakering, Great, Church of St Nicholas 30: 252

Porter, Elizabeth (d 1822), Broomfield, St Mary's Church 30: 251**Porter, Joseph Holmes (d 1807)**, Broomfield, St Mary's Church 30: 251**Porter family**, of Stebbing 30: 146, 148, 149–50, 151**Portland stone** 28: 308, 309**Potsgrove (Beds)**, Rectory, work of F. Chancellor 26: 217

pottery, general

neutron-activation analysis, pottery 23: 53–5, 55
see also counters; lamps; pipes, clay; pipkin handles

pottery, prehistoric (general)

and fieldwalking 25: 17
 Baddow, Great 25: 3, 6–8, 7
 Beaumont cum Moze, Beaumont Hall 25: 227
 Bradwell-on-Sea, Othona Community site 25: 65, 69
 Broomfield, Woodhouse Lane 30: 212
 Burnham-on-Crouch, Maple Lodge 26: 65–6, 67, 68
 Harlow, Old, Market Street 22: 107
 Hatfield Peverel, Smallands Farm 26: 244
 Heybridge, Northern Relief Road 28: 210
 Leyton
 George Mitchell School 24: 199
 Oliver Close Estate 24: 199
 Mersea, East, Fen Farm 25: 242
 Sampford, Great, Shillingstone Field 29: 33, 36
 Shoebury, North 27: 339
 Middle Pastures (prob.) 23: 111
 Southchurch, Wick Farm 29: 202
 Southend-on-Sea, Fox Hall 24: 200; 25: 19
 Stebbingford 27: 108, 110, 112, 126, 143
 Tey, Great, Teybrook Farm 22: 154
 Wakering, Great 28: 1, 3, 4, 5
 Poynters Lane (north of) 27: 248
 Waltham Abbey, Church Street 24: 100
 Weeley, Gutteridge Wood 25: 248

pottery, Neolithic**by site**

Asheldham Camp (poss.) 22: 27, 28
 Baddow, Great, Manor Farm 22: 153; 25: 3, 7, 8, 9
 Brightlingsea, Moverons Pit 26: 242; 27: 266
 Chadwell St Mary 30: 258, 259, 260
 Colchester, Gosbecks 26: 261
 Goldhanger, Chigborough Farm 21: 131
 Harlow, Moor Hall 23: 117
 Rainham, Brookway Allotments 24: 205
 Totham, Great
 Howells Farm 22: 154
 Lofts Farm 26: 66

by type

Grooved Ware
 Baddow, Great, Manor Farm 22: 153; 25: 3, 7, 8, 9;
 26: 22
 Colchester, Gosbecks 26: 261
 Mildenhall-style wares
 Brightlingsea, Moverons Pit 26: 242; 27: 266
 Rainham, plain bowl tradition 24: 205
 Totham, Great, Lofts Farm 26: 66
 Peterborough type 22: 8, 9
 Peterborough Ware, Harlow, Moor Hall 23: 117

pottery, Neolithic/Bronze Age

Broomfield, Windmill Field, Grooved Ware 23: 102; 26: 1,
 8, 9, 10–11, 20, 22
 Leyton/Leytonstone, Langthorne Hospital 27: 265; 28: 212
 Rainham, Viking Way 28: 213
 Springfield 29: 203

pottery, Beaker

Barling Magna, Barling Marsh 26: 222
 Bentley, Great 28: 196
 Bentley, Little, Hall Farm 26: 245
 Erith (Kent) 28: 101
 Goldhanger, Chigborough Farm 21: 131
 Heybridge

Elms Farm 28: 16
 Langford Road 28: 16, 19, 32–3, 32

Rainham

Football Ground (former) 28: 96, 98, 99, 100, 101
 Gerpins Lane 28: 101

pottery, Bronze Age**by site**

Colchester, Kirkee McMunn barracks 29: 262
 Harlow, Potter Street, Old House 23: 106
 Heybridge, Langford Road 26: 250
 Tendring, Hill Farm 29: 203
 Tey, Great 22: 8–9, 9

early Bronze Age

Maldon landfill site 22: 167, 169
 Tendring, Hill Farm 30: 221

middle Bronze Age

Brightlingsea, Moverons Pit 21: 126, 128
 Dagenham, East Brook End Park 23: 104
 Heybridge, Elms Farm 25: 250
 Mucking 23: 118
 Tey, Great, Teybrook Farm 30: 220
 Upminster, Hunts Hill Farm 26: 251
 Wakering, Great 28: 1, 3, 4, 9

late Bronze Age

Baddow, Great, Manor Farm 25: 7, 8, 9
 Broomfield, Windmill Field 23: 102; 26: 8–14, 9,
 11–13, 15–16
 Bures, Ferriers Farm 23: 91
 Grays Thurrock, William Edwards School 29: 21, 24,
 26, 28

Maylandsea 25: 227

Southend Airport 28: 213

Springfield, Chelmer Village East (prob.) 28: 214

Springfield Lyons 26: 33

Springfield/Boreham, A12 Interchange 24: 211; 25:
 10, 11, 12, 252; 30: 5–6, 10, 12–16, 13, 15

Stansted-le-Hope, St Clere's Hall 24: 209

Upminster, Hunts Hill Farm 27: 270; 28: 221; 29: 2
 07

Willingale, Birds Green Lane 28: 222

late Bronze Age to early Iron Age

Baddow, Great, Manor Farm 22: 154
 Barling Magna, Barling Marsh 26: 222
 Braintree, George Yard 24: 43
 Grays Thurrock, Stifford County Primary School 28:
 218
 Hatfield Peverel, Sandford Quarry 27: 15
 Heybridge, Langford Road 28: 16, 32
 Langenhoe, red hill 26: 71–2, 72, 75
 Mar Dyke 26: 287
 Rainham, Football Ground (former) 28: 93
 Sheering 21: 119
 Southend-on-Sea, Fox Hall 26: 25, 33

by type

'Ardleigh-type' bucket urns, Brightlingsea, Moverons Pit
 21: 126, 128

Biconical Urn, Maldon 22: 167, 169

Collared Urns, Tey, Great 22: 8–9, 9

Deverel-Rimbury

Baddow, Great, Manor Farm 25: 7, 9
 Brightlingsea, Moverons Pit 21: 126, 128
 Mucking 23: 118
 Rivenhall 28: 196
 Springfield/Boreham A12 Interchange 30: 5–6, 10,
 12–16, 13, 15

pottery, Iron Age**by site***general*

- Ardleigh, Elm Park **30**: 212
 Baddow, Great, Manor Farm **25**: 8, 9
 Boreham, Buxted Chicken Factory **28**: 106
 Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm **28**: 69
 Heybridge, Langford Road **28**: 19
 Rainham, Football Ground (former) **28**: 98
 Stansted Airport, Lee Valley **21**: 137
 Sturmer, barrow **27**: 265; **29**: 295

early

- Asheldham Camp **22**: 17, 23, 27–8, 28
 ‘Hallstatt’ **22**: 14
 Grays Thurrock, William Edwards School **29**: 21, 24, 26
 Heybridge **26**: 72
 Hornchurch, Hornchurch Road, Bus Garage **26**: 244
 Maldon
 Beacon Green **23**: 15–18, 16–17, 19, 21
 landfill site **22**: 167, 168–9
 Rook Hall **25**: 12
 Saffron Walden, Friends School **25**: 259, 262
 Shoebury, North **22**: 164, 165; **26**: 30, 33
 Southend-on-Sea, Fox Hall **24**: 200; **26**: 27, 28–34, 32, 34
 Totham, Great, Lofts Farm **23**: 18; **25**: 12
 Upminster, Hunts Hill Farm **25**: 252

early-to-middle Iron Age

- Asheldham Camp **22**: 20, 24, 27–8, 28
 Billericay, School **21**: 25, 28, 37, 44
 Birchanger, Woodside Industrial Park **24**: 202; **25**: 34–9, 38–9, 44
 Boreham Airfield **30**: 222
 Dagenham, East Brook End Park **23**: 104
 Danbury Ridge **25**: 12
 Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm **25**: 19; **28**: 47, 65–6, 65, 90
 Heybridge, Langford Road **28**: 16, 17, 32, 33
 Langford, Old Waterworks site **24**: 199
 Prittlewell **22**: 165
 Rainham, Football Ground (former) **28**: 96, 98, 99, 100
 Stanway, Church Lane **24**: 218
 Thames Estuary **22**: 165, 166
 Tollesbury Creek **26**: 246
 Wakering, Great **28**: 4
 Waltham, Little **22**: 165; **26**: 66

late Iron Age

- Billericay, School **21**: 22, 25, 26, 28, 29, 30, 31, 37, 44
 Boreham, Bull’s Lodge Farm **24**: 1, 3, 8
 Braintree, Grenville Road (No. 7) **29**: 196
 Chesterford, Great
 Ickleton Road **21**: 11, 13–16, 14–15
 Newmarket Road, Vintners **28**: 219
 Vintners **23**: 106
 Colchester, Kirkee McMunn barracks **29**: 262
 Cressing Temple, Dovehouse Field **30**: 218
 Grays Thurrock, William Edwards School **29**: 26–7
 Heybridge
 Elms Farm **25**: 250
 Holloway Road **25**: 242
 Langenhoe, red hill **26**: 72–3
 Maldon landfill site **22**: 168, 169
 Rainham, Bridge Road **22**: 156

- Sampford, Great, Shillingstone Field **29**: 36, 40–6
 Takeley **21**: 37
 Weald, South, Camp **22**: 157; **26**: 55, 60, 61–2, 62
 Wickham Bishops, Sparkey Cottage, Mope Lane **29**: 210

- Writtle, Birch Spring, Highwood **27**: 6, 8, 9, 10, 11
 late Iron Age/Roman
 Ardleigh, Elm Park **28**: 216
 Birchanger, Woodside Industrial Park **25**: 34, 39–41, 44
 Boreham, Buxted Chicken Factory **25**: 246
 Chingford, 3A Lea Valley Road **29**: 197
 Clacton, Little, Montana Nursery **25**: 248
 Colchester
 Gosbecks **26**: 261
 Sheepen **30**: 223
 Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm **28**: 66–75, 72–4, 78–80
 Hatfield Peverel **27**: 17–19, 18
 Heybridge, Langford Road **28**: 27
 Kelvedon, High Street, Lawson Villas **28**: 211
 Maylandsea **25**: 227
 Rainham, Football Ground (former) **28**: 96, 99, 100
 Stanway, Stanway Hall Farm **28**: 221
 Wakering, Great **28**: 5, 7
 Weald, South, Camp **26**: 55, 60, 62
 Writtle, Birch Spring, Highwood **27**: 6, 8, 10

by type*early Iron Age*

- Darmsden-Linton style **23**: 22; **25**: 12
 Goldhanger, Rook Hall **25**: 12
 Heybridge **26**: 72
 Maldon **22**: 168; **23**: 15–18, 16–17, 19, 21
 Totham, Great, Lofts Farm **23**: 18; **25**: 12
 middle Iron Age Mucking-Crayford style **22**: 165, 166
 middle Iron Age Mucking-Oldbury style **22**: 165, 166

pottery, ‘Belgic’ (‘Gallo-Belgic’)**by site**

- Asheldham Camp **22**: 14, 24
 Billericay, School **21**: 28, 29–30, 31, 32, 33, 44
 Burnham-on-Crouch, Maple Lodge **26**: 65, 66, 67, 68, 69
 Chesterford, Great, Ickleton Road **21**: 13
 Langenhoe, red hill **26**: 72, 75
 Stanway, Gosbecks **30**: 216
 Weald, South, Camp **26**: 62
 Wigborough, Great, red hill **26**: 71

pottery, Roman**by site**

see also pottery, late Iron Age/Roman *above*

- Alphamstone, St Barnabas’ Church, south of **23**: 91
 Ardleigh, Elm Park **26**: 223, 241
 Ashdon, Money Field **23**: 91
 Asheldham, St Lawrence’s Church **21**: 147
 Asheldham Camp **22**: 24, 29
 Aveley, Ship Lane **26**: 240
 Baddow, Little, ‘Water Hall’ **24**: 218–19, 219
 Barking Abbey **26**: 241
 Barling Magna, Barling Marsh **26**: 222
 Beaumont cum Moze, Beaumont Hall **25**: 227
 Belchamp St Paul **25**: 227–8
 Billericay
 40 Chapel Street **23**: 111
 School **21**: 19, 22, 23, 25, 26, 27, 28, 30, 31, 32, 33, 34, 35, 36, 37, 38, 45

pottery, Roman, by site (cont.)

- Birch, Maldon Road **24**: 197
 Blackmore **27**: 3
 Blackwater estuary **26**: 76
 Boreham
 airfield **25**: 241; **30**: 222
 Bull's Lodge Farm **24**: 1, 5, 6, 7, 8–9, 8
 Buxted Chicken Factory **28**: 106
 churchyard **28**: 103, 109
 Bradwell-on-Sea, Othona Community site **25**: 63, 65, 66–7
 Braintree
 College Road **30**: 222
 George Yard
 Bank Site **24**: 39, 41
 Sandpit Road/Braintree Youth Club **24**: 25, 29, 31–44 (inc. illustr.)
 Great Bradford County Primary School **28**: 207
 High Street **21**: 120
 Brentwood
 Brook Street **21**: 153
 Shenfield, St Mary's Church **26**: 241, 242
 Brightlingsea, Moverons Farm **27**: 311–19, 312, 314, 316
 Burnham-on-Crouch, Hill Farm **26**: 66
 Burstead, Little **22**: 150
 Castle Hedingham
 Crouch Green **23**: 92; **25**: 228
 Maiden Ley Farm **27**: 30–2
 Chadwell St Mary, County Primary School **28**: 208; **29**: 48
 Chelmsford, New Street **21**: 128
 Chelmsford and Essex Museum **24**: 220, 222
 Chesterford, Great
 Carmen Street, Flint Cottage **22**: 42
 Church of All Saints **26**: 226
 Church Street **28**: 219
 Crown Inn **28**: 281
 Ickleton Road **21**: 11, 13, 13–16, 14–15, 17
 Rose Lane, Park Cottages **22**: 41, 44; **23**: 105
 South Street **22**: 38, 41
 Vintners **23**: 105, 106; **24**: 198
 Chipping Ongar, Pleasance car park **30**: 157, 159, 167
 Coggeshall, 'The Lawns' **26**: 86, 90, 91–2, 92–6, 95, 100
 Colchester **28**: 282
 Angel Yard **27**: 37, 38, 70, 71–2
 Beverley Road **29**: 209
 Gosbecks **30**: 216
 Gryme's Dyke **21**: 143
 High Street, No. 147 (Jacklins) **29**: 205
 Kirkee McMunn barracks **29**: 262, 266
 Lexden, Sheepen Road **28**: 208
 Lexden Road, Sovereign Crescent **30**: 218
 Osborne Street **25**: 57
 Sheepen **26**: 262
 Turner Rise **29**: 210; **30**: 224
 Dunmow, Great **27**: 317–19
 Buildings Farm **24**: 198; **25**: 19, 23; **28**: 47, 49, 65, 69–71, 76–9, 77–8, 80–1, 90
 Flitch Lane, Dunelm **30**: 214
 Elsenham **23**: 112
 Tye Green **27**: 271
 Fobbing Marsh **23**: 111
 Foulness Island **23**: 112
 Grays Thurrock
 Stifford County Primary School **28**: 218
 William Edwards School **29**: 26–8, 28
 Harlow, Potter Street, Old House **23**: 106
 Harlow, Old, Market Street **22**: 107
 Hatfield Peverel, Sandford Quarry **27**: 15, 17–19, 18
 Henham, Reservoir **21**: 143–4
 Heybridge, Langford Road **28**: 21, 23, 24, 26–7, 29, 33–5, 34
 Horkesley, Great, Slough Grove **23**: 93
 Hornchurch, South, Rainham Road **30**: 215
 Kelvedon, Orchard Road, Lawn House **28**: 211
 Langenhoe, red hill **26**: 72, 74
 London, Little **26**: 247
 Maldon
 landfill site **22**: 168, 169
 Southern Relief Road **21**: 134; **22**: 156
 Maylandsea **26**: 223
 Ockendon, South, South Ockendon Hospital **27**: 265
 Ongar Sewerage scheme pipeline **23**: 134
 Pitsea, St Michael's Church **28**: 216
 Rainham, Football Ground (former) **28**: 93
 Rivenhall **27**: 317–19
 Rochford, Westbarrow Hall Farm **28**: 213
 Saffron Walden
 Museum **28**: 281
 Nos 33–35 High Street **29**: 125, 127, 132, 133
 Sampford, Great, Shillingstone Field **29**: 33, 36, 40–7, 43, 45, 47
 Shalford **24**: 193
 Southend, Fox Hall **26**: 27
 Springfield, Chelmer Village East **28**: 214
 Stanway
 Church Lane **24**: 218
 see also Colchester (Gosbecks)
 Stebbingford **27**: 110, 126–7, 137, 141, 143, 144, 146
 Stock **26**: 223–4
 Sturmer barrow (Haverhill bypass) **29**: 296
 Takeley **21**: 137
 Thaxted **23**: 124
 Tilbury, West, West Tilbury Hall **27**: 272
 Ugley Green, Oak Cottage **28**: 281
 Upminster, Hunts Hill Farm **27**: 270; **29**: 207
 Wakering, Great **28**: 9
 Oxenham Farm **23**: 112; **29**: 213
 Poynters Lane (north of) **27**: 248
 Wakes Colne, Lane Farm **28**: 182
 Waltham Abbey, Abbey Farm (now Countryside Centre) **25**: 230
 Waltham, Great, Dickeymoors **27**: 84, 87
 Waltham Holy Cross/Waltham Abbey **23**: 109
 Church Street **24**: 94
 Sun Street **26**: 105, 111
 Weeley, Gutteridge Wood **25**: 248
 Wendens Ambo **25**: 243
 Wennington/Mardyke (A13 road) **24**: 197
 Wigborough, Great, red hill **26**: 71
 Wixoe (Suffolk) **25**: 228
 Woolwich, North, Milk Street **28**: 209
 Writtle, Birch Spring, Highwood **27**: 8

by type

amphorae

- Braintree, George Yard **24**: 40, 41
 Brightlingsea, Moverons Farm **27**: 314, 316–17, 319
 Castle Hedingham, Maiden Ley Farm **27**: 31, 32
 Chesterford, Great, Ickleton Road **21**: 14, 17

pottery, Roman, by type, amphorae (*cont.*)

- Maldon, Southern Relief Road **21**: 134
- Stanway
 Church Lane **24**: 218
 Gosbecks **30**: 216
 Stanway Hall Farm **28**: 221
- Thaxted **23**: 124
- Upminster, Hunts Hill Farm **27**: 270
- Wakes Colne, Lane Farm **28**: 182
- Wixoe (Suffolk) **25**: 228
- Arretine Arrezzo, Maldon **21**: 134
- Black-burnished wares **25**: 17
- Ardleigh, Elm Park **26**: 223
- Brightlingsea, Moverons Farm **27**: 312, 315, 318
- Castle Hedingham, Maiden Ley Farm **27**: 31, 32
- Colchester, Angel Yard **27**: 37
- George Yard **24**: 43
- Heybridge, Langford Road **28**: 34, 35
- Langenhoe, red hill **26**: 72, 74
- Sampford, Great, Shillingstone Field **29**: 42, 43, 45
- Wixoe (Suffolk) **25**: 228
- Cherry Hinton fine wares, Braintree, George Yard,
 Sandpit Road **24**: 40, 41
- Colchester products **25**: 17
- Ardleigh, Elm Park **26**: 223
- Belchamp St Paul **25**: 228
- Brightlingsea, Moverons Farm **27**: 312, 313, 317,
 318
- Heybridge, Langford Road **28**: 26, 33, 34, 35
- Wixoe (Suffolk) **25**: 228
- Hadham wares **25**: 17
- Ardleigh, Elm Park **26**: 223
- Ashdon, Money Field **23**: 91
- Bradwell-on-Sea, Othona Community site **25**: 66
- Braintree
 George Yard **24**: 43
 High Street **21**: 120
- Brightlingsea, Moverons Farm **27**: 313, 318
- Castle Hedingham, Maiden Ley Farm **27**: 31, 32
- Chesterford, Great, Rose Lane, Park Cottages **22**: 44
- Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm **28**: 76, 77
- Heybridge, Langford Road **28**: 34, 35
- Maylandsea **26**: 223
- Sampford, Great, Shillingstone Field **29**: 42, 43, 45,
 47
- Waltham Abbey, Church Street **24**: 94
- Waltham, Great, Dickeymoors **27**: 84, 87
- Horningsea grey ware (poss.), Wixoe (Suffolk) **25**: 228
- Horningsea ware, Ashdon, Money Field **23**: 91
- 'London' wares, Chesterford, Great, Ickleton Road **21**:
 13
- Lower Rhineland wares, Brightlingsea, Moverons Farm
27: 312, 313
- Mayen ware
 Bradwell-on-Sea, Othona Community site **25**: 66, 67
- Langenhoe, red hill **26**: 74
- mortaria
 Boreham, Bull's Lodge Farm **24**: 8, 9
- Bradwell-on-Sea, Othona Community site **25**: 66
- Braintree, George Yard **24**: 39, 41, 43
- Brightlingsea, Moverons Farm **27**: 312, 313, 317, 318
- Castle Hedingham, Maiden Ley Farm **27**: 31, 32
- Heybridge, Langford Road **28**: 34, 35
- Maylandsea **26**: 223
- Sampford, Great, Shillingstone Field **29**: 45–6, 45
- Stanway, Gosbecks **30**: 216
- Wakes Colne, Lane Farm **28**: 182
- Nene Valley colour-coat
 Alphamstone **23**: 91
- Ashdon, Money Field **23**: 91
- Belchamp St Paul **25**: 228
- Bradwell-on-Sea, Othona Community site **25**: 66
- Castle Hedingham, Maiden Ley Farm **27**: 31
- Chesterford, Great, Rose Lane, Park Cottages **22**: 41,
 44
- Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm **28**: 76, 77
- Langenhoe, red hill **26**: 74
- Sampford, Great, Shillingstone Field **29**: 43, 45
- Nene Valley wares **25**: 17
- Braintree, George Yard **24**: 43
- Wixoe (Suffolk) **25**: 228
- North Kent grey ware
 Brightlingsea, Moverons Farm **27**: 313, 318
- Heybridge, Langford Road **28**: 34, 35
- Oxfordshire mortaria, Ashdon, Money Field **23**: 91
- Oxfordshire red colour-coat
 Ashdon, Money Field **23**: 91
- Blackwater estuary **26**: 76
- Castle Hedingham, Maiden Ley Farm **27**: 31, 32
- Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm **28**: 76, 77
- Sampford, Great, Shillingstone Field **29**: 43
- Oxfordshire wares **25**: 17
- Bradwell-on-Sea, Othona Community site **25**: 66
- Heybridge, Langford Road **28**: 33
- Oxfordshire white ware
 Belchamp St Paul **25**: 228
- Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm **28**: 76, 77
- Sampford, Great, Shillingstone Field **29**: 43
- Wixoe (Suffolk) **25**: 228
- Oxfordshire white ware mortaria, Alphamstone **23**: 91
- Rettendon ware
 Baddow, Little, 'Water Hall' **24**: 219
- Bradwell-on-Sea, Othona Community site **25**: 66
- Castle Hedingham, Maiden Ley Farm **27**: 31
- Rettendon-type wares **25**: 17
- Brightlingsea, Moverons Farm **27**: 316, 317
- Samian ware (terra sigillata)
 Ashdon, Money Field **23**: 91
- Belchamp St Paul **25**: 228
- Boreham, Bull's Lodge Farm **24**: 5
- Braintree, George Yard, Sandpit Road/Braintree Youth
 Club **24**: 34–6, 40, 43
- Brightlingsea, Moverons Farm **27**: 312, 313, 318
- Castle Hedingham
 Crouch Green **23**: 92
- Maiden Ley Farm **27**: 31
- Chesterford, Great
 Church of All Saints **26**: 226
- Church Street **28**: 219
- Ickleton Road **21**: 13, 14, 15
- South Street **22**: 41
- Coggeshall, 'The Lawns' **26**: 92–3, 96, 100
- Colchester **28**: 282
- Gryme's dyke **21**: 143
- High Street (No. 147, Jacklins) **29**: 205
- Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm **28**: 69–71
- Elsenham **23**: 112
- Grays Thurrock, William Edwards School **29**: 28
- Heybridge, Langford Road **28**: 26–7, 33, 34–5
- Maldon, Southern Relief Road **21**: 134; **22**: 156

pottery, Roman, by type, Samian ware (*cont.*)

- Stanway
 Gosbecks 30: 216
 Stanway Hall Farm 28: 221
 Upminster, Hunts Hill Farm 29: 207
 Wakes Colne, Lane Farm 28: 182
 Woolwich, North, Milk Street 28: 209
- sandy grey wares
 Ardleigh, Elm Park 26: 223
 Braintree, George Yard 24: 43
 Brightlingsea, Moverons Farm 27: 314, 316
 Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm 28: 76, 78
 Heybridge, Langford Road 28: 34, 35
 Langenhoe, red hill 26: 72, 74
 Maylandsea 26: 223
 Sampford, Great, Shillingstone Field 29: 42, 45
 Wakes Colne, Lane Farm 28: 182
- shell-tempered ware
 Braintree, George Yard 24: 43
 Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm 28: 76
 Sampford, Great, Shillingstone Field 29: 42–3, 45
- terra nigra
 Braintree, George Yard, Sandpit Road 24: 40–1, 41, 43
 Burnham-on-Crouch, Hill Farm 26: 66
- terra rubra, Colchester, Kirkee McMunn barracks 29: 262

pottery, Anglo-Saxon

general, and fieldwalking 25: 17

by site

- Ardleigh, Elm Park 28: 216
 Arkesden 28: 182, 183
 Asheldham, St Lawrence's Church 21: 147
 Asheldham Camp 22: 17, 24, 29
 Barling Magna, Barling Marsh 26: 222
 Boreham Airfield 30: 222
 Bradwell-on-Sea, Othona Community site 25: 67
 Brightlingsea, Moverons Farm 28: 207
 Broomfield, St Mary's Church 30: 250, 251
 Castle Hedingham, Maiden Ley Farm 27: 25, 30, 31
 Chadwell St Mary, County Primary School 29: 48, 51, 52–3, 54
 Chesterford, Great, Newmarket Road 28: 219
 Chipping Ongar, Pleasance Car Park 27: 267; 30: 155, 157, 159, 164, 167
 Coggeshall, 'The Lawns' 26: 90, 96–7, 97, 102
 Colchester, Angel Yard 27: 38
 Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm 28: 81–2, 90–1
 Harlow, Old, Market Street 22: 108
 Heybridge, Langford Road 28: 33, 35–7, 36
 Heybridge Hall 30: 210, 220
 Hornchurch, Hornchurch Road, Bus Garage 26: 244
 Hornchurch, South, Rainham Road 30: 215
 Kelvedon
 High Street, Star and Fleece 29: 200
 Orchard Road, Lawn House 28: 211
 Maldon 23: 21
 landfill site 22: 168
 Ongar sewerage scheme pipeline 23: 134, 136
 Saffron Walden, Nos 33–35 High Street 29: 127, 132, 133
 Sampford, Great, Shillingstone Field 29: 46, 47
 Shoebury, North 22: 164
 Southchurch, Wick Farm 29: 202
 Southend-on-Sea, Fox Hall 24: 200; 26: 27–8, 30, 34–5, 35

Stanway, Church Lane 24: 218

Stock 26: 224

Upminster, Hunts Hill Farm 29: 207

Wakering, Great 28: 5, 7, 10

Waltham Abbey/Waltham Holy Cross

Baptist Church site 22: 160

Sun Street 26: 105, 113

Waltham, Great, Dickeymoors 27: 84, 87–91, 88–9

pottery, early/middle Anglo-Saxon

Chelmsford, New Street 21: 126, 128

Waltham, Great, Dickeymoors 27: 84, 87–90, 88–9, 91

Wicken Bonhunt 25: 245

pottery, Saxo-Norman (late Anglo-Saxon)**by site**

Chesterford, Great 21: 132; 22: 41–2, 41

Maldon Carmelite Friary 30: 93, 116

Pitsea, St Michael's Church 28: 216

Roxwell quarry, Chignall 23: 46, 47, 48

Stebbingford 27: 127, 138, 140, 148

Waltham, Great, Dickeymoors 27: 84, 87, 89, 90

by type

St Neots wares

Chesterford, Great 21: 132; 22: 41–2, 41

Maldon Carmelite Friary 30: 93, 116

Roxwell quarry, Chignall 23: 46, 47, 48

Stebbingford 27: 127, 138, 140, 148

Sturmer barrow (Haverhill bypass) 29: 296

St Neots-type ware

Arkesden 28: 182, 183

Waltham, Great, Dickeymoors 27: 84, 87, 90

pottery, medieval**by site**

Asheldham, St Lawrence's Church 21: 147

Asheldham Camp 22: 17, 24, 29–31, 30

Barking, Retail Park 27: 263

Beaumont cum Moze, Beaumont Hall 25: 227

Boreham

Airfield 27: 271; 30: 222

Buxted Chicken Factory 25: 246; 28: 106, 108–9

Bradwell-on-Sea, Othona Community site 25: 65, 67

Braintree

George Yard 24: 25, 27

High Street 21: 120

Brentwood

Brook Street 21: 153

London Road, St Faith's Hospital 29: 196

White Hart Inn 25: 242

Brightlingsea, Moverons Farm 27: 317

Canvey Island, Leigh Beck Marshes 25: 247; 26: 77

Castle Hedingham

Sheepcote Road, Trinity Cottage 28: 184

Sudbury Road, Maplecroft 22: 174–6, 175

Chelmsford 23: 51, 53

Moulsham Hall 28: 208

Chesterford, Great 22: 41, 42

Chipping Ongar

Bansons Lane 26: 239, 242

Pleasance car park 26: 242; 27: 267; 30: 157, 159,

161–2, 164, 166, 167, 168–71, 172, 173,

175

Coggeshall

Abbey Farm 28: 208

Houchins Farm 28: 292, 293

'The Lawns' 26: 97–9

Queen Street (No. 31) 29: 197

pottery, medieval, by site (*cont.*)

- Colchester
 Angel Yard 27: 38, 72–3, 72
 Castle Road 29: 209
 East Stockwell Street 23: 32
 Hythe Hill (Eastern Approaches Road) 25: 242
 Osborne Street 25: 57
 Colchester Castle 23: 51, 53
 Cressing Temple 21: 131
 Dunmow, Great
 Buildings Farm 24: 198
 Church End 26: 243
 Epping, High Street (Nos 237–55) 30: 264, 265
 Epping Green to Enfield (gas pipeline) 29: 210
 Fordham, Fossett's Lane 30: 224
 Grays Thurrock, William Edwards School 29: 26, 29
 Gutteridge Hall, near Weeley Heath 22: 152
 Harlow, Old, Market Street 22: 101, 103, 104, 105,
 108–12, 108
 Harlowbury 22: 155
 Harwich
 Church Street 21: 67, 69, 71, 72–4, 77–85, 80, 84, 85,
 86, 90; 26: 226
 George Street 21: 59, 63, 73, 74, 75, 76–7, 85, 86
 Kings Head Street/Market Street 21: 71, 72
 Hatfield Peverel, Smallands Farm 26: 244
 Horkesley, Great, The Old House 29: 184–5
 Horndon-on-the-Hill 21: 133; 23: 106; 28: 211
 Kelvedon
 Church Street, The Gardens Bungalow 29: 200
 High Street, Star and Fleece 29: 200
 King's Lynn (Norfolk) 23: 53
 Kirby-le-Soken, Kirby Quay 29: 183
 Langenhoe, red hill 26: 72, 74
 Leyton
 Leyton Green Road, Livingstone College Tower 26:
 245
 Ruckholts Manor 26: 240
 Leytonstone, Thorne Close Avenue Estate 28: 298, 301,
 302–3, 303
 London 23: 51–5, 52, 55
 Maiden's Tye 23: 51, 53
 Maldon
 Carmelite Friary 30: 49, 55, 60, 61, 63–4, 67, 74, 76,
 77, 78, 81, 83, 84, 93–116 (inc. illustr.) *passim*
 High Street
 Moot Hall (to north) 28: 135–7, 137, 139, 140
 Post Office 23: 148–9, 148
 Marks Tey, Coggeshall Road 25: 251
 Newport, Church House 22: 142
 Noak Hill, Weald View, Paternoster Row 28: 212; 29:
 195, 206; 30: 212, 220
 Ongar Radio Station (Great Park) 24: 200; 25: 245
 Ongar sewerage scheme pipeline 23: 134
 Pentlow Hall 22: 178, 179
 Pitsea, St Michael's Church 28: 216
 Pleshey
 Back Lane 25: 254
 Moat Cottage 30: 268, 269, 270–1, 271
 'The Gardens' 28: 285, 286–9, 287
 Rainham, South Hall Farm 28: 213
 Rayleigh
 Bellingham Lane (Castle) 28: 290, 291
 High Road 21: 92–102, 98, 100
 Romford, White Hart Lane, Collier Row 29: 201; 30: 215
 Roxwell quarry, Chignall 23: 42, 46–8, 47
 Saffron Walden, Nos 33–35 High Street 29: 132, 134
 Sampford, Great
 St Michael's Church 25: 278
 Shillingstone Field 29: 46
 Sheering 21: 119
 Sible Hedingham, Broak's Wood, Southey Green 23: 94
 Southend-on-Sea, Fox Hall 24: 200
 Springfield Lyons 26: 63
 Springfield/Boreham A12 Interchange 28: 110–11; 30: 3,
 5, 27, 29–37 (inc. illustr.), 41
 Stansted Airport, Roundwood 25: 19; 27: 176
 Stebbing, Church of St Mary the Virgin 28: 119, 122
 Stebbingford 27: 110, 112, 115, 116, 118, 121, 126,
 127–51, 132, 134, 138, 142, 173–4
 Sturmer, barrow (Haverhill bypass) 27: 265, 269; 29:
 294, 295, 296, 297
 Sutton, All Saints' Church 24: 192
 Thaxted
 Town Street
 No. 23 27: 331, 332–5, 334, 336
 No. 34 29: 286–90, 290
 Thurrock, Grey Goose Farm 26: 227
 Tollesbury, Old Hall Marshes 27: 249
 Wakering, Great 28: 5, 7, 10
 Poynters Lane (north of) 27: 248
 Wakes Colne, Lane Farm 28: 182
 Waltham Abbey
 Abbey Farm (now Countryside Centre) 25: 229–30
 Abbey Gardens 22: 159
 Church Street 24: 75, 76, 78, 80, 81, 85, 95–104,
 96–7, 99–100, 102
 Sun Street 24: 93; 26: 105, 111, 113–15, 114,
 116–17
 Weald, South, Camp 26: 60, 62–3, 63
 Widdington, Priors Hall Farm and Barn 22: 142
 Wimbish, Parsonage Farm 27: 266
 Witham 23: 51
 Chipping Hill 29: 204
 Collingwood Road 27: 266
 Collins Lane 23: 102
 Mill Lane 26: 246
 Woodham Walter Hall 30: 189, 190
 Writtle 23: 51, 53; 27: 6
 Agricultural College 25: 253
 King John's Hunting Lodge 24: 226
 Yeldham, Great, Old Post Office Cottages 26: 174, 177,
 180, 184–6, 187

by type

- Cambridge sgraffito ware
 Maldon Carmelite Friary 30: 77, 94, 99
 Thaxted, Town Street 29: 288, 289, 290
 Cheam White Ware
 Harwich 21: 85
 Maldon Carmelite Friary 30: 78, 94, 101
 Thaxted, Town Street 29: 288, 289, 290
 Colchester ware
 Asheldham, St Lawrence's Church 21: 147
 Coggeshall, Houchins Farm 28: 293
 Harwich 21: 73, 76, 78, 81, 82, 83, 84, 85
 Horkesley, Great, The Old House 29: 184–5
 Leyton, Ruckholts Manor 26: 40
 Maldon Carmelite Friary 30: 76, 78, 94, 99, 103
 Tollesbury, Old Hall Marshes 27: 249
 Colchester-type ware, Maldon, Carmelite Friary 30: 55

pottery, medieval, by type (*cont.*)

- Early Medieval Shelly Ware
 Leytonstone, Thorne Close Avenue Estate **28**: 298, 301, 302
 Roxwell quarry, Chignall **23**: 42, 46–7, 47, 48
 Early Medieval ‘Stansted’ ware, Roxwell quarry, Chignall **23**: 47
 Early Medieval ware
 Asheldham Camp **22**: 29, 30, 31
 Beaumont cum Moze, Beaumont Hall **25**: 227
 Chesterford, Great **22**: 41
 Chipping Ongar, Pleasance car park **30**: 157, 166
 Fordham, Fossett’s Lane **30**: 224
 Harlow, Old, Market Street **22**: 109, 110
 Horndon-on-the-Hill **23**: 106
 Maldon, Carmelite Friary **30**: 49, 55, 67, 74, 93, 99, 112
 Newport, Church House **22**: 142
 Pentlow Hall **22**: 178, 179
 Pleshey, Moat Cottage **30**: 270–1
 Roxwell quarry, Chignall **23**: 47, 48
 Springfield/Boreham A12 Interchange **30**: 30, 35, 36
 Stebbing, Church of St Mary the Virgin (poss.) **28**: 122
 Stebbingford **27**: 127–8, 131, 132, 133, 135, 136, 139, 140, 141, 142, 143, 145, 148
 Thurrock, Grey Goose Farm **26**: 227
 Widdington, Priors Hall Farm and Barn **22**: 142
 Early Medieval ware – *transitional*
 Harlow, Old, Market Street **22**: 108, 109, 110
 Stebbingford **27**: 128, 132, 133, 134, 138, 139
 ‘fine grey ware’, Pentlow Hall **22**: 178, 179
 Harlow Ware
 Chipping Ongar, Pleasance car park **30**: 157, 166, 172, 173, 175
 Epping, High Street (Nos 237–55) **30**: 264, 265
 Harlow, Old, Market Street **22**: 103, 104, 105, 108, 109, 110, 111–12
 Maldon, Carmelite Friary **30**: 55, 60, 61
 Stebbingford **27**: 127, 129, 139, 141, 142, 145, 147, 148, 149, 150
 Hedingham ware **22**: 109, 111; **23**: 47, 48
 Chipping Ongar, Pleasance car park **30**: 166
 Coggeshall, Houchins Farm **28**: 293
 Cressing Temple **21**: 131
 Harwich **21**: 73, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79, 80, 81–2, 86, 90
 Horndon-on-the-Hill **23**: 106
 Maldon, Carmelite Friary **30**: 55, 94, 112, 113, 114, 116
 Pentlow Hall **22**: 178, 179
 Pleshey, ‘The Gardens’ **28**: 287, 288
 Roxwell quarry, Chignall **23**: 47, 48
 Sible Hedingham, Broak’s Wood, Southey Green **23**: 94
 Springfield/Boreham A12 Interchange **30**: 29, 30, 35, 36
 Stebbingford **27**: 112, 115, 116, 127, 128–30, 132, 133, 134, 135, 136–7, 138, 139, 140, 141, 142, 143, 144, 145, 146–7, 148, 149, 150
 Sturmer, barrow (Haverhill bypass) **29**: 296
 Thaxted, Town Street (No. 23) **27**: 332
 Waltham Abbey, Abbey Farm (now Countryside Centre) **25**: 230
 Witham, Collins Lane **23**: 102
 Yeldham, Great, Old Post Office Cottages **26**: 184–5, 186
 Hertfordshire glazed ware **21**: 101
 Ipswich Ware, Barking Retail Park **27**: 263
 Ipswich-type ware, Colchester, Angel Yard **27**: 38
 Kingston-type ware **21**: 101
 Maldon, Carmelite Friary **30**: 55, 60, 76, 94, 111, 112, 113, 114
 Langerwehe stoneware
 Harwich **21**: 74, 78, 81, 82, 84, 85, 86
 Maldon Carmelite Friary **30**: 77, 78, 96
 Lincoln Ware, Barking Retail Park **27**: 263
 London-type Rouen style, Leytonstone, Thorne Close Avenue Estate **28**: 298, 303
 London-type ware
 Brentwood, Brook Street **21**: 153
 Chipping Ongar
 Bransons Lane **26**: 242
 Pleasance car park **30**: 166, 172, 173
 Harlow, Old, Market Street **22**: 108, 109, 110, 111, 112
 Harwich
 Church Street **21**: 67, 73, 77–9, 80, 81, 82, 86, 90
 George Street **21**: 3, 74, 75, 76, 86
 Leytonstone, Thorne Close Avenue Estate **28**: 298
 Maldon Carmelite Friary **30**: 95
 Low Countries red ware, Harwich, George Street **21**: 73, 74, 75, 77, 86
 Martincamp flasks, Harwich **21**: 73–4, 78, 84, 85
 Medieval coarse ware
 Chipping Ongar, Pleasance car park **30**: 166, 175
 Coggeshall, Houchins Farm **28**: 293
 Fordham, Fossett’s Lane **30**: 224
 Harlow, Old, Market Street **22**: 109, 110
 Horndon-on-the-Hill **23**: 106
 Leytonstone, Thorne Close Avenue Estate **28**: 298
 Maldon, Carmelite Friary **30**: 60, 67, 74, 76, 93–4, 99, 111–12, 112, 114, 116
 Pleshey, ‘The Gardens’ **28**: 285
 Rayleigh, Bellingham Lane (Castle) **28**: 290
 Roxwell quarry, Chignall **23**: 47, 48
 Saffron Walden, Nos 33–35 High Street **29**: 132, 134
 Springfield/Boreham A12 Interchange **30**: 30, 35, 36
 Stebbingford **27**: 128, 129, 134, 135, 136, 138, 139, 142, 145, 147
 Sturmer (Haverhill bypass) **29**: 296
 Thaxted, Town Street **27**: 332; **29**: 287, 288, 289, 290
 Yeldham, Great, Old Post Office Cottages **26**: 184, 185, 186
 Mill Green ware **21**: 94, 101; **27**: 3
 Asheldham, St Lawrence’s Church **21**: 147
 Asheldham Camp **22**: 29, 31
 Brentwood, Brook Street **21**: 153
 Brightlingsea, Moverons Farm **27**: 317
 Chipping Ongar, Pleasance car park **30**: 157, 166, 175
 Epping Green/Enfield **29**: 210
 Grays Thurrock, William Edwards School **29**: 29
 Harlow, Old, Market Street **22**: 104, 109, 110, 111
 Harwich **21**: 73, 74, 80, 81, 82, 83
 Horndon-on-the-Hill **21**: 133
 London (sgraffito-decorated jug) **23**: 51–5, 52, 55
 Maldon, Carmelite Friary **30**: 49, 55, 60, 61, 67, 74, 76, 77, 94, 95, 98, 99, 100, 111, 112, 113, 114, 115

pottery, medieval, by type, Mill Green ware (*cont.*)

- Noak Hill, Paternoster Row **28**: 212; **29**: 195, 206; **30**: 212, 220
- Rayleigh, Bellingham Lane (Castle) **28**: 290
- Romford, White Hart Lane, Collier Row **29**: 201; **30**: 215
- Roxwell quarry, Chignall **23**: 47, 48
- Saffron Walden, Nos 33–35 High Street **29**: 132
- Springfield/Boreham A12 Interchange **30**: 30–1, 36
- Stebbingford **27**: 121, 127, 128, 130, 136, 142, 143, 144, 145, 147, 148, 149, 150
- Waltham Abbey, Church Street **24**: 78
- Weald, South, Camp **26**: 60, 62–3
- Witham, Collins Lane **23**: 102
- Writtle, Birch Spring, Highwood **27**: 6
- Mill Green-type ware
- Maldon Carmelite Friary **30**: 74, 78, 81, 99
- Pleshey, 'The Gardens' **28**: 285, 287, 288
- Stebbingford **27**: 130
- Sutton, All Saints' Church **24**: 192
- Thaxted, Town Street (No. 23) **27**: 332
- Yeldham, Great, Old Post Office Cottages **26**: 185, 186
- Rayleigh High Road ware **21**: 92–102, 98, 100
- Rhenish 'ladle', Waltham Abbey, Sun Street **26**: 113, 115, 116
- Rouen style decoration
- Roxwell quarry, Chignall **23**: 47, 48
- Stebbingford **27**: 132, 135
- Saintonge ware, Harwich **21**: 71, 73, 74, 75, 76, 78, 79, 81, 82, 83, 85, 86
- sandy orange ware
- Asheldham Camp **22**: 29
- Chesterford, Great **22**: 42
- Chipping Ongar, Pleasance car park **30**: 166, 172, 173
- Harlow, Old, Market Street **22**: 108, 109, 110, 111
- Harwich **21**: 71, 73, 78, 79, 82
- Church Street **26**: 226
- Horndon-on-the-Hill **23**: 106
- Maldon
- Carmelite Friary **30**: 55, 60, 63, 74, 76, 77, 78, 83, 94, 98, 99, 101, 106, 111, 112, 113, 114
- High Street, Moot Hall (to north) **28**: 137, 138
- Pleshey, 'The Gardens' **28**: 285, 286, 287, 288
- Roxwell quarry, Chignall **23**: 47, 48
- Saffron Walden, Nos 33–35 High Street **29**: 132, 134
- Sible Hedingham, Broak's Wood, Southey Green **23**: 94
- Springfield/Boreham A12 Interchange **30**: 29, 30, 35, 36
- Stebbingford **27**: 129, 139, 142, 145, 147, 148
- Sturmer barrow (Haverhill bypass) **29**: 296
- Thaxted, Town Street **27**: 331, 332, 333, 334, 335; **29**: 287, 288, 289
- Witham, Mill Lane **26**: 246
- Yeldham, Great, Old Post Office Cottages **26**: 185, 186
- Scarborough ware
- Harwich
- Church Street **21**: 67, 77, 78, 79, 80, 81, 82, 86, 90
- George Street **21**: 73, 74, 75, 76, 77
- sgraffito ware
- Chelmsford **23**: 51, 53
- Colchester, Osborne Street **25**: 57
- Colchester Castle **23**: 51, 53

- Harwich **21**: 73, 78, 83
- London **23**: 51–5, 52, 55
- Maiden's Tye **23**: 51, 53
- North Elmham **23**: 53
- Thaxted, Town Street (No. 23) **27**: 332, 333, 334, 335
- Witham **23**: 51
- Writtle **23**: 51, 53
- see also* Cambridge sgraffito ware (*above*)
- Siegburg stoneware **21**: 101
- Harwich **21**: 74, 78, 82, 86
- Maldon Carmelite Friary **30**: 96
- Stamford ware, Harwich **21**: 72, 77, 78, 79
- stoneware, German
- Harwich
- Church Street **21**: 67, 74, 90
- King's Head Street/Market Street **21**: 72
- Suffolk buff ware, Coggeshall, Houchins Farm **28**: 293
- Surrey white wares **23**: 53
- Harwich **21**: 73, 74, 75, 76, 85
- Thetford Ware, Waltham Abbey, Abbey Farm (now Countryside Centre) **25**: 230
- Thetford-type ware
- Chesterford, Great **22**: 41
- Colchester, Angel Yard **27**: 38, 72, 73

pottery, post-medieval**by site**

- Asheldham Camp **22**: 29, 31
- Audley End **26**: 228
- Barling windmill **23**: 164
- Beaumont cum Moze, Beaumont Hall **25**: 227
- Benfleet, South, Hoy and Helmet Public House **26**: 246
- Bocking, Bradford Street **28**: 185
- Brentwood, Brook Street **21**: 153
- Chelmsford Cathedral **30**: 223
- Chesterford, Great **22**: 42
- Chingford, Drysdale Avenue **23**: 100
- Chipping Ongar, Pleasance Car Park, Library site **27**: 267; **30**: 159, 161–2, 164, 166–8, 170–3, 173
- Coggeshall
- Houchins Farm **28**: 292, 293
- 'The Lawns' **26**: 86, 89, 98–9
- West Street **23**: 161
- Colchester
- Angel Yard **27**: 72–3, 72
- Gosbecks **26**: 262
- St Peters House, St Peters Street **30**: 213
- Cressing Temple **29**: 205
- Earls Colne, Nightingale Hall Farm **30**: 196
- Harlow
- Brenthall Park **21**: 127, 132
- Perry Spring Wood **26**: 250
- Harlow, Old, Market Street **22**: 104, 105, 108, 110–12
- Harwich
- Bathside Battery **25**: 199, 206, 209, 213
- Church Street **21**: 74, 83–5, 84, 86
- No. 4 **26**: 226
- George Street **21**: 74, 75, 76, 77, 86
- Kings Quay Street **30**: 225
- Helions Bumpstead, Boblow **24**: 191
- Horndon-on-the-Hill **23**: 106
- High Road, Mayfield Cottage **25**: 231
- Kelvedon, Church Street, The Gardens Bungalow **29**: 200
- Leytonstone, Thorne Close Avenue Estate **28**: 300–1, 302, 303, 304

pottery, post-medieval, by site (cont.)

- Maldon
 Carmelite Friary 30: 63–4, 65, 66, 74, 75, 77, 78, 81, 83, 84, 86, 88, 93–116 (inc. illustr.) *passim*, 136
 High Street, Moot Hall (to north) 28: 135, 137, 138, 140
 Ongar Park (Radio Station site) 25: 245
 Plaistow, Cumberland School 23: 102
 Pleshey
 Moat Cottage 30: 270
 ‘The Gardens’ 28: 285, 287, 288
 Rayleigh, Bellingham Lane (Castle) 28: 290
 Saffron Walden, Nos 33–35 High Street 29: 128, 131, 132
 Springfield/Boreham A12 Interchange 30: 31
 Stansted Airport, Pantile Farm 25: 19
 Stebbing, Church of St Mary the Virgin 28: 123
 Stebbingford 27: 126, 130, 142, 148–9
 Thaxted
 Town Street
 No. 23 27: 332, 333, 334, 335
 No. 34 29: 286–90
 Tollesbury, Old Hall Marshes 27: 249
 Wakes Colne, Lane Farm 28: 182
 Waltham Abbey, Church Street 24: 78, 80, 84, 97, 98, 99, 102, 103; 26: 113, 114, 115
 Weald, South, Camp 26: 60
 Woodford Green, Harts Hospital 23: 110
 Woodham Walter Hall 30: 189
 Writtle, Agricultural College 25: 253
 Yeldham, Great, Old Post Office Cottages 26: 181, 184, 184–6

by type

- Bellarmines
 Audley End 26: 228
 Harwich 21: 74, 75, 77
 Woodham Walter Hall 30: 189
 Black Basalt ware, Maldon Carmelite Friary 30: 97
 Black glazed ware
 Chipping Ongar, Pleasance car park 30: 167, 172, 173
 Leytonstone, Thorne Close Avenue Estate 28: 303
 Maldon, High Street, Moot Hall (to north) 28: 137, 138
 Pleshey, ‘The Gardens’ 28: 285
 Border ware
 Chelmsford Cathedral 30: 223
 Leytonstone, Thorne Close Avenue Estate 28: 303
 Maldon
 Carmelite Friary 30: 95
 High Street, Moot Hall (to north) 28: 137, 138
 Chinese porcelain
 Chipping Ongar, Pleasance car park 30: 167
 Harlow, Old, Market Street 22: 110, 111
 Leytonstone, Thorne Close Avenue Estate 28: 301, 303, 304
 Maldon Carmelite Friary 30: 64, 84, 86, 88, 97, 106, 111
 Saffron Walden, Nos 33–35 High Street 29: 132
 Yeldham, Great, Old Post Office Cottages 26: 185, 186
 Creamware
 Chipping Ongar, Pleasance car park 30: 167
 Harlow, Old, Market Street 22: 110, 111
 Leytonstone, Thorne Close Avenue Estate 28: 302

- Maldon Carmelite Friary 30: 65, 86, 88, 97, 108, 110
 Saffron Walden, Nos 33–35 High Street 29: 132
 English porcelain
 Chipping Ongar, Pleasance car park 30: 167
 Harlow, Old, Market Street 22: 110
 Maldon Carmelite Friary 30: 97
 Yeldham, Great, Old Post Office Cottages 26: 185
 English Stoneware
 Chipping Ongar, Pleasance car park 30: 167
 Harlow, Old, Market Street 22: 110
 Helions Bumpstead, Boblow 24: 191
 Maldon Carmelite Friary 30: 96, 108
 Frechen stoneware
 Audley End 26: 228
 Chipping Ongar, Pleasance car park 30: 167
 Coggeshall, ‘The Lawns’ 26: 89, 98
 Harwich
 Church Street 26: 226
 George Street 21: 74, 75, 77
 Maldon Carmelite Friary 30: 63, 86, 96, 112
 Saffron Walden, Nos 33–35 High Street 29: 132
 Waltham Abbey, Church Street 24: 102, 103
 Frechen ‘Tiger’ ware 21: 74, 76, 77
 Iberian green glazed ware, Harwich 21: 73, 78, 84, 85
 Ironstone ware
 Helions Bumpstead, Boblow 24: 191
 Maldon Carmelite Friary 30: 97
 Rayleigh, Bellingham Lane (Castle) 28: 290
 Thaxted, Town Street (No. 23) 27: 332
 Isabella polychrome 21: 84, 85
 Ligurian tin-glazed earthenware 21: 74, 75, 76–7
 London Stoneware, Leytonstone, Thorne Close Avenue Estate 28: 302
 Low Countries red ware 21: 73, 78, 82
 Harwich, Church Street 26: 226
 Lustre ware, Maldon Carmelite Friary 30: 97
 Metropolitan slipware
 Chelmsford Cathedral (poss.) 30: 223
 Chingford, Drysdale Avenue 23: 100
 Chipping Ongar, Pleasance car park 30: 167
 Harlow, Old, Market Street 22: 110, 111
 Harwich 21: 77
 Horndon-on-the-Hill, High Road, Mayfield Cottage 25: 231
 Maldon, Carmelite Friary 30: 95, 106, 111
 Woodford Green, Harts Hospital 23: 110
 Yeldham, Great, Old Post Office Cottages 26: 186
 Metropolitan ware 22: 109
 Harlow, Brenthall Park 21: 127, 132
 Woodham Walter Hall 30: 189
 misc. modern flower pot fabric, Harlow, Old, Market Street 22: 110
 modern stoneware, Thaxted, Town Street 29: 288, 289
 Nottingham/Derby stoneware
 Harwich, Church Street 26: 226
 Helions Bumpstead, Boblow 24: 191
 Nottingham/Derby type stoneware
 Harlow, Old, Market Street 22: 110
 Maldon, Carmelite Friary 30: 96
 Pearlware
 Chipping Ongar, Pleasance car park 30: 168
 Harlow, Old, Market Street 22: 110, 111, 112
 Leytonstone, Thorne Close Avenue Estate 28: 302
 Maldon, Carmelite Friary 30: 88, 97
 Saffron Walden, Nos 33–35 High Street 29: 132

pottery, post-medieval, by type (*cont.*)

Post-Medieval Redware, Leytonstone, Thorne Close Avenue Estate **28**: 301, 302

Raeren stoneware

Chipping Ongar, Pleasance car park **30**: 167

Harwich **21**: 74, 78, 82, 84, 85, 86

Church Street **26**: 226

Maldon Carmelite Friary **30**: 63, 78, 86, 96, 106, 107, 111, 112, 113

Waltham Abbey

Church Street **24**: 78

Sun Street **26**: 113, 114, 115

Woodham Walter Hall **30**: 189

red earthenwares

Asheldham Camp **22**: 29

Beaumont cum Moze, Beaumont Hall **25**: 227

Bocking, Bradford Street **28**: 185

Brentwood, Brook Street **21**: 153

Chelmsford Cathedral **30**: 223

Chesterford, Great **22**: 42

Chipping Ongar, Pleasance car park **30**: 162, 166–7

Coggeshall

'The Lawns' **26**: 86, 89, 98

West Street **23**: 161

Harlow, Old, Market Street **22**: 105, 108, 110–11, 112

Harwich **21**: 73, 82, 84, 85, 86

Church Street **26**: 226

Helions Bumpstead, Boblow **24**: 191

Horndon-on-the-Hill, High Road, Mayfield Cottage **25**: 231

Maldon

Carmelite Friary **30**: 63, 65, 77, 78, 81, 83, 84, 86, 95, 99, 101, 103, 106, 107, 112, 115

High Street, Moot Hall (to north) **28**: 137, 138

Pleshey, 'The Gardens' **28**: 285, 287, 288

Rayleigh, Bellingham Lane (Castle) **28**: 290

Saffron Walden, Nos 33–35 High Street **29**: 132

Springfield/Boreham A12 Interchange **30**: 31

Stebbing, Church of St Mary the Virgin **28**: 123

Stebbingford **27**: 130, 142, 148–9

Thaxted, Town Street **27**: 332, 333, 334, 335; **29**: 288, 290

Tollesbury, Old Hall Marshes **27**: 249

Yeldham, Great, Old Post Office Cottages **26**: 185, 186

red stoneware, Maldon Carmelite Friary **30**: 97

Rhenish stonewares, Maldon Carmelite Friary **30**: 78, 83, 84

Siegburg wares, Harwich **21**: 74, 77

Spanish olive jars, Harwich **21**: 76, 77

Staffordshire salt-glazed white stoneware

Leytonstone, Thorne Close Avenue Estate **28**: 301, 303

Maldon Carmelite Friary **30**: 97

Yeldham, Great, Old Post Office Cottages **26**: 185, 186

Staffordshire slipware

Chelmsford Cathedral (poss.) **30**: 223

Leytonstone, Thorne Close Avenue Estate **28**: 300–1, 303

Maldon, Carmelite Friary **30**: 84, 86

Staffordshire-type Ironstone

Asheldham Camp **22**: 29, 31

Chipping Ongar, Pleasance car park **30**: 168

Harlow, Old, Market Street **22**: 110, 111

Harwich **21**: 74

Yeldham, Great, Old Post Office Cottages **26**: 185

Staffordshire-type slipware

Maldon Carmelite Friary **30**: 97, 106, 111

Saffron Walden, Nos 33–35 High Street **29**: 132

Stebbing, Church of St Mary the Virgin **28**: 123

Surrey-Hampshire border ware (Southern white ware), Maldon Carmelite Friary **30**: 64, 84, 86, 96, 106, 107

Surrey-Hampshire white ware, Chipping Ongar, Pleasance car park **30**: 167

tin-glazed earthenwares **26**: 185

Chelmsford Cathedral **30**: 223

Chipping Ongar, Pleasance car park **30**: 167

Leytonstone, Thorne Close Avenue Estate **28**: 300, 303

Maldon

Carmelite Friary **30**: 84, 86, 88, 96, 106, 108, 111

High Street, Moot Hall (to north) **28**: 138

Saffron Walden, Nos 33–35 High Street **29**: 132

tin-glazed earthenwares (Anglo-Netherlands)

Harwich **21**: 74, 76, 77

Maldon Carmelite Friary **30**: 96–7, 112, 115, 136

Transfer Printed ware

Leytonstone, Thorne Close Avenue Estate **28**: 302

Saffron Walden, Nos 33–35 High Street **29**: 132

'Tudor Green'

Harwich **21**: 73, 78, 84, 85

Maldon, Carmelite Friary **30**: 95

Saffron Walden, Nos 33–35 High Street **29**: 132

Thaxted, Town Street (No. 23) **27**: 332, 334, 335

Westerwald stoneware

Chipping Ongar, Pleasance car park **30**: 167

Harwich **21**: 74, 76, 77

Maldon

Carmelite Friary **30**: 96

High Street, Moot Hall (to north) **28**: 137, 138

Rayleigh, Bellingham Lane (Castle) **28**: 290

Saffron Walden, Nos 33–35 High Street **29**: 132

Wheldon wares, Maldon Carmelite Friary **30**: 97

Yellow Ware

Harlow, Old, Market Street **22**: 110

Helions Bumpstead, Boblow **24**: 191

Maldon Carmelite Friary **30**: 97

Saffron Walden, Nos 33–35 High Street **29**: 132

Thaxted, Town Street (No. 23) **27**: 332

Potton Island **26**: 169, 170**Pound Wood** *see* Thundersley**Powell, W. R.**

'A Revised Bibliography of the Publications of John Horace Round' **29**: 155–82

'Beyond the "Morant Canon": some early historians of Essex' **24**: 157–63

'Beyond the "Morant Canon" II: some Essex Parish Historians' **26**: 192–204

'Domesday Book and Feudal Topography' **21**: 48–56
Essex in Domesday Book (book reviewed) **24**: 240–1

'John Horace Round and Victorian Colchester: Culture and Politics, 1880–95' **23**: 79–90

'Lionel de Bradenham and his siege of Colchester in 1350' **22**: 67–75

'St Mary, Maldon and St Martin-Le-Grand, London' **28**: 142–50

'Short Studies in Topography and Family History' by the late J. H. Round (revised) **26**: 162–73

Powell, W. R. (*cont.*)

- ‘Silas Taylor of Harwich (1624–78): Naval Affairs, Espionage, and Local History’ **25**: 174–84
 ‘The Counts of St Pol in Essex and Kent’ by the late J. H. Round (revised) **27**: 193–201
 ‘What use are “Manorial Descents”? The case of Stebbing, 1066–1545.’ **30**: 144–53

PPG 15/16 *see* Environment, Dept. of

Pratt, Charles, lease of Tottenham Mills **23**: 60

Prayers, Margaret (wife of Sir Robert Bouchier) *see* Bouchier family

Preceptors, College of **29**: 149–51, 152, 153

Prestney, John, Colchester will (1540) **22**: 93

Preston, John, vicar of Messing (c. 1642) **24**: 153

Preston family, 18th/19th cent. Waltham Abbey **24**: 72–3, 76

Pridden, Revd John, and Bicknacre Priory **29**: 216, 217, 219

Priestley (Prieshey/Prisley) family, Waltham Abbey, 16th/17th cent. **24**: 71, 73

principia *see* Boreham; Combe Down (Avon); Stonea (Cambs)

Prittlewell

- prehistoric camp **30**: 230
 late medieval windmill mound **30**: 230
 middle Iron Age pottery **22**: 165
 Anglo-Saxon cemetery and features **23**: 131; **29**: 57
 Priory **21**: 134
 late 18th cent. attempt to extend (study review) **23**: 173
 museum **28**: 199
 Victoria Avenue (No. 255 – former bakery) **30**: 229

prostitution *see* employment

Protestantism *see* religious nonconformity

Provins, Walter de (bailiff of Count Theobald) **28**: 142

Pugh, J. et al., *A village in time. The history of Newport, Essex* (book review) **27**: 340

Pullyn, John, Colchester will (1592) **22**: 96

Punt, Samuel, of Cressing **30**: 239–40

Punt, Sarah, of Cressing **30**: 239–40

Purbeck marble

- Asheldham, St Lawrence’s Church **21**: 149
 Bardfield Saling, Church of St Peter and St Paul **26**: 225
 Colchester
 Angel Yard **27**: 75, 77–8, 77
 East Stockwell Street **23**: 33
 Mersea, West, Church of SS Peter and Paul (poss.) **28**: 255
 Waltham Abbey, Church Street **24**: 82, 84
 Walthamstow, St Mary’s Church **28**: 260

Purfleet, West Thurrock

- Armour Road/North Road, Palaeolithic site **29**: 194, 200–1
 Stonehouse Lane, Pleistocene/Palaeolithic features **25**: 246
 Vyncyard (medieval estate) **21**: 48

Purleigh

- post-medieval pottery kiln **21**: 127, 134
 Rectory **26**: 217
 The Street, The Old Bakery **30**: 229

Purtepet, Roger, Colchester town clerk (15th cent.) **24**: 129, 130, 131

pyxids *see* boxes (Roman)

Quakers **25**: 178

- Chelmsford, Broomfield House, Quaker Lodge and Meeting House **26**: 207, 208
 Colchester, St Helen’s Lane, former burial ground **30**: 224

quarrying

post-medieval

- Ardleigh, Elm Park **26**: 223
 Asheldham Camp, gravel **22**: 14
 Benfleet, South, Hoy and Helmet public house **26**: 246
 Chesterford, Great **28**: 219
 Hatfield Peverel, Sandford Quarry **26**: 244
 Langdon Hills, Camp **26**: 49–51
 Leytonstone **28**: 298
 Maplestead, Great, Church Street (poss.) **28**: 220
 Weald, South, Camp **26**: 44, 45–6, 53

see also Fairlop

Quendon, Quendon Court **27**: 265

Quendon Park, Scheduled mound **22**: 156

Quendon/Rickling, flintwork find **24**: 185, 186

querns

prehistoric (*general*)

- Broomfield, Windmill Field **26**: 6, 20, 21, 22–3
 Southend, Fox Hall **26**: 36, 38

late Iron Age, Barling Magna, Barling Marsh **26**: 222

late Iron Age/Roman

- Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm **28**: 86–7, 87
 Springfield/Boreham A12 Interchange **30**: 18, 19

Roman

- Billericay, School **21**: 42
 Boreham, Bull’s Lodge Farm **24**: 16, 17
 Bradwell-juxta-Coggeshall, Holy Trinity Church **29**: 66, 96

Bradwell-on-Sea, Othona Community site **25**: 68

Braintree, George Yard **24**: 50

Coggeshall, ‘The Lawns’ **26**: 99, 100

Fairlop Quarry **30**: 221

Hatfield Peverel, Sandford Quarry **27**: 15

Horkesley, Great, Slough Grove **23**: 93

Sampford, Great, Shillingstone Field **29**: 46

medieval

- Asheldham, St Lawrence’s Church **21**: 148
 Horndon-on-the-Hill, High Road/Mill Lane **28**: 211
 Maldon Carmelite Friary **30**: 119
 Pleshey, ‘The Gardens’ **28**: 285, 289
 Romford, White Hart Lane, Collier Row **30**: 215
 Waltham Abbey, Sun Street **26**: 123
 Yeldham, Great, Old Post Office Cottages **26**: 184, 185, 187

post-medieval, Maldon Carmelite Friary **30**: 119

not precisely dated

- Castle Hedingham, Maiden Ley Farm **27**: 33
 Coggeshall, ‘The Lawns’ **26**: 99
 Grays Thurrock, William Edwards School **29**: 21, 30–1
 Saffron Walden, Nos 33–35 High Street **29**: 133
 Springfield/Boreham A12 Interchange **30**: 38
 Stebbingford **27**: 154

Quintrell, B. W. (ed.), *The Maynard Lieutenantcy Book 1608–1639* (book review) **25**: 290

rabbit farming

- Cressing **28**: 154, 163–4
 Hatfield Broad Oak, Hatfield Forest, ‘The Warren’ **25**: 254, 255; **28**: 164
 Woodham Walter **30**: 182

Rackham, Dr Oliver, Cressing Temple **25**: 79, 89

Radcliffe (Ratcliffe) family **30**: 178–80, 188, 190, 193

Henry, 2nd Earl of Sussex **30**: 178–9

John (steward to Henry VII) **30**: 178

Sir Edward **30**: 180, 181, 182, 193

Radcliffe (Ratcliffe) family (*cont.*)

Sir Robert, (1st Earl of Sussex (1542)) 30: 178, 181, 182, 191

Thomas, 3rd Earl of Sussex (d 1583) 22: 172; 30: 179, 181, 186, 187, 191, 193

see also FitzWalter (Fitzwalter) family

radiocarbon dating

early Flandrian, Enfield Lock 22: 162

Bronze Age

Brightlingsea, Moverons Pit 21: 128

Waltham Abbey, Church Street 24: 92, 94

Iron Age, Asheldham Camp 22: 24, 36

Anglo-Saxon

Blackwater estuary 29: 274, 275

Collins Creek 24: 196, 209; 29: 275–6

Nass, The 29: 275, 276

Sales Point 29: 275, 280

medieval, Waltham Abbey, Church Street 24: 92, 94, 111

Radwinter

SW of Church, fishponds 30: 212, 230

The Old Vicarage 27: 278, 279

railways

Wickham Bishops

timber trestle railway viaduct 28: 186

Tottenham and Forest Gate line 28: 269

see also Eastern Counties Railway Company (ECR); Great Eastern Railway (GER); London and North Eastern Railway (LNER); Takeley, Railway Station

Rainham

Bridge Road, landscape history 22: 148, 156

Britton's School 26: 234, 235

Brookway Allotments, prehistoric to Roman features 24: 205

Church 29: 97

Dovers Corner, medieval moated manor of Dovers 26: 254

Football Ground (former) 28: 93–102 (inc. illustr.)

prehistoric features 28: 93, 96–9, 101

Iron Age/Roman features 28: 93, 96, 98–9, 101

misc. post-hole structures 28: 96–7, 97, 98, 99

see also pottery

Gerpins Lane 28: 101

Great Arnolds Field, poss. henge monument 28: 101

Moor Hall Farm 27: 270

Iron Age

farmstead 28: 101

loomweights 26: 71

late Iron Age fort 26: 234, 235

late Iron Age/Roman features 26: 78

South Hall Farm

Mesolithic/Neolithic features 28: 205, 212–13

Bronze Age features 28: 213

medieval and post-medieval pottery 28: 213

'Common Sewer' 28: 213

Tesco site, late Iron Age/Roman features 21: 134

Viking Way, Neolithic/Bronze Age pottery 28: 213

Rainham Marshes, gas pipeline route 24: 199; 26: 285, 286, 287**Ramsbury (Wilts)**, school at 29: 147**Ramsden Crays**

Ramesdana in Domesday 21: 49

19th cent., tithe commutation 25: 222

Church of St Mary 26: 218; 30: 255–6, 255

Ramsden family, and East Lee 21: 52**Ramsey**, St Michael's Church 30: 256–7, 256**Ramsey Abbey (Hunts)** 26: 164–5**Ranulf brother of Ilger (Domesday Baron)** 21: 49**Ranulf de Venions** *see* Venions, Ranulf de**Ratcliffe** *see* Radcliffe

rats, introduction of brown rat 28: 297

Rawreth

A130 By-pass

prehistoric site 26: 240

Saxon and medieval sites 26: 240

church, well 26: 226

landscape evolution 22: 48, 52, 58

Rayleigh

Mesolithic flints 23: 4

medieval manor, and vineyard 21: 48

19th cent. tithe commutation maps 25: 222

Bellingham Lane (No. 23), Rayleigh Castle outer bailey ditch 28: 290–2, 291–2

'Dutch' cottage, Crown Hill 22: 122, 124–7, 130–1

High Road (No. 77), poss. late medieval pottery kiln 21: 92–102, 93, 98, 100

High Street (No. 91), medieval/post-medieval dwelling 21: 134

Holy Trinity Church 25: 254; 26: 254

Mill Hall site, Rayleigh Castle outer bailey 29: 195, 201

Rayleigh Hills

landscape history 22: 48, 52, 53, 55, 58

Pound Wood 27: 322–4, 322

earthworks 27: 323, 324

Raymond de Burgh *see* De Burgh, Raymond**Rayner, Abraham (architect of Halstead)** 28: 178**Reaney, P. H.**, *Early Essex Clergy* (1947) 24: 161**Rebow, Sir Isaac**, early 18th cent. owner, Colchester Castle 24: 235**red hills***general*

and aerial photography 28: 188, 190, 192

The archaeology of the Essex Coast vol 1: the Hullbridge survey (book review) 27: 337

and late Bronze Age/early Roman period 26: 38

prehistoric and Roman salt industry 26: 65–81 (inc. illustr.)

Barling Magna, Barling Marsh 25: 241

Blackwater estuary 26: 76, 228

Brightlingsea Rising Main (No. 49) 26: 223

Canvey Island

Leigh Beck Marshes 25: 247–8; 26: 76, 77

Russell Head 26: 255

Dengie 27: 255

ESA monitoring 27: 249

Fobbing Marsh (poss.) 23: 99, 111

Foulness Island 27: 255

(poss.) 23: 112

Delph Ditch 23: 112

Great Burwood 30: 229–30

Havengore Is. 21: 131

New England Is. 21: 131

Rushley Is. 22: 153

Goldhanger 26: 77

Mill Beach to Goldhanger tidal defences 27: 271

No. 176 26: 76

Hullbridge, Lower Road, Willow Pond Farm 30: 225

Langenhoe

No. 70 26: 77

No. 78 26: 71–7 (inc. illustr.)

Peldon, Colchester 27: 252, 253; 28: 192

red hills (*cont.*)

- Tollesbury Creek **26**: 238, 246
 Wakering, Great, (poss.), Oxenham Farm **22**: 153
 White House (No. 225) **26**: 68
 Wigborough, Great (No. 147) **26**: 65, 69–71, 70, 76

Redbridge *see* Fairlop; Fairlop Quarry**Redfants Manor** *see* Shalford**Redstone, Lilian J.**, on local history **26**: 195**Reform Act (1832)** **29**: 147**Reformation** *see under* religion and ritual**Reidy, K.**, 'Middle Bronze Age occupation at Great Wakering' **28**: 1–11**Reigate stone**

- Alresford, St Peter's Church **29**: 248, 251
 Bicknacre Priory **29**: 218
 Boreham, St Andrew's Church **29**: 252
 Epping, Copped Hall **29**: 226
 Hawkwell, St Mary's Church **29**: 258
 Lambourne, Church of St Mary and All Saints **28**: 250, 252
 Maldon, Carmelite Friary **30**: 61, 89
 Ramsey, St Michael's Church **30**: 256
 Waltham Abbey, Church Street **24**: 76, 78, 82, 84, 87

religion and ritual

- Neolithic, Chadwell St Mary, causewayed enclosures **27**: 305
 Bronze Age
 axe deposition **22**: 3
 Ellesborough (Bucks) **28**: 277
 Shoebury, North **27**: 339
 Vange **29**: 16
 late Bronze Age, Springfield, A12 Interchange **25**: 25, 252; **30**: 1, 5–6, 10–11, 21, 22
 Iron Age
 Burnham-on-Crouch, loomweights as deposits? **26**: 71
 Shoebury, North **27**: 339
 Wigborough, Great, loomweights as deposits? **26**: 71
 late Iron Age
 Billericay, School **21**: 25
 Birchanger, Woodside Industrial Park **24**: 202; **25**: 44
 Cressing Temple, Dovehouse Field **30**: 218
 late Iron Age/early Roman
 Harlow Temple **21**: 133
 Stratford **23**: 109; **24**: 202
 Roman period
 Colchester **28**: 316
 Wanborough (Surrey), Green Lane **26**: 265, 266, 267
 Weald, South, Camp **26**: 45
 Witham, Ivy Chimneys **26**: 267
 Anglo-Saxon, Wicken Bonhunt, Christian burial rites **25**: 245
 medieval
 Coggeshale family advowsons of parish churches **22**: 61, 65
 see also Crusades
 16th/17th cent.
 Reformation
 at Stebbing, Church of St Mary the Virgin **28**: 122, 131
 and church furniture **24**: 230, 231
 in Colchester **22**: 88–99; **30**: 277–8
 and Maldon Carmelite Friary **30**: 137–9
 religious houses, dissolution of **22**: 96; **25**: 113, 219; **26**: 252, 277; **29**: 209, 216; **30**: 138
 see also Carmelite Friary, Maldon

- wills and religious mentality in Colchester **22**: 87–100
 17th cent., Rayne, costrel (poss. deposit) **28**: 185
 18th cent., Colchester religious groups (study reviewed) **23**: 170, 172–3
 16th–18th cent., Dutch Reformed Churches **22**: 122, 123
 19th cent.
 Cambridge Camden Society (later Ecclesiological Society) **28**: 165
 J. H. Round and Church Disestablishment **23**: 85–6
 Methodism **28**: 317
 Oxford Movement **28**: 165
 20th cent., Othona Community (Bradwell-on-Sea) **25**: 60
see also Church of England; churches/chapels; Druids; funerary rites/practices; religious nonconformity; religious orders; Roman Catholicism; temples; votive offerings

religious art *see* animal representations; wall paintings**religious nonconformity**

- Baptist chapels, Waltham Abbey, Church Street **22**: 160; **24**: 69, 73–4, 87, 93
 Baptists **25**: 178
 Chelmsford 17th to 19th cent. (book review) **26**: 292
 Colchester **22**: 88–99; **23**: 170, 172–3; **30**: 277–8
 Dutch Reformed Churches **22**: 122, 123, 128
 Methodism **28**: 317
 Methodist Church, Braintree, George Yard **24**: 22, 31
 Mount Bures scandal **24**: 161
 and North American links **26**: 290, 291
 Quakers **25**: 178; **26**: 207, 208; **30**: 224
 Witham, Edmund Taylor, parson **27**: 286
see also Reformation (*under* religion and ritual)
- religious orders** *see* Augustinian Order; Benedictine Order; Carmelite Friary, Maldon; Carmelite Order; Cistercian Order; Cluniac Order; Dominican Order; Knights Hospitaller; Knights Templar; Leicester (Austin Friars); Savigniac Order

Rettondon

- A130 road
 Lacey's Farm, Roman road and features **23**: 100
 prehistoric/Saxon features **25**: 241
 All Saints' Church **26**: 218
 Hall Farm, Romano-British pottery kilns **27**: 269; **28**: 220

Reyne, William, Colchester bailiff **24**: 127**Rich, Richard (later Lord Chancellor, d 1566)**

- Chelmer valley parks **25**: 113, 114, 116, 118, 119, 120, 125, 131; **26**: 215

- family tree **25**: 132
 manor of South Weald (1548) **22**: 81

Richard I, King **30**: 147

- charter to Beeleigh Abbey, Maldon **26**: 162
 charter to borough of Colchester **21**: 103; **25**: 73; **26**: 293
 and Count of St Pol **27**: 195
 and Waltham Abbey **29**: 116

Richard II, King, and John, second lord Bouchier **26**: 149, 150, 151, 152**Richard III, King** **30**: 149**Richmond**, Barn Elms (London), Bronze Age metalwork **28**: 280**Rickling** *see* Quendon**ridge-and-furrow**

- Adulfesness (now The Sokens) **27**: 206
 Bicknacre Priory **29**: 217
 Canvey Island, Russell Head **26**: 255
 Chingford, Ainslie Wood Sports Field **27**: 264
 Epping Green/Enfield gas pipeline **29**: 210

ridge-and-furrow (*cont.*)

- Pentlow Hall **22**: 180
 Roxwell quarry, Chignall **23**: 41, 42, 45
 Tey, Great, Warren's Farm **28**: 227
 Upminster, Hunts Hill Farm **26**: 252; **27**: 270
 Walthamstow, Salisbury Hall Playing Field **25**: 246
- Ridgewell**
 enclosures and linear features **21**: 125; **24**: 193
 Gypsy Site, ?Roman road (below A604) **27**: 265
 medieval manor **27**: 300
 St Lawrence's Church, lost chapel **27**: 298, 299–300; **28**: 131

Rigbe, Thomas, 16th cent. Colchester will-writer **22**: 87

ring ditches **29**: 187–8, 200

- Alresford, Broomfield Plantation **29**: 188
 Baddow, Little **25**: 237
 Bardfield, Little **21**: 123
 Belchamp St Paul **21**: 123, 124; **29**: 188
 Bentley, Great **28**: 196
 Bentley, Little, Hall Farm **26**: 238, 245
 Boreham
 Bulls Lodge Quarry **27**: 263
 Great Holts Farm **25**: 247; **26**: 247
 Brightlingsea
 Moverons Farm **28**: 207
 Moverons Pit **21**: 126, 128; **22**: 148, 152; **26**: 238, 242;
27: 266
 Bromley, Great, Badley Hall **29**: 188
 Chelmer Valley **30**: 6
 Chesterford, Great (poss.) **29**: 213
 Clacton, Little, Dead Lane **25**: 248
 Dedham **29**: 187
 Fairlop Quarry **30**: 210, 221
 Grays Thurrock, Stifford Clay Road **29**: 19
 Hatfield Peverel (poss.) **24**: 193
 Heybridge, Langford Road (poss.) **28**: 27
 Ilford, Kinfauns Road **23**: 106
 Kelvedon **21**: 123; **28**: 195
 Langford, Langford Hall Farm **27**: 268–9, 268
 Lawford **29**: 187
 Leighs, Great **25**: 235, 237
 Leyton, Oliver Close Estate **25**: 251
 Mersea, East, Fen Farm **25**: 242
 Mount Bures **29**: 187
 Rainham, South Hall Farm **28**: 213
 Ridgewell (poss.) **24**: 193
 Rivenhall **28**: 196
 Springfield **25**: 236, 237
 Stour valley **30**: 200–1
 Takeley **21**: 123
 Tey, Great, Teybrook Farm **29**: 206; **30**: 220
 Uttlesford, Farnham Church **27**: 252
 Witham **21**: 123

Ring Hill Hillfort, Littlebury **21**: 8; **27**: 262, 272–3

rings, finger

copper alloy

Roman

- Boreham, Bull's Lodge Farm **24**: 13, 14
 Chesterford, Great **27**: 308, 309
 Wakes Colne, Lane Farm **28**: 182

Anglo-Saxon, Chesterford area **29**: 270, 271, 273
 medieval, Stebbingford **27**: 118, 151, 152

gold

medieval

- Billericay, Crays Hill **27**: 325, 326
 Maldon Carmelite Friary **30**: 84, 117, 118, 136–7

iron, Roman, Heybridge, Langford Road **28**: 26, 37, 38
 silver, medieval, Totham, Great **27**: 325, 326

Rippon, Stephen, 'Early Planned Landscapes in South-East Essex' **22**: 46–60

Rivenhall

- Coleman's Farm, Middle Palaeolithic hand-axe **24**: 185
 ?Neolithic long barrow **21**: 125
 cropmarks **26**: 231, 232; **29**: 188
 long mortuary enclosure and linear features **26**: 231, 232;
28: 196
 Roman pottery (comparison) **27**: 317–19
 Church, architecture of **29**: 60, 88, 94, 95, 96, 99, 104
 Durwards, architecture **26**: 215
 Knights Templar demesne farm **28**: 151
 landscape history **22**: 51; **26**: 133–7 (inc. illustr.), 138
 shafthole implements, stone **23**: 114–15
 Woodhouse Farm, brewhouse **29**: 226

Rivenhall Airfield

prehistoric flintwork **25**: 15, 16, 17
 late Iron Age site (poss.) **23**: 101

Roach, River **26**: 228

and identity of Wallfleet **26**: 169
 oyster-pit sites **27**: 253–5, 254

roads

Roman

- and early planned landscapes **22**: 51, 54, 57
 Billericay, School/School Road **21**: 45
 Boreham, London to Colchester **25**: 246
 Braintree **21**: 120, 126, 128; **24**: 22, 31, 61, 63–6, 64–5
 Stane Street **21**: 126, 128; **24**: 25, 28, 31, 63
 Brentwood, Brook Street (London to Colchester) **22**: 81
 Chelmsford (*Caesaromagus*) **30**: 213
 Chesterford, Great **22**: 44; **24**: 198; **28**: 219
 Chigwell/Dunmow **24**: 200; **25**: 245; **26**: 247
 Colchester **30**: 217, 224
 St Johns Street **22**: 153
 Easthorpe (poss.) **24**: 209
 Heybridge **21**: 123
 Ingatestone, London to Colchester road **25**: 263
 Leighs, Great **25**: 241
 Ongar Park (Radio Site) **25**: 245
 Rettendon, Lacey's Farm **23**: 100
 Ridgewell (old A604 poss.) **27**: 265
 Romford (London to Colchester road) **27**: 272
 Stane Street (now A120) **22**: 148, 149; **23**: 99–100; **25**:
28; **29**: 116, 117
 Braintree **21**: 126, 128; **24**: 25, 28, 31, 63
 Coggeshall **24**: 192; **26**: 82, 100, 102
 Dunmow, Great **28**: 47, 88
 Stebbingford **25**: 249; **27**: 102, 106, 108, 112, 150,
 151, 169, 171, 173
 Tey, Great
 Teybrook Farm **22**: 154; **28**: 220; **29**: 205; **30**: 220
 Warren's Farm **28**: 220
 Thaxted **23**: 124
 Waltham, Great **27**: 90
 Writtle, Mapletree Lane (poss.) **27**: 3
- modern
 A12 Interchange, Springfield/Boreham *see* Springfield
 A12 M11 Link Road, Ruckholts Manor, Leyton and R.
 Lea **26**: 240
- A13
 Aveley **26**: 240
 Purfleet Road **28**: 205, 215–16; **29**: 204
 Ship Lane **26**: 240; **27**: 263

- roads, modern, A13 (cont.)**
 Dagenham to Wennington 24: 197
 Orsett 'Cock' 30: 274
 Pitsea 28: 216
 Wennington to Mar Dyke 27: 262
 prehistoric to Roman features 23: 100; 24: 197; 26: 240
 A120 Trunk Road 23: 99–100; 24: 192; 25: 28
 Braintree by-pass 25: 241
 Braintree to M11 22: 148, 149
 Dunmow, Great 24: 198; 28: 47, 88, 90
 Stebbingford 25: 249; 27: 102, 103–5, 106
 A127 Southend Road, WW2 defence line 29: 191, 193
 A130
 Benfleet, North, Wickford, Rawreth 26: 240–1
 Downhouse Farm 25: 17, 26
 Rettendon to Benfleet, prehistoric and Saxon features 25: 241
 Sandon to Rettendon, Roman features 23: 100
 A131 Great Leighs by-pass 25: 241; 26: 241
 A133 Clacton, Little and Weeley Heath by-pass 22: 152; 25: 248
 A604 Haverhill Bypass 27: 265, 269; 29: 294, 297
 A604 (old) Ridgewell (?Roman road) 27: 265
 Colchester
 Eastern Approaches Road 25: 242
 Northern Approaches Road (ultimately A12) 29: 198–9, 213
 Heybridge, Northern Relief Road 28: 210
 M11 motorway
 proposed widening scheme, Birchanger to Great Chesterford 25: 243–5, 244
see also A12 above
 Maldon, Southern by-pass 21: 134; 22: 156
- Robert Bruce (King of Scotland 1306), Essex origins 26: 170–1**
- Roberts, James (Mackenzie?), architects 24: 168, 180**
- Robey, Tim, et al., 'The Granary at Cressing Temple' 25: 79–106**
- Robin Hood Ferry, River Lea 23: 64, 65**
- Rochester family, brasses in Terling Church 27: 302–3**
- Rochester, John (d 1444), Terling Church 27: 303**
- Rochester (Kent), and the Vikings 27: 94**
- Rochford**
 medieval and later hundred 24: 240; 26: 198, 199; 29: 118, 119
 19th cent., Poor Law and tithe maps 25: 222
 World War One airfield 29: 300
 Corn Exchange 26: 213–14
 Market Place, 15th/16th cent. ovens 24: 80
 Millview Meadows 28: 186
 North Street (No. 6), medieval market 29: 195, 201
 Rochford Bank 26: 214
 South Street (No. 35), 19th cent. artefacts 28: 186
 to Southend pipeline 29: 210
 Westbarrow Hall Farm, prehistoric to medieval features 28: 213; 29: 201
see also Southend Airport; Stambridge, Great
- Rochford Hospital (formerly Southend Municipal Hospital) 26: 236; 28: 199, 202**
 Daly's House and assoc. buildings 27: 273
- Rochford, Pain of, and the 13th cent. royal forest 26: 129**
- Rockholt (Ruckholt) Mills/Estate *see* Leyton**
- Rocques, John**
 1745 survey, River Lea 23: 63, 64, 65
 1754 survey, River Lea 23: 61, 63, 64, 65
- Roding, Abbess, Longbarns, post-medieval farm buildings 29: 195, 211**
- Roding, Berners, 19th cent. tithe commutation 25: 223**
- Roding, Leaden, 19th cent. tithe commutation 25: 220**
- Roding, Margaret**
 Anglo-Saxon metalwork 27: 320, 321
 manor of Marks 27: 194
- Roding, River**
 Roman road line, south of 26: 247
 Thames Water sewer pipe replacement 23: 131, 134
- Roding river valley**
 cropmarks 30: 202
 and the pottery trade 26: 242
- Roding, White**
 Cammas Hall
 cross-wing 24: 120, 121
 extended intruded cross-passage 22: 180, 181
 Mark (or Merk) family 27: 193
 Mascallsbury Farm 27: 199
 Mascallsbury manor, and Counts of St Pol 27: 193, 194, 195, 196, 197, 198–9
- Roding parishes, tithe maps of 25: 224**
- Rodwell, W. J.**
 'Roman Planned Landscape in Southern Essex' 22: 51–8
 'The Battle of Assandun and its memorial Church (Reappraisal)' 26: 288
et al., 'Holy Trinity Church, Bradwell-juxta-Coggeshall: A Survey of the Fabric and Appraisal of the Norman Brickwork' 29: 59–114
- Rogers, Nehemiah (d 1660), vicar of Messing 24: 152, 153**
- Rokell, Geoffrey, lord of manor of Frinton 21: 104**
- Rolph, G., Billericay auctioneer 25: 224**
- Rom, River 30: 215**
- Roman Catholicism**
 Emancipation 28: 317
 and Reformation in Colchester 22: 88–99
- Roman roads *see* roads, Roman**
- Romford**
 medieval period 21: 48
 19th cent. Poor Law and tithe maps 25: 222, 225
 Church of Edward the Confessor 30: 225
 Crow Lane, Romford Gasworks 24: 200
 Dagnams, demolished *c.* 1948 25: 289
 Gidea Hall, pulled down 1930 25: 289
 London Road, Motorpoint Showroom 30: 215
 Market Place
 and Golden Lion junction 30: 225–6
 The Bull (presumed site of Roman road) 27: 272
 Marks Warren Farm, early Iron Age hillfort 25: 252
 South Street, former Brooks Timber Yard 30: 215
 White Hart Lane (land west of), Collier Row, medieval settlement 29: 195, 201; 30: 212, 215
- roof slate *see* slate, roof**
- roof tiles *see* tiles, roof**
- Rook Hall, Little Totham**
 late Bronze Age loomweights 23: 117, 118, 119
 early Iron Age Darmsden-Linton pottery 25: 12
- Roper, Henry, of Brook Street, Brentwood 22: 81, 86**
- Ross, Walter, ass. to F Chancellor 24: 180–1; 26: 207**
- Rotterdam (Holland) 25: 180**
- Rouge, John, Colchester bailiff (15th cent.) 21: 104**
- Rougham (Norfolk) 28: 297**
- Roughground Farm (Glos) *see under* Lechlade**
- Round, James, MP (d 1916) 23: 79–80, 83–9**

Round, John Horace

- and Albert School of Art 23: 83
 on Anglo-Norman history 29: 155, 156–7
 on Church Disestablishment 23: 85–6
 on Colchester Castle 23: 81–3
 on Counts of St Pol in Essex and Kent 27: 193–201
 Domesday studies 23: 81; 24: 240; 29: 155, 156–7, 158, 170; 30: 146
 and Essex Archaeological Society 23: 89; 29: 158
 ‘Essex history from church plate’ 24: 150–6, 154
 on genealogy 26: 162–73; 29: 155, 156, 157
 on Geoffrey de Mandeville 29: 156, 165
 on Irish history 29: 156, 158
 on land reform 23: 86, 88
 ‘Liberties of the Borough of Colchester’ 25: 72–8
 on local history 29: 155, 157–8
 on manorial descents 30: 144
 on the peerage 29: 155–7
 on place-names 29: 158
 on politics 23: 83–8
 on Protection 23: 88
 on Radicalism 23: 84, 87
 Revised Bibliography of publications 29: 155–82
 on royalty 29: 156
 on St Helen’s Chapel, Colchester 23: 82–3; 29: 158
 ‘Short Studies in Topography and Family History’ 26: 162–73
 on siege of Colchester (1350) 22: 67, 70
 on siege of Colchester (1648) 23: 80, 83
 and the *Victoria County History* 24: 240; 29: 155, 158, 170
 on Victorian Colchester 23: 79–90
 and West Bergholt 23: 86–8; 25: 72, 76, 77; 29: 158
- Round family** 23: 79–80; 24: 243–4
- round houses** *see* structures, excavated (prehistoric (*general*): Bronze Age/Iron Age)
- Roundwood** *see* Stansted Airport
- Roxwell**
 Newland Hall 25: 131
 extended intruded cross-passage 22: 181, 182
 lodging range 25: 160–73 (inc. illustr.)
 brick nogging 25: 169–71, 170
 east end 25: 171, 172
 roof 25: 165, 169
 Thatchers Farm 27: 278
see also Writtle
- Roxwell quarry, Chignall** 23: 39–50 (inc. illustr.)
 prehistoric features 23: 39, 45–6, 49
 Roman-British features 23: 39, 49
 medieval features 23: 39, 41–5, 49–50
 finds (misc.) 23: 48–9
 pottery 23: 46–8, 47
 structure 23: 42–5, 43, 49–50; 27: 175, 177
- Royal Ordnance Works (Royal Gunpowder Factory)** *see* Enfield Lock; Waltham Abbey/Waltham Holy Cross
- Royal Society** 25: 174, 175
- Roydon**
 medieval estate 21: 49
 19th cent. tithes commutation 25: 221, 222
 Nether Hall, moated site, gatehouse 22: 156; 30: 193
- Roydon Hall**, medieval vineyard (later Vinegar Hills) 21: 48
- Roydon Hall Decoy (duck decoy pond)** 29: 186
- rubbish-pits**
 medieval, Stebbingford 27: 116, 118, 123

- post-medieval, Leytonstone, Thorne Close 28: 301–2, 303–4
see also cess-pits
- Rudling, David R.**, ‘Late Iron Age and Roman Billericay: excavations 1987’ 21: 19–47
- Ruffell, William**, surveyor and map-maker 25: 224
- Ruffle family**, Earls Colne 28: 176
- Ruggles-Brise, A. W.**, Rivenhall 26: 215
- Ruggles-Brise, Sir John**, Essays presented to (book review) 28: 316–17
- Ruoke, Richard**, Colchester will (1510) 22: 93
- Rupert, Prince**, and Temple Mills armaments/gunpowder manufacture 22: 118
- Rush, Alfred**, map-maker 25: 222, 224
- Rush, Hayward**, map-maker 25: 222
- Rushley Island, Foulness**
 and the identity of Wallfleet 26: 169, 170
 red hill (poss.) 22: 153
- Rutherford, Jane**, Little Tey Church wall paintings 29: 136, 137
- Ruyter, Admiral de** 25: 180, 181
- Ryan, P. M.**
 ‘Woodham Walter Hall – its site and setting’ 30: 178–95
et al.
 ‘New House Farm and Hungry Hall, Cressing. The disintegration of the Cressing Temple estate or the Great Rebuilding?’ 28: 156–64
 ‘The Granary at Cressing Temple’ 25: 79–106
- Ryder, Edward**, Temple Mills lease 22: 115, 117
- Rye (Sussex)**, medieval pottery 21: 101
- Rye, Walter**, antiquary 23: 89
- Rye House (Herts)** 25: 103
- Rypere, Thomas**, Colchester clerk (15th cent.) 24: 129, 130, 131, 132
- Sackville family of Mount Bures** 27: 339
- Saffron Walden**
general
 cropmarks 28: 188
 placename evidence 28: 311
 prehistoric settlement 29: 122
 medieval period 27: 340; 28: 139, 140; 30: 212, 226
 ‘Battle Ditches’ (‘Magnum Fossatum’) 22: 183–7, 184–7; 24: 208–9; 26: 245; 27: 269; 29: 122, 125, 202
 Church, building measurements 25: 111–12
 landscape around 27: 174
 Repel (Repell) ditches *see* ‘Battle Ditches’ *above*
 and woodland 29: 116
 post-medieval
 16th cent., saffron crocus crop 28: 316; 29: 134
 17th cent., vineyard 21: 48
 19th cent. surveyors of 25: 224
 Abbey Lane/Gibson Close area, Roman fort (poss.)/later Anglo-Saxon cemetery 29: 133
 Audley End Road, County High School, misc. post-medieval deposits 29: 202
 Castle, geophysical survey 29: 214
 Castle Street 29: 125; 30: 226
 Church Street 29: 125
 No. 31, post-medieval evidence 29: 201–2
 Churchyard, Vergers Cottage and Parish Room 27: 278
 Elm Grove Car Park (Fairycroft Road) 29: 202
 Fairycroft House, ?medieval defences 22: 183–7, 184–7
 Freshwell Street 29: 134

- Saffron Walden** (*cont.*)
 Friends School, early Iron Age occupation 25: 259–63, 260–2
 Gibson Close
 No. 15, boundary ditch 27: 269
see also Abbey Lane *above*
 High Street
 No. 19
 extended intruded cross-passage 22: 180, 182
 rear, timber-framed structure 22: 142, 143, 144
 No. 33–No. 35: medieval to post-medieval structures 29: 122–35 (inc. illustr.)
 No. 53 25: 232
 No. 67 21: 123
 Raynham's Garage (former High Street Maltings) 30: 212, 229
 Little Walden Road, Golf Driving Range 27: 265
 Market Hill 21: 123
 Museum 24: 124; 28: 281
 Museum Street 21: 123
 Myddleton Place 29: 134
 Myddleton House 25: 232
 Park Lane 29: 128, 131, 133
 No. 11 26: 245
 St Aylotts 27: 288
 Swan Meadow, medieval defences 24: 208–9
 Union Workhouse, Radwinter Road 30: 203, 212, 229
see also Audley End
- Sage, Edward J.**, solicitor and antiquarian 25: 222–3; 26: 196, 199
- Sainte-Mere Eglise, William de, Bishop of London** 26: 129
- St Albans, Duke of (Royal Falconer)**, and Woodham
 Walter 30: 180, 193
- St Albans (Herts)**
 late Iron Age features 25: 44
 Dissolution of the monasteries 30: 138
- St Germans (Cornwall)** 25: 186
- Saint Helier (Jersey)**, gold torc 25: 2
- St Lawrence ('villa sancti Lauencii')/Newland?**
 medieval manor 21: 49
- St Lawrence Bay, Blackwater estuary**
 duck decoy pond 28: 193
 timber structures 26: 228, 229
- St Martin-le-Grand, London**
 Domesday holdings 26: 163; 28: 142
 and St Mary's, Maldon 26: 163; 28: 142–50 (inc. illustr.)
- St Mawes (Cornwall)** 25: 186, 187
- St Mawes Castle (Cornwall)** 25: 187
- St Omer (France)** 27: 197
- St Osyth**
 19th cent. tithe map 25: 223
 Clay Lane, Cemetery extension 28: 222
 Norwood Lodge 25: 248
 St Osyth Lodge Farm, Middle Iron Age features 30: 210, 215
 tide mill 30: 273
 WW2 defences 28: 201
- St Osyth's Priory**
 12th cent. 29: 211
 planting of town of Brentwood 22: 81, 82; 28: 111
- St Paul's Cathedral**
 'Domesday of St Pauls' 27: 206, 208; 29: 233
 as ecclesiastical landowner 21: 52; 27: 93, 210; 29: 116
 manor of Adulfesness (now The Sokens) 27: 202, 203, 206–7
- St Pol, Counts of** 27: 193–201
 Anselm Camdeveine (d 1174) 27: 194–5
 Gautier (d 1219) 27: 195–6
 Guy II (d 1226) 27: 196
 Guy III (d 1289) 27: 197
 Hugh IV (d 1205) 27: 195
 Hugh V (d 1248) 27: 196, 197
- St Pol, Elizabeth, Countess of** 27: 196
- St Pol (France)** 27: 194
- St Valery-sur-Somme, abbey of (France)** 21: 49
- Salcott**, Rectory, work of F. Chancellor 26: 217
- Sales Point, Bradwell-on-Sea**
 fish-traps (kiddles) 24: 194; 29: 278, 279–80
 fishing weir 27: 255; 28: 193, 194, 195, 196; 29: 275, 279–80, 281, 282
- Salines, Stephen de (d 1262)**, and Farnham medieval manor 27: 198
- Salisbury, earldom of** *see* Longespee ('Longsword')
- Salisbury Cathedral**
 geometric design of 25: 112
 spire 29: 285
- Salisbury Hall Playing Field** *see* Walthamstow
- Salmon, Nathanael (historian)** 24: 157
- Salough, John**, Colchester will (1511) 22: 92
- salt industry**
 prehistoric and Roman, and red hills 26: 65–81 (inc. illustr.)
 Canvey Island, Leigh Beck Marshes 25: 247–8
 Tollesbury Wick Marsh 27: 266, 274
see also briquetage; Burnham-on-Crouch (Maple Lodge); red hills
- saltpetre manufacture**, Stratford 22: 118
- Salynge family**, and Littlebury 26: 279, 280
- Sampford, Great**
 Mesolithic flint axe 27: 247–8, 247
 Free Roberts Farm, geophysical survey 28: 226
 St Michael's Church 25: 270–9 (inc. illustr.)
 Anglo-Saxon poss. minster 25: 273, 277, 278
 medieval structure 24: 189, 190; 25: 270, 271, 273–7, 277–8
 post-medieval structure 25: 273, 277
 Shillingstone Field 29: 34, 37–40, 46–7
 prehistoric features 29: 36
 late Iron Age features 29: 36
 Roman features 29: 33, 36, 40
 pottery from 29: 40–6, 45, 47
 magnetometer survey 30: 230
 resistivity survey 29: 33–6, 35
- Samyne, John**
 Temple Mills, Stratford 22: 118
 Walthamstow Mills 23: 61
- Samyne, Peter (son of John)**, gunpowder manufacturing 23: 61
- Sanderson, John (architect)** 23: 173
- Sandes/Sandis family of Woodham Ferrers** 24: 151–2
- Sandon**, St Andrew's Church, medieval doorway 25: 279–85 (inc. illustr.)
- Sandtoft (S Humberside)**, Dutch Church 22: 122, 123
- Sandys, Archbishop Edwin (d 1588)** 24: 151
- Santon (Norfolk)**, harness mounts 22: 1
- Saunderson, Robert**, Colchester will (1540) 22: 95
- Savage, Dr William**, Temple Mills owner 22: 119
- Savigniac Order**, Coggeshall Abbey 29: 100, 103, 104

- Savill and Son**, Sible Hedingham surveyors 25: 224
- Sawbridgeworth (Herts)**, Neolithic causewayed enclosure 29: 199
- Saxe, William, Colchester bailiff (15th cent.)** 21: 106
- Say, Geoffrey de**, and the royal forests 26: 129
- Sayer, George**, Colchester will (1595) 22: 95
- Saynes Mill, Stratford** 22: 116, 117
- scabbards (poss.)**, Roman (poss.), Takeley 22: 139–40, 140
- Scarborough (N Yorks)**, medieval pottery kilns 23: 53
- Schleswig-Holstein (Germany)**, brickwork 29: 104
- Scollan, Maureen**, *Sworn to Serve: Police in Essex 1840–1990* (book review) 25: 290–1
- Scotland, wars with** *see* wars
- Scott, George Gilbert (later Sir) (architect)** 26: 212, 219; 30: 227
- sculpture and incised stone**
- Roman, Lexden, Colchester, Beverley Road, Longinus' tombstone 28: 217; 29: 205
 - Roman (poss.), Takeley 22: 139–40, 140
 - medieval
 - Coggeshall, Kings Acre 26: 253
 - Felsted, Church of the Holy Cross 29: 253, 254
 - Halstead, St Andrew's Church 26: 152–4
 - Maldon, Carmelite Friary 30: 45
 - Newport, White House, High Street 22: 141–2, 141
 - Sandon, St Andrew's Church, doorway 25: 284, 285
 - Stebbing, Church of St Mary the Virgin 25: 251; 28: 117, 123, 124, 126, 131
 - Woodham Walter, grave cover 22: 170–3, 171; 30: 186
- see also* architectural stonework
- seal box base, copper alloy**, Roman, Laver, High 30: 197
- seal matrix, copper alloy, medieval**, Vange 29: 283, 284
- Sealey, P. R.**
- 'New light on the salt industry and Red Hills of prehistoric and Roman Essex' 26: 65–81
 - 'Some finds of the Bronze and Iron Ages in Essex' 22: 1–12
- seals**
- ceramic, Blanc de Chine, Chinese Porcelain miniature 28: 301, 304
 - lead
 - cloth, Colchester, Gosbecks 26: 262
 - French textile seal, Springfield 21: 154
- Segeaux, Alice (wife of Richard, 11th Earl of Oxford d 1451)** 28: 175
- Selby, Robert, Colchester bailiff (15th cent.)** 21: 104
- Self, John**, Ingatestone constable (1834) 28: 294
- Septimius Severus, Emperor** *see* coins (Roman)
- Sergeant, Revd E. W.** 30: 176
- settlement patterns**
- general*
 - medieval planned settlement 28: 111
 - peasants in Essex *c.* 13th–14th cent. 29: 115–21
 - Cressing 26: 133–41 (inc. illustr), 143–4
 - Felsted 26: 133, 142, 143; 27: 174
 - Little Wendens deserted medieval village 25: 243
 - Pentlow 30: 201
 - Sokens, The (formerly Adulfesness) 27: 203–6
 - Tabor estate, Bocking 26: 143
 - Writtle 26: 133, 140–1, 140, 144
 - see also* Stebbingford (medieval farm and landscape)
- Sewards End**
- Shortgroves (nr Thaxted), Romano-Egyptian pottery lamp 23: 125
 - see also* Tiptofts
- Sewardstone, Waltham Holy Cross**, 19th cent. tithing commutation 25: 221
- Sewardstone Mills, Lea valley** 22: 117; 23: 61
- Shadrack, Thomas** 29: 148, 149, 151
- shafthole implements, stone**
- Bishop's Stortford (Herts) 21: 141
 - Blackmore 21: 140–2, 141
 - Paglesham 23: 114–15
 - Rivenhall 23: 114–15
 - Stanway 21: 141
- shale objects**
- late Bronze Age/early Iron Age (poss.), Southend, Fox Hall 26: 36, 38
 - Roman, Braintree, George Yard 24: 49
 - not precisely dated*, Castle Hedingham, Maiden Ley Farm 27: 31, 33
- shale/jet, not precisely dated**, Bradwell-on-Sea, Othona Community site 25: 68
- Shalford**
- Church End, enclosure 27: 252
 - prehistoric and Roman linear features and finds 24: 193
 - rectangular enclosures 21: 123
 - Redfants Manor, 14th cent. hall with cross-wings 24: 119, 121
 - see also* Sheering Hall
- Sharpe, Pamela**, "'Temporal blessings' Poor women's employment in Essex during the French wars 1793–1815' 27: 226–36
- Shaw and son**, London printers 25: 224
- Shawcross, J. P.**, *A History of Dagenham* 26: 199–203, 202
- Shearplace Hill (Dorset)**, prehistoric bone 'weaving comb' 23: 117
- sheep farming**
- late Bronze Age/Iron Age, and loomweights 26: 71
 - late Iron Age/Roman
 - and the Essex marshes 26: 76–7
 - and salt-licks 26: 68–9
 - Roman, Braintree, George Yard 24: 61
 - medieval
 - 14th cent. Langenhoe 22: 67
 - Canvey Island, Leigh Beck Marshes (poss.) 25: 247–8
 - Sokens, The (Adulfesness) 27: 203, 206, 207
 - post-medieval 26: 77
 - Cressing 28: 163
- sheep/goat bones**
- Iron Age, Birchanger, Woodside Industrial Park 25: 42, 43
 - Roman, Braintree, George Yard 24: 53–4, 55, 57, 60
 - medieval, Canvey Island, Leigh Beck Marshes 25: 247–8
 - post-medieval, Saffron Walden, 33–35 High Street 29: 134
- Sheepen** *see under* Colchester
- Sheering**
- middle/late Bronze Age chisel/knife 23: 115–16, 116; 28: 181
 - late Bronze Age settlement 23: 116–17, 116
 - nr Sheering Church, prehistoric to medieval features 21: 119; 23: 117
- Sheering Hall, Shalford**, medieval estate of Coggeshall family 22: 61, 65
- Shelford, Little**, Romano-British site 23: 112
- Shelford Creek (Barnfleet)** 26: 169, 170
- shells**
- Boreham, Bull's Lodge Farm 24: 18
 - Roxwell quarry, Chignall 23: 42, 48–9
 - Waltham Abbey, Cornmill stream 23: 146
 - see also* oysters/oyster remains

- Shenfield** *see* Brentwood
- Sherrin, George Campbell (architect, d 1909)** 24: 169, 181, 182; 26: 206, 218
- shield fittings**
- Anglo-Saxon
 - Braxted, Little 23: 126, 128, 129
 - Chesterford area 29: 270, 271–2, 273
- Shimmin, D.**
- and Carter, G., ‘Excavations at Angel Yard, High Street, Colchester, 1986 and 1989’ 27: 35–83
 - ‘Excavations at Osborne Street, Colchester’ 25: 46–59
- shipwrecks** 28: 188, 190, 191
- shoe remains**
- leather
 - ? medieval, Waltham Abbey, Church Street 24: 76, 107–9, 109
 - medieval, Colchester, Osborne Street 25: 59
- Shoebury**
- general*, early planned landscape 22: 55, 57
 - Domesday manors of 22: 53
- Shoebury, North**
- general*, *Excavations at North Shoebury: settlement and economy in south-east Essex 1500 BC to AD 1500* (book review) 27: 338–9
 - early Bronze Age axes 21: 134; 23: 115
 - middle Bronze Age field system 28: 1, 10
 - late Bronze Age 26: 24; 28: 1
 - loomweights 23: 118, 119
 - early Iron Age 28: 1
 - pottery 22: 164, 165; 26: 30, 33
 - late Iron Age/Roman field system 22: 49, 55; 27: 338
 - early Saxon cemetery 22: 164–5; 27: 339
 - medieval pottery 21: 101
 - Middle Pastures, prehistoric and later settlement 23: 111
 - North Shoebury Hall 27: 339
 - St Mary’s Church 27: 298
 - Vicarage, work of F. Chancellor 26: 217
 - not precisely dated*, early manorial enclosure 26: 123
- Shoebury, South**
- 19th cent. tithe commutation maps 25: 222
 - St Andrew’s Church 27: 300–1, 300
- Shoeburyness**
- Barracks 30: 229
 - Danish camp 22: 55; 29: 202
 - Old Ranges 29: 202
 - Royal Artillery station 29: 202
 - WW2 sites 27: 255
- shoemaking**
- Colchester
 - French wars 27: 229
 - poss. workshop 25: 46, 48, 59
- Shopland**, Butler’s Farm, ‘Dutch’ cottage 22: 124, 131
- Shortgrove, manor of (near Newport)** 27: 340
- Shortgroves**, Swards End (nr Thaxted) *see* Swards End
- Shotley (Suffolk)**, HMS Ganges 29: 186
- Shropham (Norfolk)**
- Bradcar manor 22: 61, 62
 - and Coggeshale family 22: 61, 62, 65
- Shuttleworth, Derek**, and Mashams, High Laver 29: 216
- Sible Hedingham**
- medieval crafts and trades 29: 120
 - medieval pottery production 26: 184; 27: 174
 - 19th cent. paupers in 27: 231
- Messrs Savill and Son, surveyors 25: 224
 - Southey Green, Broak’s Wood, medieval pottery 23: 94; 27: 145
 - water meadows 26: 233, 234
 - see also* Castle Hedingham
- sickles**
- bronze
 - Bronze Age
 - Fingringhoe 22: 4, 5
 - Vange 29: 7, 8
- Sigered (Sigeric?)**, Saxon King 27: 92
- Silchester (Hants)**, Roman church 26: 265, 266
- silk industry**
- 17th cent., Temple Mills, Stratford 22: 119
 - 18th cent., move from Spitalfields 27: 229
 - 18th/19th cent., Colchester 27: 229
 - 19th cent., Coggeshall 27: 229
- silver objects**
- Chelmsford and Essex Museum 24: 221, 222
 - church plate and Essex history 24: 150–6
 - Laver, High 30: 197
 - Maldon Hall Farm 21: 133
 - Totham, Great 27: 325, 326
 - see also* coins
- silver-gilt objects**, Waltham Abbey, Church Street 24: 76, 105, 106
- silversmiths**, and church plate 24: 150, 151, 152
- Sinclair, Robert (surveyor)** 28: 309
- Sites and Monuments Record (SMR)** 28: 312–13, 315
- see also* National Mapping Project
- Siward of Maldon** 30: 146
- Skeleton Green (Herts)**, box burials 28: 27
- Skyner, T.**, 18th cent. map-maker 25: 223
- slag**
- Broomfield, Windmill Field 26: 20–1
 - Coggeshall, ‘The Lawns’ 26: 99, 100
 - Colchester
 - Angel Yard 27: 38
 - Gosbecks 26: 262
 - Kirkee McMunn barracks 29: 262
 - Thaxted, Town Street 29: 291, 293
- slate, roof**, Maldon Carmelite Friary 30: 92
- Sleath, Gabriel**, 18th cent. silversmith 24: 152
- Slough House Farm, Great Totham**
- general*, and Lower Blackwater valley (book review) 29: 298
 - prehistoric enclosures and features 21: 126, 132; 28: 195
 - late Iron Age/Roman settlement 21: 132
 - Saxon features 21: 126–7, 132
- Smith, Harold**, on Essex ecclesiastical history 24: 161–2
- Smith, J. R.**, *The origins and failure of New South-End* (book review) 23: 170, 173
- Smith, Laurie**, ‘The geometrical designer at Cressing Temple’ 27: 188–92 (inc. illustr.)
- Smith’s Ferry, River Lea** 23: 64
- smiths and smithing** *see* bronze-working; copper manufacture; iron slag; ironworking; metalworking
- Smithy Marsh, Walthamstow**, gunpowder mill 23: 61
- Smoothy, Martyn D.**, *et al.*, ‘Salvage Recording of Iron Age and Roman remains at Ickleton Road, Great Chesterford’ 21: 11–18
- Smyth, John**, Colchester will (1545) 22: 97
- Smyth, Sir John**, acquires Cressing Temple 25: 79, 291; 28: 156
- Smyth, Sir Robert**, and Berechurch manor house 25: 288

- Smyth, Thomas (son of Sir John of Cressing Temple)** 28: 156
- Smyth, William (d 1630)**, of Cressing Temple 25: 103; 28: 164
- Smyth family of Cressing Temple (later Nevill)** 25: 79, 291; 28: 156, 164
- Smythies, Frank**, Colchester Town Clerk (late 18th cent.) 24: 242
- Soane, Sir John** 25: 190
- Society for Bettering the Condition of the Poor** 27: 227, 230
- soil micromorphology**, Bradwell-on-Sea, Othona Community site 25: 69
- soil profiles**, Asheldham Camp 22: 35
- soilmarks**, and aerial photography 28: 188, 190
- Sokens, The (formerly manor of Adulfesness)** 27: 202–13, 203
- landscape history and settlement 27: 203–7, 203–5
- manorial structure 27: 202–3, 206–11
- social structure 27: 202–3, 211–12
- Horlocks, the (vills) 27: 202, 207–12
- Kirby (vill) 27: 202–3, 207–12
- 'Strode, the' 27: 206, 213n
- Thorpe (vill) 27: 202, 207–12
- Walton Hall 27: 206, 207
- Walton (vill) ('The Town') 27: 202, 203–12
- West Rock 27: 203, 204, 206
- Sotheby, Charles**, and Sewardstone tithe commutation 25: 221
- Southall manor (later Clapton Hall), Great Dunmow** 27: 193–4, 195, 196, 197, 198
- Southchurch**
- general*, early planned landscape 22: 55, 57
- Neolithic axe 21: 140
- medieval stone bridge 22: 156
- Thorpe Hall 21: 49
- Wick Farm, misc. prehistoric to medieval deposits 29: 202–3
- see also* Fox Hall, Southend-on-Sea
- Southchurch Hall** 24: 122; 27: 288; 29: 216, 234
- Southend Airport**, Bronze Age features 28: 213; 30: 210, 214
- Southend area**, early planned landscapes 22: 52, 55–7, 56
- Southend Municipal Hospital** *see* Rochford Hospital
- Southend-on-Sea**
- late 18th cent. scheme to develop Prittlewell (study reviewed) 23: 173
- architects in 24: 168, 169n
- Kursaal, The, Victorian/art-deco building 28: 199, 207, 225, 226
- Museum, Neolithic axe 21: 140
- pipeline to Rochford 29: 210
- Prince Avenue/Rochford Road, geophysical survey 28: 213
- St Erkenwald's Church 29: 246
- Sewage Treatment Works 28: 200
- Thorpe Bay Junior and Infants School, 20th cent. structures 28: 186
- see also* Fox Hall; Leigh-on-Sea; Prittlewell; Shoeburyness; Southchurch
- Southey Green, Broak's Wood** *see* Sible Hedingham
- Southminster**, Sewerage Scheme 26: 255
- Southminster Waterworks**, Asheldham Camp 22: 14
- Southwold Bay, Battle of (1672)** 25: 178, 179; 26: 200
- spearheads**
- late Bronze Age
- Boreham 22: 139; 25: 12; 30: 19
- Vange 29: 1, 7, 8–9, 15–16
- Iron Age, Orsett 'Cock' 30: 274
- Anglo-Saxon
- Braxted, Little 23: 126–8, 127, 128
- Chesterford area 29: 270, 272, 273
- not precisely dated*, Broomfield, St Mary's Church 30: 250, 251
- Speenhamland judgement (1795)** 27: 233–4
- Spencer, Richard**, Temple Mills lease 22: 117
- Sperling, Charles F. D. (historian)** 24: 157
- Spilmans Mill, Stratford** 22: 116, 117
- spindle whorls**
- ceramic
- poss. late Iron Age
- Broomfield, Windmill Field 26: 20, 22
- Grays Thurrock, William Edwards School 29: 30, 31
- Roman
- Burstead, Little 22: 150
- Sampford, Great, Shillingstone Field 29: 36
- Anglo-Saxon, Chadwell St Mary, County Primary School 28: 208; 29: 48, 50, 54, 57
- medieval, Waltham Abbey, Church Street 24: 106, 107
- not precisely dated*, Bradwell-on-Sea, Othona Community site 25: 68
- chalk
- medieval
- Maldon, Victoria Road 28: 183–4, 184
- Stebbingford 27: 116, 153, 154
- Waltham Abbey, Church Street 24: 106, 107
- stone, medieval, Thaxted 23: 123, 125, 126
- Spitalfields** *see under* London
- Springfield**
- early Saxon? supporting-arm brooch 21: 144, 146; 29: 184
- medieval ditches 23: 45
- post-medieval, French leaden textile seal 21: 154
- A12 Interchange, Boreham/Springfield 24: 211, 212–13; 25: 11, 24, 25, 251–2; 30: 1–43 (inc. illustr.)
- fieldwalking survey 30: 1–3, 3–5
- prehistoric flintwork from 30: 16–17, 17, 37
- prehistoric pottery from 30: 5–6, 10, 12–16, 13, 15, 21
- Bronze Age features 24: 211, 214; 30: 1, 3, 5–12 (inc. illustr.), 19–22, 20, 29
- poss. shrine 30: 1, 5–6, 10–11, 21
- Saxon features 25: 17, 26
- medieval features 24: 211, 215; 27: 175, 176, 177; 28: 109–10; 30: 3, 5, 7, 22–41 (inc. illustr.)
- medieval pottery 28: 110–11; 30: 3, 5, 27, 29–37 (inc. illustr.), 41
- misc. finds 30: 18, 19, 37–8, 37
- All Saints' Church 26: 218
- Chefmer Village East, prehistoric to Roman features 28: 213–14
- Ind 1**
- prehistoric to medieval features 29: 203
- post-medieval features 30: 212, 215
- Sheepcotes
- Cottages
- Roman-British features 29: 203
- medieval farming poss. evidence 29: 195, 203
- farmhouse, late medieval features 30: 7, 41
- medieval features 30: 23
- White Hart Lane
- Beaulieu Park, prehistoric features 29: 203
- (east of), prehistoric features 28: 214; 29: 194, 203

Springfield (*cont.*)

White Hart public house, Beaker burial **30**: 6
not precisely dated, ring ditch **25**: 236, 237

Springfield Cursus **30**: 1**Springfield Lyons**

Neolithic causewayed enclosure **22**: 148, 157; **23**: 108; **25**: 226; **27**: 305; **30**: 1, 6
 late Bronze Age **26**: 33; **30**: 7, 19, 22
 circular enclosure **25**: 3, 9–12, 11; **26**: 14, 20, 22
 Saxon cemetery **21**: 146; **25**: 264; **29**: 273; **30**: 23
 late Saxon/early medieval hall complex **28**: 109, 110
 medieval period **26**: 63
 structures **23**: 42, 45

Sproughton (Suffolk), early prehistoric long blade industry **25**: 253**Spurgin, Elizabeth (d 1896)**, Broomfield, St Mary's Church **30**: 251**Spurgin, George Cannons (d 1928)**, Broomfield, St Mary's Church **30**: 251**stake-and-wattle construction**, Colchester, Osborne Street **25**: 48, 57**Stambridge**, early planned landscape **22**: 55, 57**Stambridge, Great**

19th cent. tithe commutation maps **25**: 222
 Pipe Line, misc. post-medieval features **25**: 252

Stampe, Henry, master, Guild of St Helen, Colchester (15th cent.) **21**: 104**Stampe, Thomas**, Colchester clerk (15th cent.) **24**: 129, 130, 131**stamps on pottery**

Roman

Brightlingsea, Moverons Farm **27**: 316
 on mortaria, Braintree, George Yard, Bank Site **24**: 39, 41
 on samian
 Boreham, Bull's Lodge Farm **24**: 8
 Braintree, Sandpit Road/Braintree Youth Club **24**: 36–9, 40
 Coggeshall, 'The Lawns' **26**: 93
 Heybridge, Langford Road **28**: 26, 34–5

medieval

Colchester, Angel Yard **27**: 72, 73
 Maldon, Carmelite Friary **30**: 55
 Rayleigh High Road ware **21**: 95–6, 101

Stane Street *see* roads (Roman)**Stanford Rivers**

Littlebury Hall **26**: 279–85, 281–3
 medieval kitchen **28**: 115, 116
 Littlebury Mill, Ongar sewerage scheme pipeline **23**: 132, 133
 manor **26**: 279
 Sewage Works **23**: 131, 132
see also Ongar; Stapleford Tawney

Stanford-le-Hope

Hassenbrook Hall **21**: 50
 Henry Wye of (Protestant martyr) **26**: 198
 Severn Trent Water (STW) Water Pipeline **26**: 255

Stanstead Abbots (Herts), medieval manor **21**: 49**Stanstead Airport** **21**: 135–7, 135, 136; **24**: 202

Bury Lodge Lane **21**: 136–7, 136
 Car Park 'T', Bronze and Iron Age site **22**: 148, 158, 159; **25**: 44
 Duckend Farm **25**: 44; **27**: 175, 176, 177; **30**: 41
 fieldwalking survey **25**: 14, 15, 16, 18, 19
 Hotel Site **21**: 137

Lee Valley sites **21**: 137

Pantile Farm **25**: 19, 26

Roundwood **21**: 137; **25**: 18, 19, 20; **30**: 39–41, 40
 medieval pottery and buildings **25**: 19, 20; **27**: 175, 176, 177; **28**: 110

Social Club **21**: 135–7, 136; **22**: 159; **25**: 44
see also Molehill Green

Stansted Hall, Halstead

Abchilds Lodge **30**: 190
 agriculture during French wars **27**: 228
 Bouchier manor **26**: 145–6, 150, 151, 154
 moated site **30**: 190, 193

Stansted-le-Hope

Butts Lane **24**: 209
 St Clere's Hall, watching brief **24**: 209

Stanstede, John (d 1383), Colchester town clerk **24**: 127–8**Stanway**

prehistoric stone shaffthole adze **21**: 141

Iron Age

enclosures **22**: 159; **26**: 231, 233
oppidum **21**: 135

medieval period

in Domesday **25**: 75, 76
 royal manor **22**: 68; **24**: 127

Abbotstone, prehistoric and Roman features **29**: 203; **30**: 210, 215–16

Anglian Water pipeline to Messing **24**: 209

Church Lane

Iron Age features **23**: 108; **24**: 218
 droveway/trackway **23**: 108; **24**: 214–18, 216–17

sub-rectangular enclosure **24**: 214–18, 216–17

Colchester Zoo, Neolithic and Roman finds **28**: 222

Maldon Road **24**: 209

New Farm Road **30**: 226

parish of **25**: 73

Stanway Hall Farm

late Iron Age/Roman
 enclosures and mortuary chambers **23**: 108; **24**: 195; **28**: 205, 221, 315; **29**: 207, 214
 'warrior burial' **24**: 205–7, 206; **26**: 231, 233
see also Colchester (Gosbecks)

Stanway, Little, St Albright's Church **30**: 201**Stapleford**, WW2 airfield **30**: 202**Stapleford Abbots** **29**: 147

manor house of and body of St Edmund **24**: 157

Middle Bronze Age palstave **27**: 305–7, 308

Stapleford Tawney/Stanford Rivers, Roman metalwork **26**: 269–70, 269**Staplehurst (Kent)**, Kent Cottage, jetties **24**: 121**Star (Somerset)**, Roman villa **27**: 33**Starling's Green, Clavering**, moat **22**: 143**statues**, metal, Roman, Thaxted **23**: 124**Statute of Labourers**, and Lionel de Bradenham **22**: 67, 68**Stanton, Anfrid de**, Alresford manor **29**: 246**Stebbing**

medieval manors

manorial descents **30**: 144–53
 Coulonces Fee **30**: 146, 147, 152
 Hatfield Peverel, honour of **30**: 146, 147, 148
 Hawk Serjeanty **30**: 147, 152
 Parmenter Fee **30**: 148
 Porters Hall **28**: 131; **30**: 146, 148, 149–50, 151, 152
 Priors (Friars Hall), the Rectory manor **28**: 131; **30**: 146, 150–1, 152
 Stebbing Fee **30**: 147–8, 151

Stebbing, medieval manors (*cont.*)

Stebbing Hall (later Stebbing Park) 28: 130; 30: 146, 148–9, 151, 152

Church of St Mary the Virgin 25: 251

vestry into chapel 28: 117–32 (inc. illustr.)

Mount 30: 146

Parsonage Farmhouse, Church End, medieval kitchen 28: 113, 114

Stebbing Brook 27: 102, 106, 108, 173

Stebbing family 30: 146, 147–8

Stebbing Green, middle/late Iron Age enclosure 23: 95, 96

Stebbing Hall (later Stebbing Park) 28: 130; 30: 146, 148–9

Stebbingford

medieval farm and landscape 23: 99–100; 25: 249; 27:

102–81 (inc. illustr.); 28: 110, 111; 29: 115; 30: 41

prehistoric features 27: 108, 109, 110, 112, 126, 156, 167, 169

Mesolithic 27: 102, 108, 159, 160

late Neolithic/early Bronze Age 25: 249; 27: 108

palaeochannel 27: 108, 109, 156–60, 157, 161

Roman features 25: 249; 27: 106, 109, 110, 112, 126–7, 169

medieval features

Building A 27: 110, 112, 114, 121, 169, 171, 177

Building B 27: 112, 115, 116, 121, 123, 171, 177

Building C 27: 116, 117, 118, 121, 171, 173, 177

Building D 27: 112, 121, 122–3, 171, 173, 177

poss. cellar beneath 27: 121, 171

cartographic/documentary sources 27: 106, 108

Domesday settlement (*Horsstedafort*) 25: 249; 27: 106, 151, 174–6

field-system 27: 110–12, 111, 121, 126, 169, 171, 173

horticultural area 27: 118, 119, 121, 123–6, 124, 160, 171, 173

post-medieval features 27: 106, 110, 125, 126, 130, 142, 148–9, 168, 173

see also cess-pits; plant remains; pottery; rubbish-pits

Steeple *see* Mayland; Mayland Creek

Steeple Bumpstead

medieval manors 29: 240

Little Waltons Farmhouse (Upper House) 29: 240, 241

Moyns Park 28: 256

St Mary's Church 28: 256

Stenning, D. F.

'Early domestic cross-wings' 24: 118–21

'Medieval kitchens in Essex' 28: 113–16

'The Red Lion, Colchester' 25: 134–59

et al.

'More Maldon Wealdens. The Origins and Development of the King's Head, Maldon High Street' 27: 214–25

'New House Farm and Hungry Hall, Cressing. The disintegration of the Cressing Temple estate or the Great Rebuilding?' 28: 156–64

Stephen, King 22: 25, 101; 25: 113; 27: 1; 28: 142, 144; 29: 156, 165; 30: 266

as Stephen of Blois 28: 142

Stevens, Bishop Thomas (d 1920) 24: 150

Stevens, Henry, visit to Colchester 23: 80

Stifford, William Palin's histories 26: 195–9, 197

Stifford Clays 28: 101

early planned landscape 22: 54

Stifford County Primary School, Parker Road *see* Grays Thurrock

stirrups, copper alloy, late Saxon, Vange 29: 283, 284

Stisted

Church of All Saints, 18th/19th cent. tombs 23: 94–5

Gowers Farm Malthouse 27: 256

landscape history 26: 133–7 (inc. illustr.)

Reservoir 29: 191, 212

Stisted Hall estate, 'model' village 29: 212

Stock

Roman artefacts 26: 223–4

moulded copper alloy lion head 26: 224

Church of All Saints, belfry 29: 98, 285, 286, 287

Crondon Park

fieldwalking survey 25: 15, 16, 18

late Iron Age/Roman features 24: 200–1

post-medieval features 24: 201

Pottery House, 19th cent. well and kiln 24: 192–3

see also kilns, pottery

stock enclosures

late Bronze Age, Broomfield, Windmill Field (poss.) 26: 22–3

Roman period, Stansted Airport, Bury Lodge Lane (poss.) 21: 137

?poss. (*not precisely dated*)

Harwich, George Street 21: 63

Stanway, Church Lane 24: 218

stock management *see* animal husbandry

Stokes, Elizabeth (née Shadrack) 29: 148, 152, 153

Stokes, Richard, and Ongar Academy 29: 145–54

Stokes family 29: 145, 147–8, 152–3

Stokesay Castle (Salop) 24: 124

Stondon Massey

Church of SS Peter and Paul 24: 228–31, 229, 230; 27: 289

apse 24: 229, 230–1

ambry 24: 228, 229, 230, 231

belfry 28: 252

stone altar 24: 228, 229, 230, 231

Hallsford Bridge Industrial Estate, prehistoric artefacts 23: 102

stone, building *see* architectural stonework; Caen stone;

ferricrete; Kentish ragstone; Portland stone;

Purbeck marble; Reigate stone

stone, burnt, burnt stone mounds 25: 17

Stone family of Great Bromley 26: 290

stone objects

Palaeolithic, Purfleet, Armour Road/North Road 29: 201

late Iron Age/Roman, Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm 28: 87–8

Roman

Braintree, George Yard 24: 50, 51

Takeley (poss. Roman or later) 22: 139–40, 140

Thaxted (nr Bardfield, Little) 23: 125

medieval, Newport, White House, High Street 22: 141–2, 141

post-medieval

Benfleet, North

Church of All Saints

font bowl 27: 297

ledger stones 27: 297

Langford, vessel 25: 232–3, 233

not precisely dated

Grays Thurrock, William Edwards School 29: 30–1, 31

Harwich, Bathside Battery 25: 217

Southend, Fox Hall 26: 36

stone objects, not precisely dated (*cont.*)

Stebbingford 27: 153, 154

Terling Church, stone ledger 27: 302–3

see also architectural stonework; coffins, stone; millstones; mortars (grinders); querns; sculpture and incised stone; shafthole implements; spindle whorls; tombs/tombstones; whetstones

Stonea (Cambs), Roman building (*principia?*) 22: 152; 24: 20; 26: 264**Stort, River** 22: 154–5; 27: 253, 257; 28: 181; 30: 225**Stort Navigation** 26: 236; 27: 257**Stort valley** 22: 162**Stour, Great, River** 21: 6, 7**Stour, River** 25: 228; 28: 188; 29: 186

Alfred's victory over the Vikings 27: 94

at Harwich 25: 196, 198

Stour estuary 27: 250–1; 28: 190

duck decoy ponds 29: 186

fish-traps (kiddles)/weirs 27: 251; 29: 281

see also Holbrook Bay

Stour valley

funerary monuments 29: 187, 188

prehistoric ring ditches 30: 200–1

Stow, West (Suffolk), Saxon sunken-featured buildings 29: 57**Stow Maries**

WW1 aerodrome 29: 190, 300

Flambirds Farm 29: 213

Stowe (Bucks), Grenville family seat 25: 187, 189**Strangford Lough, Co. Down** 29: 281**Stratford**

High Street, Nos 14–18, post-medieval factory construction 26: 246

mills at 22: 115, 116, 117, 118, 119

Salway Road Cinema site 28: 214

West Ham Lane (No. 128)/Arthington Road, medieval features 28: 214

Stratford Langthorne, Abbey 21: 138; 23: 109; 26: 252, 255; 29: 103, 104**Stratford Market**

Bronze Age to Iron Age features 24: 202

Iron Age/Roman burial 23: 109; 24: 202

Roman features 26: 252

Saxon and medieval features 26: 252

later cemetery 26: 252

18th cent. dwelling 26: 255

see also Stratford Langthorne Abbey

straw plaiting, and the French wars 27: 230–1, 233, 235**Street, G. E.** 27: 297**Strethali**

Church font 29: 97

medieval growth 29: 116

Strood, the see Mersea Island**structures, excavated**prehistoric (*general*)

Heybridge, Langford Road 26: 250; 28: 16, 17, 18, 21

Rainham, Brookway Allotments 24: 205

Writtle, Birch Spring, Highwood 27: 11

Neolithic, Chigborough Farm, Goldhanger 21: 131

Bronze Age

Bargeroosterveld (Netherlands) 30: 11, 21

Boreham, Great Holts Farm, round house 25: 247

Broads Green 30: 11, 21

Broomfield, Windmill Field, round house etc 23: 102; 25: 10; 26: 3, 6–8, 7, 22

Fairlop Quarry (poss.) 30: 221

Leyton, Oliver Close Estate 25: 251

Shoebury, North 27: 338

Springfield/Boreham, A12 Interchange 25: 252; 30: 1, 5–6, 9–12, 9, 11, 21–2

Stansted Airport, Bury Lodge Lane (poss.) 21: 137

Totham, Great, Howells Farm 22: 154

late Bronze Age, Totham, Great, Lofts Farm 30: 21

late Bronze Age/early Iron Age

Stansted Airport Social Club 21: 135

Upminster, Hunts Hill Farm, round houses 22: 159;

24: 207; 25: 252; 26: 251; 27: 270; 28: 101,

221; 29: 207

early Iron Age, Southend, Fox Hall 26: 25–7, 29–31, 38
Iron Age

Asheldham Camp, poss. granary 22: 13, 24, 25, 34

Birchanger, Woodside Industrial Park, round houses 24: 202; 25: 28

Braintree

Boar's Head, round house gullies 24: 61

Fountain, the, round house gullies 24: 61

Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm 25: 249; 28: 47, 50–2, 53, 54

Heybridge, Langford Road 25: 242; 28: 16, 17, 19, 21

Hornchurch, Maybank Avenue, round house 24: 205; 25: 250; 28: 101

Orsett 'Cock' 30: 274–5

Rainham, Moor Hall Farm 28: 101

Rivenhall Airfield, round houses 23: 101

Shoebury, North, round house (prob.) 27: 338; 28: 1

Stansted Airport

Car Park 'I', structures with round house 22: 148, 158, 159; 25: 44

Round Wood, round houses 21: 137

Stanway Hall Farm, mortuary chambers 23: 108

Totham, Great

Howells Farm, round house 22: 148, 154

Slough House Farm, round houses 21: 126, 132

Uphall Camp, round houses 21: 126, 133; 26: 61

Waltham, Little 28: 17, 50, 52, 54

late Iron Age/Roman

Aveley, Ship Lane, round houses 27: 263

Birchanger, Woodside Industrial Park 25: 34

Colchester, Kirkee McMunn barracks 26: 253; 29: 260–9 (inc. illustr.)

Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm, round houses 25: 19

Harlow, Potter Street, Old House 23: 106

Orsett 'Cock' 30: 274–5

Roman

Alresford Lodge, corridor building 29: 246

Baldock (Herts) 28: 62, 63

Birch, NE of Palmer's Farm 30: 212

Boreham

Airfield 25: 241

Bull's Lodge Quarry 22: 149, 151–2, 151; 24: 1–21, 2–7; 25: 19, 21; 26: 264–9, 266

Great Holts Farm 25: 241, 247; 26: 247, 248

Braintree 24: 22, 25, 66

College Road (poss.) 28: 207

Grenville Road, No. 7: poss. aisled building 29: 196

Rayne Road 24: 63

Cars (France), rural sanctuary site 26: 265, 266

Chelmsford, Grove Road, *mansio* 24: 197; 29: 197

Chesterford, Great

Carmel Street Close 26: 253–4

Newmarket Road 28: 219

structures, excavated, Roman (*cont.*)

Coggeshall

- 'The Lawns' 26: 82, 84, 100
timber building 26: 82, 84, 101

Colchester

- Angel Yard 27: 35, 37–42, 39
Balkerne Gardens, Freda Gunton Lodge 26: 243
Balkerne Hill St Mary's Hospital 29: 197, 198
Balkerne Lane 23: 37
Balkerne Passage/Gate, Mercury Theatre 28: 209; 29: 197

East Stockwell Street 22: 152; 23: 25–33, 25–31

Gosbecks 30: 216

Romano-Celtic temple 21: 125; 26: 261, 262; 28: 205, 220–1, 227

Kirkee and McMunn Barracks 26: 253

Lexden 30: 217

Long Wyre Street

- pre-Boudiccan bath-building 23: 120–3, 121
Boudiccan and Roman structures 29: 198; 30: 218
residual Saxon material 30: 210, 218

North Hill

No. 21 26: 243

Sixth Form College 29: 209

North Station Road 30: 213, 224

Northgate Street 26: 253; 29: 209

Osborne Street 25: 46–8, 47–8

Queen Street Bus Station 22: 152–3

St Botolph's Priory Church, late Roman building 23: 103

St John's Street 22: 153; 23: 25

St Peter's House, St Peter's Street, waterfront 30: 213

Victoria Chase area 30: 213

Colchester Castle, Temple of Claudius podium 23: 99, 103

Combe Down (Avon), poss. Roman *principia* 24: 20; 26: 265, 267

Cressing Temple, Dovehouse Field 30: 218

Dunmow, Great 28: 62–3, 89, 90

Elsenham, Tye Green 27: 271

Fairlop Quarry 30: 221

Fishbourne (Sussex), Roman palace 23: 121; 26: 264

Grand (France), Roman structure 26: 265, 266

Hallingbury, Little, South House Farm 22: 155

Harlow

Gilden Way 22: 154–5

Old House 26: 249

Hatfield Peverel, Sandford Quarry 26: 244; 27: 13–21 (inc. illustr.)

Hemel Hempstead (Herts), Wood Lane End, rural sanctuary 26: 266

Henham, Reservoir 21: 144

Herculaneum (Italy), early hall 26: 264

Heybridge

Elms Farm 26: 250

Langford Road 26: 250; 28: 16, 21, 23, 24, 27, 29

Ivy Chimneys, poss. temple site 26: 267; 27: 20

Kelvedon 28: 62

Orchard Road, Lawn House 28: 211

Langford 25: 236, 237

Lechlade (Glos), Roughground Farm, apsed building 24: 20; 26: 264–5, 266

Mucking 27: 20

Nettleton (Wilts), shrine site 26: 266, 267

Sampford, Great, Shillingstone Field 29: 33, 36, 40, 47

Sible Hedingham 24: 195, 205

Silchester (Hants), church 26: 265, 266

Stansted Airport, Bury Lodge Lane (poss.) 21: 137

Stanway, Abbotstone 30: 216

Stonea (Cams) 22: 152; 24: 20; 26: 264

Trier (Germany), Constantinian Aula Palatina (hall) 24: 19; 26: 264

Uphall Camp, Ilford 21: 133

Upminster, Hunts Hill Farm 22: 159

Verulam Hills Field, Verulamium (Herts) 26: 266, 267

Vervoz (Belgium) 26: 265, 266

Wanborough (Surrey), Green Lane 24: 20; 26: 265, 266, 267

Wendens Ambo 27: 20

Witham, Maltings Lane (poss.) 28: 214

Writtle (poss.) 27: 3

see also bath-houses; hypocausts; *mansiones*; *villas*

Anglo-Saxon

Asheldham, St Lawrence's Church 21: 146, 149

Barking, Amberley House 22: 150

Bradwell-on-Sea, Othona Community Site 23: 99, 100

Chingford, Hospital 25: 242

Harlow Temple 21: 133

Heybridge, Crescent Road 28: 12, 29

Shoebury, North, Middle Pastures (poss.) 23: 111

Springfield Lyons 28: 109, 110

Upminster, Hunts Hill Farm 26: 252

see also fishing weirs/fish-traps; sunken-featured buildings; Waltham Abbey

early medieval, Boreham, Buxted Chicken Factory (poss.) 28: 106, 108, 109–10

medieval

Barking, Amberley House 22: 150

Barking Abbey 23: 110; 24: 208; 26: 241

Boreham

Airfield 27: 271; 28: 206, 216; 30: 222

Great Holts 27: 175, 176, 177

see also Springfield/Boreham A12 Interchange *below*

Brentwood, Brook Street (medieval hospital) 21: 151–4, 152–3

Chelmsford

Baddow Road 22: 152; 23: 103

Moulsham Street 21: 128

New Street 21: 128

Chignall St James 28: 110

see also Roxwell quarry *below*

Chingford, Hospital 25: 242

Chipping Ongar

Bansons Lane 26: 242

Pleasance car park 30: 157–61, 175

Colchester

Angel Yard 27: 42, 44–8, 59–62, 60

High Street (No. 147, Jacklins) 29: 205

Hythe Hill (Eastern Approaches Road) 25: 242

Osborne Street Car Park 21: 129; 25: 46, 48–9, 49–50

Cressing Temple 24: 204–5, 204; 27: 268

Chapel 28: 206, 217, 218

Dunmow, Great, Church End 26: 243

Harlow, Old

Market Street

poss. shop/residence (13th/14th cent.) 22: 103–4, 112–13

poss. stall (13th cent.) 22: 101, 103, 112

Hatfield Priory 26: 254

Heybridge Hall 30: 212, 220

structures, excavated, medieval (*cont.*)

- Horndon-on-the-Hill, High Road corner/Mill Lane **28**: 206, 210–11, 220
- Leyton, Old Leyton Baths **25**: 250–1
- Maldon
High Street, No. 39, ?'Moot Hall'/'D'Arcy Tower' complex **23**: 107
see also Carmelite Friary, Maldon
- Pentlow Hall **22**: 176–80, 176–7
- Pleshey
Back Lane, Hill House (former St Mary's Church) **28**: 184–5, 227
'The Gardens' **28**: 286
- Pleshey Castle **30**: 266
- Rainham
Brookway Allotments **24**: 205
Dovers Corner **26**: 254
- Romford, Collier Row **30**: 212, 215
- Roxwell quarry, Chignall **23**: 42–5, 43, 49–50; **27**: 175, 177
- Saffron Walden, Nos 33–35 High Street **29**: 127
- Southchurch Hall, stone bridge **22**: 156
- Springfield Lyons **23**: 42, 45
- Springfield/Boreham A12 Interchange site **24**: 211, 215; **25**: 25, 252; **27**: 175, 176, 177; **28**: 109–10; **30**: 5, 23–7, 26, 38–41, 40
- Stansted Airport
Duckend Farm **27**: 175, 176, 177
Molehill Green **27**: 175, 176, 177; **28**: 110
Roundwood **25**: 19, 20; **27**: 175, 176, 177; **28**: 110
- Stebbingford *see* Stebbingford
- Sturmer barrow **29**: 296
- Thaxted, Town Street, No. 23 **27**: 329–32, 331–6, 334
- Upminster, Hunts Hill Farm **26**: 252
- Waltham Abbey/Waltham Holy Cross
Cornmill **30**: 221
Vicarage Garden **26**: 252
- Weeley, Gutteridge Hall **25**: 248
- Wicken Bonhunt **27**: 175, 177
- Woodford Green, Harts Hospital **23**: 110
- Writtle
King John's Hunting Lodge **23**: 110; **24**: 122–4, 123, 224–8, 225, 227–8
Parish Church of All Saints **26**: 227
- Yeldham, Great, Old Post Office Cottages, detached kitchen **26**: 174–91 (inc. illustr.)
- medieval/post-medieval
- Barking, West Bank/Highbridge Road, Formula 1 Hotel **27**: 263
- Chipping Ongar, Pleasance Car Park **27**: 267; **30**: 161–2, 176
- Colchester
Hythe Hill **26**: 249; **27**: 267
Osborne Street **25**: 46, 49–52, 51–5
St Botolph Street **29**: 209
- Cressing Temple **23**: 103
- Harwich
Church Street **21**: 57–9, 58, 64, 64–6, 67, 68, 69, 89, 90
King's Head Street/Market Street **21**: 71–2
- Hatfield Peverel, Priory **21**: 132
- Maldon *see* Carmelite Friary, Maldon
- Saffron Walden, Nos 33–35 High Street **29**: 122, 125, 127–9, 127, 130, 134
- Stratford Langthorne Abbey **26**: 252

- Tilty Abbey **23**: 152–7, 153–7
- Waltham Abbey, Longpool **29**: 207
- Woodford Green, Broomhill Road **23**: 111–12
see also Waltham Abbey; Woodham Walter (Hall)
- post-medieval (*general*)
- Barking, Eastbury Square, Eastbury House **26**: 253
- Billericay, Western Road **26**: 253
- Chipping Ongar, Pleasance car park **30**: 154, 162–4, 176
- Coggeshall
King's Acre, The Mill House **29**: 185
King's Mill, West Street **24**: 192
'The Lawns' **26**: 86, 87, 89
- Colchester
Angel Yard **27**: 46, 49–59, 61, 62, 63
Hythe Hill (Nos 117–9 & 124–5) **29**: 198
North Station Road **30**: 213
Osborne Street **25**: 52–7, 56–7, 58
- Cressing Temple **28**: 218
- Foulness Island, Great Burwood **30**: 230
- Harwich, Kings Quay Street **30**: 225
- Hatfield Broad Oak, Buryfields, Cage End **28**: 210
- Ilford, Aldborough Hatch Chapel **30**: 225
- Kelvedon, Durwards Hall **30**: 214
- Maldon *see* Carmelite Friary, Maldon
- Newport, Paragon Cafe **26**: 254
- Pleshey, Moat Cottage, poss. bakehouse **30**: 268, 272
- Stratford, High Street **26**: 246
- Tilbury Fort **21**: 138
- Tolleshunt D'Arcy **30**: 216
- Waltham Abbey/Waltham Holy Cross, Royal Ordnance Works **26**: 246
- Tudor
- Boreham, Bull's Lodge Farm, causeway/dam **22**: 144
- Chelmsford, Moulsham Hall **28**: 206, 208
- Colchester, North Hill **29**: 209
- Hatfield Broad Oak, Cock Public House **26**: 254
- Weeley, Gutteridge Hall (poss.) **25**: 248
- 16th–17th cent.
- Boxted, Boxted Cross Public House **22**: 144–5
- Coggeshall, West Street **23**: 159–61, 160
- Colchester, Osborne Street **21**: 129; **25**: 46
- Stratford Market **26**: 252
- 17th cent.
- Audley End, brewhouse yard **26**: 228
- Colchester, Brinkley Grove, Highwoods (poss. fort) **30**: 212, 217
- Harlow, Old, Market Street **22**: 105–6, 113
- Harlowbury, water mill **22**: 149, 155
- Hempstead, Church of St Andrew, Harvey vault **26**: 226
- Woodford Green, Harts Hospital, country house **23**: 110
- 17th/18th cent.
- Brentwood, Thorndon Country Park **27**: 263
- Cressing Temple **27**: 267
'Greate House' **29**: 205
and chapel **22**: 153
- 18th cent.
- Audley End House **26**: 255
- Barling Windmill **23**: 161–5, 162–4
- Chelmsford, Moulsham Hall **28**: 208
- Ham, West, Three Mills, Miller's House **24**: 207–8
- Leyton
Leyton Green Road, Livingstone College Tower **26**: 244–5
Old Leyton Baths **25**: 250

structures, excavated, 18th cent. (cont.)

Plaistow, Greengate Street, house and market garden **26**: 252–3

Stratford Market **26**: 255

see also Copped Hall

18th/19th cent.

Coggeshall, West Street **23**: 160, 161

Leyton, Thorne Close **25**: 251; **28**: 300–1, 302, 304

Saffron Walden, Nos 33–35 High Street **29**: 122, 129–31, 129

Weald, South, Weald Hall **27**: 272

Witham, Mill Lane **26**: 246

19th cent.**Braintree**

George Yard **24**: 25, 28, 29

Rayne Road, cellar **24**: 25

Sandpit Road, cellar **24**: 29

Brentwood, London Road, brick silt trap(?) **23**: 94

Chipping Ongar, ?outside toilet **24**: 189

Colchester, Osborne Street **25**: 51–2

Cressing Temple **25**: 249

Halstead, Rosemary Lane, Co-op Yard **28**: 210

Harwich

Bathside Battery **22**: 153; **23**: 104–5, 104; **25**: 193–218 (inc. illustr.)

'Battery Cottage' **25**: 193

Beacon Hill **29**: 195, 211–12

George Street **21**: 59

Ongar Park, Cold Harbour **25**: 245

19th/20th cent.

Boreham, Buxted Chicken Factory, poss. barn **25**: 246

Copped Hall **30**: 216

Leyton, Langthorne Hospital **27**: 265; **28**: 212

Rainham, Dovers Corner **26**: 254

Writtle, Hyland House, the walled kitchen garden **28**: 215

20th cent.

Audley End, WW2 anti-tank blocks **26**: 256, 257

Colchester, Osborne Street **25**: 52

Hornchurch, Maybank Avenue, pillbox **24**: 205

Mersea, East, artillery site **25**: 256

Mersea Island, decoy bunker **25**: 256

Tilbury, East, Bowater's Farm, Buckland, WW2 AA battery **26**: 255–6

Tilbury, West, spigot mortar pits **26**: 256

Waltham Abbey/Waltham Holy Cross, Royal Ordnance Works defences **25**: 256–7

Walthamstow, barrage balloon shed (recorded) **24**: 201

not precisely dated

Barking, St Margaret's Church **22**: 150

Benfleet, North, North Benfleet Hall **27**: 296

Blackwater estuary

Collins Creek **27**: 255

Mayland Creek **26**: 228, 229

off Bradwell-on-Sea and Mersea Island, timber structures (kiddles) **24**: 193–4

St Lawrence Bay, timber structures **26**: 228, 229

Boreham, Buxted Chicken Factory **25**: 246

Chesterford, Great

Ickleton Road **21**: 13

Rose Lane, Park Cottages **23**: 105

Chrishall

Chiswick Hall **30**: 213

Northern Link Main **30**: 217

Clavering, Moat Farm (Coldhams Double-Moated site) **25**: 253

Dagenham, Wood Lane, Merry Fiddlers **24**: 198

Harwich

Church Street, No. 4 **26**: 226

George Street **21**: 59, 61, 63

Heybridge, Elms Farm **25**: 250

Leyton, Buckingham Road **28**: 212

Maldon, High Street, Moot Hall (rear) **28**: 135

Ongar Radio site **25**: 245–6

Rainham, Football Ground (former) **28**: 96–7, 97, 98, 99

Roydon, Nether Hall, gatehouse **22**: 156

Saffron Walden, No. 19 (rear) **22**: 142, 143, 144

Sheering **21**: 119

Stanway Hall Farm **29**: 207

Stratford Market Place, ?Abbey **23**: 109

Tilbury, West, West Tilbury Hall **27**: 272

Waltham Abbey, Veresmead **29**: 214

see also bath-houses; causeways; cess-pits; culverts;

defensive works; dovecotes; fish-traps; fishing

weirs; forts; garderobes; gate-houses;

granaries; ice-houses; kitchens; malhouses;

mills; ovens; sunken-featured buildings;

Waltham Abbey; wells

Strutt, Benjamin, Colchester commissioner of Enclosure Act **27**: 241, 242, 243

Strutt, Joseph, and Maldon 'earthwork' **23**: 20, 21; **28**: 139

Strutt, The Hon. Charles **23**: 88

Strype, John (d 1737), historian and vicar of Leyton **24**: 161, 163

Stubbing family, Boblow House **28**: 240

Stubbs, Bishop William (historian) **26**: 199–200; **29**: 157

Studd, Pamela, historian **26**: 199

Stukeley, William (d 1765)

Audley End **27**: 273

Bentley, poss. Druid site **24**: 188–9

Stumps Cross, late Bronze Age hoard **26**: 259, 260

Sturmer

cropmark enclosure **22**: 145

Bronze Age barrow **29**: 294, 295, 296

Iron Age features **27**: 269; **29**: 293, 295, 297

late Iron Age/Roman features **27**: 265; **29**: 295, 296

medieval features **27**: 269; **29**: 293–7

medieval trades and crafts **29**: 119–20

A604 Haverhill Bypass **27**: 265, 269; **29**: 294

see also Wixoe (Suffolk)

Stutton (Suffolk) **22**: 61

Suckling, Alfred, *Memorials of Essex* (1845) **26**: 196

Sudbury, J., jun. of Halstead (builder) **24**: 177

Sudbury (Suffolk)

14th cent. Dominican friars of **22**: 72, 73

Friars Street

'Priors Gate' **25**: 150

Richardsons shop, architectural features **24**: 120

Knight, J. as MP (1722–33) **25**: 186

Suffolk, dukes of *see* Brandon, Charles

Suffolk, earls of *see* Howard, Thomas

Sulyard, John, Colchester town clerk (15th cent.) **24**: 130

sunken-featured buildings (grubenhäuser)

Braintree (poss.) **24**: 63

Chadwell St Mary, County Primary School **28**: 207–8; **29**: 48–58 (inc. illustr.)

Dunmow, Great (poss.) **21**: 124, 125

Heybridge

Crescent Road **28**: 12, 29

Elms Farm **25**: 250; **26**: 250

sunken-featured buildings (*grubenhäuser*) (*cont.*)

- Mucking 21: 125; 29: 48, 57
 Orsett, Barrington's Farm 26: 38
 Orsett 'Cock' 30: 274, 275
 Southend, Fox Hall (poss.) 25: 19; 26: 27–8, 31, 34, 38
 Stow, West (Suffolk) 29: 57
 Witham, Maltings Lane 28: 214

surgical instruments, late Iron Age/Roman, Stanway,
 Stanway Hall Farm 28: 221

Surrey, earls of *see* Warenne

Surrige, J. & S., Coggeshall auctioneers and surveyors 25:
 224

Sussex, earls of *see* Radcliffe (Ratcliffe) family

Sutherland, Graham 27: 190

Sutton

- All Saints' Church 24: 192
 WW2 anti-aircraft site 30: 207

Sutton, Sir John de, and Lionel de Bradenham 22: 68, 72,
 73–4

Sutton, Sir Richard de (brother of Sir John) 22: 68,
 73

Swallows Cross, Rayplace Farm, late Bronze Age hammer
 28: 277–81, 278, 279

Swayn, John, Colchester bailiff (16th cent.) 21: 103

Swincy, John, oil mill, Tottenham Mills 23: 59–60

swords

Bronze Age

- general*, Sturmer barrow (Haverhill bypass) 29: 296
 Carp's Tongue phase
 Baddow, Little 28: 182
 Fingringhoe 22: 4, 5–7
 Vange 29: 9, 12
 Ewart Park type 22: 5
 Harlow, Old, Gilden Way (poss.) 21: 119
 Springfield Lyons 25: 10; 30: 19
 Vange 29: 7, 9–12, 9
 Wilburton type, Ugley 28: 275

iron

Anglo-Saxon

- Braxted, Little 23: 126, 128, 130, 131
 Chesterford area 29: 270, 272, 273

see also chapes; scabbards

Symmonds, Richard 30: 188

Tabor family

- Bovingdon Hall, Bocking 24: 114, 117; 27: 227
 estate 26: 143

Tacitus, *Annals* 21: 143

tailors, and army uniforms 27: 226, 228, 229

Takeley

- late Iron Age/Roman pottery 21: 137
 Roman, stone object (poss. scabbard) 22: 139–40, 140
 Holy Trinity Church 27: 301
 Roman features near 23: 99
 Railway Station 28: 199, 305–11, 306–7
 ring ditch 21: 123
 Vicarage 26: 216

Tasciovanus, coins 29: 206

Tatham, T. J., surveyor 25: 220, 223

Taunton Bronze Age phase of metalwork 22: 3; 28: 272,
 273

Taverner family, and Newland Hall 25: 160, 171

taxation

- and Edward I's Scottish wars 24: 122
 medieval assessments 29: 117–18

Taylor, Capt. John, Harwich port Commissioner (17th
 cent.) 25: 175, 176

Taylor, Capt. Silas, of Harwich (1624–78) 25: 174–84

- and the Dutch wars 25: 175–80; 26: 194
 on history of Harwich 25: 181–2; 26: 192–5, 193
 as intelligence-gatherer 25: 175–81, 182; 26: 194
 King Edgar's charter 25: 176–7
 last years in Harwich 25: 180–2
 press-gang work 25: 178
 as sequestrator of Royalist estates 25: 174
The History of Gavelkind 25: 175; 26: 192

Taylor, Edmund, Witham nonconformist parson 27: 286

Taylor, Sylvanus (father of Silas) 25: 174

Taylor, Sylvanus ('Sill'), Silas' younger brother 25: 177

Tayspill *see* Gilbert and Tayspill

tea

- dealers in, Yeldham, Great 26: 174, 188
 drinking 28: 304

Temple, Earl *see* Grenville, Richard

Temple Mills, Leyton, industrial history 22: 115–21, 116;
 23: 61

temples

- Bentley, poss. Druid site 24: 188–9
 Roman, Wanborough (Surrey), Green Lane 24: 20; 26:
 265, 266, 267

Romano-Celtic

- Chesterford, Great 21: 125
 Colchester
 Balkerne Lane 23: 37
 Gosbecks 21: 125; 26: 261, 262; 28: 205, 220–1,
 227
 Heybridge, Elms Farm 26: 250
 Langford 25: 236, 237
see also Chelmsford (Roman period); Colchester (Roman
 period)

Tempsford (Beds), and the Vikings 27: 97

Tendring

- Essex Mapping Project 28: 190; 29: 187
 Hill Farm, prehistoric to Roman features 29: 203; 30: 221
 medieval hundred of 29: 115, 118, 119
 Methodism in 28: 317
 St Edmund's Church 27: 301–2

Tendring Hall, mansion of the Howard family 25: 154

Tendring, Sir William de, and Lionel de Bradenham 22:
 69, 73

Ter, River, at Leez Priory 25: 116; 26: 234

Terling

- Church, Rochester family brasses 27: 302–3
 French wars
 poor relief in 27: 234
 women's farm work in 27: 228
 poss. post-medieval windmill enclosure 25: 236, 237
 Terling Hall Farm, cartlodge 29: 242–5, 242, 243
 Tudor House, Church Green 28: 240, 241

Terry, Quinlan (architect) 28: 318

tessellated surfaces

Roman

- Alresford Lodge 29: 246
 Chadwell St Mary, County Primary School 29: 48
 Colchester
 Balkerne Passage/Gate, Mercury Theatre 28: 209; 29:
 197
 East Stockwell Street 23: 30
 Osborne Street 21: 129; 25: 47, 48
 Red Lion 25: 155

tesserae

- Alphamstone 23: 91
 Brightlingsea, Moverons Farm 27: 317
 Castle Hedingham, Maiden Ley Farm 27: 32
 Coggeshall, 'The Lawns' 26: 100, 102
 Colchester
 Balkerne Passage, Mercury Theatre 28: 209
 East Stockwell Street 23: 33
 Earls Colne, Nighthingale Hall Farm (poss.) 30: 196
 Henham, Reservoir 21: 144
Teulon, Samuel Sanders (architect) 28: 263
textile-working
 late Bronze Age loomweights 23: 117–19
 late Bronze Age/early Iron Age
 loomweights 26: 71
 Southend, Fox Hall 26: 37–8
 Roman, and woollen trade 26: 76–7; 28: 86
 medieval
 Colchester 24: 131
 Saffron Walden 29: 134
 Sible Hedingham 29: 120
 Stebbingford 27: 174
 Sturmer 29: 120
 Waltham Abbey, bone implement find 27: 249
 post-medieval
 14th–16th cent., Essex (book review) 23: 166
 16th cent. Colchester 21: 154; 30: 277
 17th cent.
 dyeing industry, Stratford 22: 118–19
 linen starching/washing, Temple Mills, Stratford 22: 117
 silk manufacturing, Temple Mills, Stratford 22: 119
 18th cent.
 Spitalfields, weavers in 29: 253
 Walthamstow, St Mary's Church, coffin coverings 28: 262
 18th/19th cent., French wars 27: 226, 227, 228–9, 232, 235
 in Bocking 30: 236
 Lille (France) 21: 154
 Springfield, imported French seal 21: 154
see also combs; silk industry; tailors; woollen industry; worsted industry
Tey, *see also* Marks Tey
Tey, Great
 ploughed out barrow (poss.) 23: 95, 96
 poor relief during French wars 27: 233
 East Gores, 'Dutch' cottage 22: 124
 High Street, Cob Cottage, wheelwright's shop 29: 185
 St Barnabas Church 22: 141; 30: 251–2
 Teybrook Farm 30: 225
 ring ditch 29: 206; 30: 220
 Roman road 22: 154; 28: 220; 29: 205; 30: 220
 Trumpingtons Farm, Bronze Age Collared Urn 22: 8–9, 9
 Warren's Farm
 geophysical survey 28: 227; 29: 213
 poss. Roman villa site 28: 227; 29: 213
 Roman road 28: 220
Tey, Little
 Church of St James the Less 29: 97
 medieval wall paintings 29: 136–44 (inc. illustr.)
Tey, Dame Margaret, Colchester will (1519) 22: 97
Tey, Robert de, 14th cent. Essex manors of 22: 68, 73
Tey, William, Colchester town clerk (16th cent.) 24: 129
Thames, River, stone shafthole adzes 21: 141

Thames Estuary

- middle Iron Age pottery 22: 165, 166
 WW2 GHQ Line 27: 274
see also Vange

Thames Water sewer pipe, Two Brewers, Ongar to Stanford Rivers Sewage Works 23: 131–7, 132–6

Thaxted

- Iron Age & Roman enclosures 22: 145, 146
 Roman period
 brooch 23: 123, 125, 126
 lamp 23: 123–6, 124, 125
 pebble head 23: 125
 medieval period
 manor 27: 331; 29: 118
 parkland 29: 118–19
 settlement 29: 117
 spindle whorl 23: 123, 125, 126
 medieval/post-medieval, cutlery industry 27: 335, 336; 29: 286–93 (inc. illustr.)
 20th cent. wartime Q site mock airfield 23: 125
 Church of St John the Baptist 21: 137
 early Roman cremation burial 23: 124–5
 Goddards Farm
 'Armitage Yard and Barne' 24: 201
 misc. prehistoric to medieval features 24: 201
 Horham Hall
 crown post roof 25: 130
 moated site 30: 193
 Star, The, public house 24: 121
 Town Street
 No. 23 (rear)
 medieval features 27: 329–32, 331–6, 334
 post-medieval features 24: 207
 Malthouse 27: 329, 331, 335–6
 No. 34 (rear), late medieval cutlery industry 29: 286–93 (inc. illustr.)
 Weaverhead Lane
 medieval and post-medieval cutlery industry 29: 286–93
 passim
 post-medieval features 25: 252
see also Claypits Farm
Theobald IV, Count of Blois 26: 163; 28: 142, 144
Thetford (Norfolk)
 The Ancient House, cambered timbered ceiling 25: 141
 Saxon town defences 23: 22
Theydon Bois, 19th cent. tithe map 25: 223
Theydon Garnon, cropmarks 30: 202
Thirlby, Thomas, Bishop of Ely (d 1559) 25: 155, 156
Thoby priory, Mountnessing 24: 157
Thomas, H., ass. to F. Chancellor 26: 206
Thomas of Canterbury, Saint 24: 157
Thomas of Maldon (d 1404) 30: 44, 138
Thomas of Woodstock *see* Buckingham, Thomas, Earl of
Thompson, John, Baptist Chapel deacon, Waltham Abbey 24: 73
Thompson, Roger, Mobility and Migration – East Anglian founders of New England, 1629–1640 (book review) 26: 290–1
Thorn, Henry, Colchester silversmith and landowner 27: 240–1, 243–4
Thorndon Country Park *see* Brentwood
Thorne, Margaret, Colchester will of 22: 90
Thorne, Thomas, brewer, 17th cent. Waltham Abbey 24: 71
Thornwood, moated site 30: 202

- Thorogood, John**, Chelmsford religious dissenter **26**: 292
- Thorpe Hall, Southchurch** **21**: 49
- Thorpe Hall, Thorpe-le-Soken, Walton-on-the-Naze** **27**: 207
- Thorpe-le-Soken**
- Church font **29**: 66
 - Landemere (Landermere) **27**: 209
 - New Decoy Pond, duck decoy pond **28**: 193; **29**: 186
 - Peter's Point, duck decoy pond **28**: 193; **29**: 186
 - see also* Sokens, The (*Adulfesness (Aeldulvesnasa)*)
- Thorrington**, Elmstead Market to Clacton water main, metalworking evidence **23**: 93
- Thundersley**
- Mesolithic flints **23**: 4
 - Pound Wood, Rayleigh Hills **27**: 322–4, 322
 - earthworks **27**: 323, 324
- Thurrock**
- early planned landscapes **22**: 49, 51, 52, 53–5, 57, 58
 - Grey Goose Farm, cropmark complex **26**: 227, 234
 - Stone Ness, WW2 pillbox **26**: 256, 257
 - see also* Grays Thurrock
- Thurrock, West**
- Power Station **28**: 199
 - see also* Purfleet
- Thurstable**, medieval hundred **29**: 118, 119
- Thurstan**, 11th cent. will of **25**: 245
- Thurston, Alderman Richard**, Colchester will (1581) **22**: 97
- tide mills** **30**: 273
- St Osyth **30**: 273
- Tilbury A Power Station** **28**: 199
- Tilbury, East**
- Bowater's Farm, Buckland, AA battery **26**: 255–6
 - Coalhouse Fort **21**: 127, 131; **23**: 105
 - East Lee Chapel **21**: 52
 - St Catharine's Church **23**: 105
- Tilbury, West**
- Church Street, WW2 Spigot Mortar Pit **26**: 256
 - Gun Hill **27**: 11; **28**: 90; **29**: 48, 57
 - landscape evolution **22**: 49
 - St James Church, WW2 Spigot Mortar Pit **26**: 256
 - Tilbury Fort **21**: 138; **22**: 160; **23**: 109–10
 - Tilbury Riverside **21**: 138
 - West Lee Chapel **21**: 52
 - West Tilbury Hall **27**: 272
- Tilbury-juxta-Clare**
- enclosure **27**: 252
 - Tilbury Hall, early medieval hall with cross-wings **24**: 119, 120, 121
- Tilbury Docks**, WW2 Mulberry harbour caissons and PLUTO **26**: 256
- Tilbury Fire Station site (proposed)** *see* Orsett
- tiles**
- flat (bonding), Roman, Billericay, School **21**: 22, 42, 43
 - floor
 - medieval
 - Bardfield, Great, St Mary's Church **25**: 269, 270
 - Bardfield Saling, Church of St Peter and St Paul **25**: 230, 231; **26**: 225–6; **30**: 60
 - Bradwell-juxta-Coggeshall, Holy Trinity Church **29**: 65–6, 85, 99, 103, 110–13, 111
 - Colchester, Magdalen Street **29**: 209
 - Fordham, Church of All Saints **29**: 254
 - Maldon, Carmelite Friary **30**: 60, 91–2, 91
 - Pitsea, St Michael's Church **28**: 216
 - Sampford, Great, St Michael's Church **24**: 189, 190
 - Stebbing, Church of St Mary the Virgin **25**: 251; **28**: 117, 125–6, 127–9, 130, 131
 - Waltham Abbey, Sun Street **26**: 118
 - medieval/post-medieval
 - Colchester, Osborne Street, Flemish **25**: 58–9
 - Cressing Temple, Granary **25**: 104
 - Ilford, Beehive Lane, Beehive public house, Flemish **26**: 244
 - Sampford, Great, St Michael's Church, Flemish (poss.) **25**: 271, 276, 277, 278
 - post-medieval (pammets), Saffron Walden, Nos 33–35 High Street **29**: 133
 - flue (box-flue/tubuli)
 - Roman
 - Billericay, School **21**: 42, 43
 - Boreham, Bull's Lodge Farm **24**: 6, 11, 12, 19
 - Bradwell-juxta-Coggeshall, Holy Trinity Church **29**: 74
 - Braintree, George Yard **24**: 50, 51, 52
 - Brightlingsea
 - Moverons Farm **27**: 317, 319
 - Springmead, Ladysmith Avenue **26**: 242
 - Castle Hedingham, Maiden Ley Farm **27**: 34
 - Coggeshall, 'The Lawns' **26**: 82, 99, 100, 102
 - Colchester
 - Ashley Gardens **30**: 223
 - East Stockwell Street **23**: 33
 - Kirkee McMunn barracks **29**: 266
 - Long Wyre Street **23**: 120–2, 121
 - Turner Rise **30**: 224
 - Felsted, Sugar Beet Factory **27**: 264
 - Harlow, Old, Market Street **22**: 107
 - Harwich **21**: 89
 - Heybridge, Langford Road **28**: 38
 - Maldon, Southern Relief Road **21**: 134
 - Roxwell quarry, Chignall **23**: 48
 - Sampford, Great, Shillingstone Field **29**: 33, 36, 46, 47
 - Waltham Abbey, Church Street **24**: 94
 - Witham, Ivy Chimneys **24**: 11
 - misc. (fireplace surround), Rayleigh, Dutch Cottage, Delft-ware **22**: 122, 125, 127, 130
 - peg-tiles
 - medieval/post-medieval
 - Bicknacre Priory **29**: 218, 220
 - Colchester
 - Angel Yard **27**: 42, 44, 46, 48, 50, 51, 56, 59
 - Kirkee McMunn barracks **29**: 268
 - Osborne Street **25**: 49, 50, 52, 53
 - Maldon, Carmelite Friary **30**: 61
 - Rochford, Market Place **24**: 80
 - Saffron Walden, Nos 33–35 High Street **29**: 133
 - Stebbing, Church of St Mary the Virgin **25**: 251; **28**: 119, 120, 122, 128, 129
 - Thaxted, Town Street (No. 23) **27**: 335
 - Waltham Abbey
 - Cornmill stream **23**: 146
 - Sun Street **26**: 118
 - Wethersfield, Great Codham Hall **30**: 248
 - Yeldham, Great, Old Post Office Cottages **26**: 180, 189
 - post-medieval, Harwich, Bathside Battery **25**: 213–14
 - not precisely dated*
 - Colchester, East Stockwell Street **23**: 32

tiles, peg-tiles, not precisely dated (*cont.*)

Horndon-on-the-Hill, High Road, Mayfield Cottage
25: 231

Manningtree, 47 High Street 23: 111

roof

Roman

Ashdon, Money Field 23: 91

Boreham, Bull's Lodge Quarry 22: 151, 152; 24: 1, 3,
6, 9–13, 10, 12, 18

Colchester

Kirkee McMunn barracks 29: 262

Osborne Street 25: 58

Sampford, Great, Shillingstone Field 29: 33, 36, 46,
47

Waltham Abbey, Church Street 24: 106, 107

Woodham Walter 30: 186

imbrices

Billericay, School 21: 22, 42, 43

Boreham, Bull's Lodge Farm 24: 10–11, 10

Bradwell-juxta-Coggeshall, Holy Trinity Church
29: 74

Braintree, George Yard 24: 50, 52

Coggeshall, 'The Lawns' 26: 99, 100

Colchester, Angel Yard 27: 81

Hatfield Peverel, Sandford Quarry 27: 15

Heybridge, Langford Road 28: 38

Roxwell quarry, Chignall 23: 48

tegulae

Billericay, School 21: 22, 42, 43

Boreham, Bull's Lodge Farm 24: 10, 11, 16

Bradwell-juxta-Coggeshall, Holy Trinity Church
29: 74

Braintree

George Yard 24: 50, 51, 52

Marlborough Road 30: 196

Brightlingsea, Moverons Farm 27: 317

Castle Hedingham

Crouch Green 23: 92

Maiden Ley Farm 27: 31, 32

Coggeshall, 'The Lawns' 26: 99, 100, 102

Colchester, Angel Yard 27: 37, 81

Felsted, Church of the Holy Cross 29: 253

Fordham, Fossett's Lane 30: 224

Hatfield Peverel, Sandford Quarry 27: 15

Heybridge, Langford Road 28: 38

Roxwell quarry, Chignall 23: 48

Sampford, Great, Shillingstone Field 29: 46

Stanway, Church Lane 24: 218

Stebbing, Church of St Mary the Virgin 28: 129

Weald, South, St Peter's Church 28: 263

Woodham Walter 30: 187

medieval

Harwich, ridge 21: 89

Maldon

Carmelite Friary 30: 92

High Street, Moot Hall (to north) 28: 138–9

Saffron Walden, Church Street (No. 31) 29: 202

Waltham Abbey

Cornmill stream, nibbed 23: 146

Sun Street 26: 117, 118

Woodham Walter 30: 186

medieval/post-medieval, Maldon Carmelite Friary 30:
81, 83

post-medieval, ridge, Colchester, East Stockwell Street
23: 33

not precisely dated, tile wall, Waltham Abbey, Church
Street 24: 80

tegulae mammatae 23: 121

general and unspecified

Roman

Asheldham, St Lawrence's Church 21: 148

Boreham, Bull's Lodge 25: 19, 21

Bradwell-on-Sea, Othona Community site 25: 68–9

Brightlingsea, Springmead, Ladysmith Avenue 26:
242

Castle Hedingham, Maiden Ley Farm 27: 22

Colchester

Angel Yard 27: 81

Bourne Watermill 25: 248

East Stockwell Street 23: 31

Kirkee McMunn barracks 29: 262

Turner Rise 30: 224

Colchester Zoo (Stanway) 28: 222

Dunmow, Great, Buildings Farm 25: 19; 28: 50, 88

Grays Thurrock, William Edwards School 29: 19, 30

Harlow, Old, Market Street 22: 101, 107

Heybridge, Holloway Road 25: 242

Maylandsea 25: 227

Roxwell quarry, Chignall 23: 42

Southend, Fox Hall 26: 36

Stanway, Abbotstone Phase 1 29: 203

Stebbing, Church of St Mary the Virgin 28: 120

Stebbingford 27: 156

Waltham Abbey, Sun Street 26: 115

Writtle, Birch Spring, Highwood 27: 8, 10, 11

post-Roman, Colchester, Angel Yard 27: 81–2

medieval, Stebbingford 27: 156

see also kilns; *tesserae*

Tillam, Thomas (Baptist) 25: 178

Tillingham

duck decoy ponds 29: 186

Round Barn 28: 193

Marshhouse, duck decoy pond 28: 193

medieval manor 27: 93

poor relief in French wars 27: 234

tithe mapping 25: 224

Tillingham Hall, cottages (for Dean and Chapter of St
Paul's) 26: 208

Tilty

spigot mortar base 27: 275

WW2 defences 27: 274

Tilty Abbey 23: 152–7, 153–7; 29: 103; 30: 148, 151, 152
aerial reconnaissance 21: 123; 23: 153, 156, 157; 28: 188,
189

timber, structural

Anglo-Saxon

Blackwater estuary 29: 274–82 (inc. illustr.)

Collins Creek 24: 193, 196, 209; 29: 275–6, 275, 281

Stour estuary, Holbrook Bay 29: 280

medieval

Asheldham, St Lawrence's Church 21: 149

Belchamp St Paul, Turners 28: 228, 229, 231

Benfleet, North, Church of All Saints belfry 27: 296

Blackmore, St Lawrence's Church 29: 285, 286

Bradwell-juxta-Coggeshall, Holy Trinity Church 29:
285

Brentwood, High Street, Nos 60, 62, 64 24: 119, 120–1

Horndon-on-the-Hill

Oxley House 29: 238, 239, 240

St Peter and St Paul's Church 29: 285, 286

timber, structural, medieval (*cont.*)

- Maldon
 All Saints' Church, spire 24: 136–48 (inc. illustr.); 29: 286, 287
 High Street, King' Head 27: 216
 Nayland (Suffolk), Alston Court 24: 118, 119, 120
 Pitsea, Great Chalvedon Hall 24: 119, 121
 Roxwell quarry structure 23: 42
 Sandon, St Andrew's Church, doorway 25: 281–4, 282–3
 Shalfo+rd, Redfants Manor 24: 119, 121
 Stebbingford 27: 116
 Stock, Church of All Saints 29: 285, 286, 287
 Tilbury Juxta Clare, Tilbury Hall 24: 119, 120, 121
 Wakes Colne, Normans Farm 24: 119, 120, 121
 Waltham Abbey, Longpool 30: 221–2
 Weald, South, St Peter's Church 28: 265–6, 265
 Wethersfield, Great Codham Hall 30: 248
 White Notley, church spire 29: 286, 287
 Wimbish, Tiptofts 24: 118–20, 119, 121
 Writtle, King John's Hunting Lodge 24: 226
- medieval/post-medieval
- Litley Park
 Crowgate Cottage 25: 127–8, 128–9
 Littlepark farmhouse 25: 129–31
 Waltham Abbey, Longpool 29: 207
 Weald, South, St Peter's Church 28: 265
 Witham, Chipping Hill Nos 26–28 27: 286
- post-medieval (*general*)
 Bocking, Bradford Street Mill 30: 233–7, 234–5
 Colchester, St Peters House, St Peters Street 30: 213
 Leez Priory, barns 25: 125, 128
- 15th/16th cent.
 Colchester, The Red Lion Hotel 25: 134–59 (inc. illustr.)
 Roxwell, Newland Hall, lodging range 25: 160–73 (inc. illustr.)
- 16th/17th cent.
 Boxted, Boxted Cross Public House 22: 144–5
 Canewdon, Gardners Farm 23: 112
 Cressing, Hungry Hall 28: 162–3
- 17th cent., Cressing Temple, Granary 25: 79, 81, 82, 85, 86, 87, 89–92, 91, 102–3, 104
- 17th/18th cent., Cressing, New House Farm 28: 156, 158–9
- 18th cent.
 Rayleigh, 'Dutch' cottage 22: 127
 Terling Hall Farm, cartlodge 29: 242, 243, 244–5
- 18th/19th cent., Coggeshall, West Street 23: 159, 160, 161
- 19th cent.
 Black Notley, SS Peter and Paul Church 30: 250
 Takeley Railway Station 28: 307, 308, 309
 Wickham Bishops, timber trestle railway viaduct 28: 186
- not precisely dated*
 Barking, West Bank/Highbridge Road, Formula 1 Hotel 27: 263
 Blackwater estuary 24: 193–4; 26: 228, 229
 Chipping Ongar, church spire 29: 286, 287
 Colchester, Bourne Watermill 25: 248
 Horndon-on-the-Hill, High Road, Mayfield Cottage 25: 231
 Maldon, High Street (Post Office) 23: 149, 150, 151
 Navestock, church spire 29: 286, 287
 Upminster, church spire 29: 286, 287
- see also* dendrochronology; oak timberwork; wood remains; woodworking and carpentry

timber-framing *see under* architecture**Tindal, Nicholas (historian)** 24: 157**Tiptofts, Seward's End**

- medieval features
 carpentry 25: 150
 hall with cross-wings 24: 118–20, 119, 121
 moated farmhouse and manor 27: 270; 28: 206, 223

Tiptree, early Bronze Age axe find 28: 273**Tiptree Heath, Gt Totham/Gt Braxted**

- French wars 27: 233
 landscape history 22: 58; 26: 138, 139, 140, 143–4

Tite, William (architect) 30: 252**tithe commutation maps** 25: 219–25**tithe maps**

- general* 29: 297
 Chipping Ongar 1841 30: 176
 Coggeshall, Houchins Farm, 1841 28: 292
 Cressing
 1840 26: 133, 136, 138; 28: 152, 157
 1842 28: 151
 Epping 30: 264
 Foulness Island 30: 230
 Sturmer 29: 296

tokens

- 16th cent., unspecified, Castle Hedingham, Maiden Ley Farm 27: 27
- 16th/17th cent.
 Hans Krauwinkel 27: 52
 Maldon Carmelite Friary 30: 86
- 17th cent., French, Louis XIII, Colchester, Osborne Street 25: 57
- 19th cent., Great Exhibition (1851), Waltham Abbey Gardens 22: 160
- not precisely dated*
 Chelmsford and Essex Museum 24: 221, 222
 Nuremburg, Maldon Carmelite Friary 30: 74, 83, 84, 86, 123

see also trade tokens**toll houses**, poss., 'Dutch' cottage, Rayleigh 22: 130**Tollesbury**

- Bourchier's Hall 26: 145, 148, 154; 28: 231
 Left Decoy Pond, duck decoy pond 28: 193
 Old Hall Marshes
 duck decoy pond 28: 192, 193
 misc. pottery finds 27: 249
 Pennyhole Fleet, duck decoy pond 27: 250, 251
 Rolls Farm
 duck decoy pond 28: 193
 Neolithic Old Land Surface (OLS) 30: 200
 Thistly Road, duck decoy pond 28: 193
 Tollesbury Creek, Iron Age 'red hill' 26: 238, 246
 Wick Marsh 27: 255, 265–6, 273–4
- see also* Nass, The

Tolleshunt, and the Bourchier family 26: 145**Tolleshunt D'Arcy**

- D'Arcy Cottage 30: 216
 Lauriston Farm, duck decoy pond 28: 193
 Skinnerswick Farm during French wars 27: 228
 Wycke Farm, duck decoy pond 28: 193

Tolleshunt Major, Joyce's Farm, duck decoy pond 28: 193**tombs/tombstones**

- Bardfield, Great, St Mary's Church 25: 269
 Bicknacre Priory Church, William Hanningfield 26: 168
 Bradwell-juxta-Coggeshall, Holy Trinity Church 29: 66,

tombs/tombstones (*cont.*)

- Broomfield, St Mary's Church **30**: 250–1
 Colchester, Lexden, Beverley Road, tombstone of Longinus **28**: 217; **29**: 205; **30**: 217
 Dagenham
 St Peter and St Paul Church **26**: 200
 Pilon vault **29**: 253
 Earls Colne, St Andrew's Church **28**: 165, 168, 170, 172–6, 173
 Elmstead, Church of St Anne and St Lawrence **28**: 249
 Felsted, Church of the Holy Cross, churchyard **23**: 93
 Halstead, St Andrew's Parish Church, Bouchier tomb **26**: 152–3, 154
 Hanningfield, West, Church of St Mary and St Edward, Kemble vault **29**: 259
 Hatfield Peverel, St Andrew's Church **26**: 279
 Hempstead, Church of St Andrew, Harvey vault **26**: 226
 Leigh-on-Sea, Church of St Clement **27**: 296
 Ongar, High, Parish Church of St Mary the Virgin **25**: 229
 Spitalfields, Christ Church **29**: 253
 Stebbing, Church of St Mary the Virgin **25**: 251; **28**: 119, 120, 121, 122, 129, 130–1
 Steeple Bumpstead, St Mary's Church **28**: 256
 Stisted, Church of All Saints, 18th/19th cent. **23**: 95
 Walthamstow, St Mary's Church **28**: 256, 257, 258, 259–63
 Willingale, Church of St Andrew and All Saints **21**: 122
 Woodham Walter, medieval grave cover **22**: 170–3, 171; **30**: 186
see also Chancellor, Frederic, *Ancient Sepulchral Monuments of Essex*

topography

- general* **26**: 231
 early planned landscapes in SE Essex **22**: 48, 49
 Harlow **22**: 101
 Heybridge, Langford Road **28**: 12, 16
 Little Park **25**: 119
 Rainham, Football Ground (former) **28**: 93
 Sokens, The (formerly Adulfesness) **27**: 203–6, 204–5
 Springfield, A12 Interchange **24**: 211
 Weald, South, Camp **26**: 53
 Writtle, Birch Spring, Highwood **27**: 1, 5, 6

Toppsfield, The Cottage, 59 The Causeway **30**: 245–7, 246

torcs

- ?Roman, Chigwell **27**: 308, 309
 gold, Bronze Age, Woodham Walter, Oak Farm **23**: 99, 113; **25**: 1–2, 1

Tote/le Clerk family, Colchester office-bearers (14th cent.) **24**: 128, 130, 131

Totham, Great

- Howells Farm
 and Lower Blackwater valley (book review) **29**: 298
 prehistoric features and structures **22**: 148, 154
 medieval silver finger ring **27**: 325, 326
see also Lofts Farm; Slough House Farm; Tiptree Heath

Totham, Little *see* Rook Hall

Tothe family *see* Tote

Tottenham Ferry **23**: 62, 63

see also Abrahams Ferry

Tottenham Mills, River Lea **23**: 57–61, 62

Tovi (Tofig), lord of Waltham **21**: 137

towers

- church
 and the work of F Chancellor **26**: 218
 Asheldham, St Lawrence's Church **21**: 151
 Bardfield, Great **25**: 265, 267, 269

Bardfield Saling, Church of St Peter and St Paul **26**: 224

Blackmore, Church of St Lawrence **26**: 218

Bradfield, St Lawrence's Church **22**: 174

Chesterford, Great, Church of All Saints **24**: 189

Dovercourt, Church of All Saints **23**: 93

Maldon

All Saints' Church, spire **24**: 136–49 (inc. illustr.)

St Mary's Church **30**: 254

Mersea, West, Church of SS Peter and Paul **28**: 255–6, 255

Pitsea, St Michael's Church **28**: 216

Walthamstow, St Mary's Church **28**: 258, 259

Weald, South, St Peter's Church **28**: 263

Writtle, Parish Church of All Saints **26**: 227

town clerks, of Colchester *see* Colchester (medieval period)

trackways

prehistoric (*general*) **26**: 250

Bronze Age, Rainham, Bridge Road **22**: 148, 156

late Bronze Age/early Iron Age, Stansted, Airport Social Club **21**: 135, 136; **25**: 44

Iron Age, Stanway, Church Lane, ditched trackway **23**: 108

late Iron Age, Stansted Airport, Social Club **22**: 159

late Iron Age/early Roman

Colchester, Gosbecks **26**: 262

Heybridge, Langford Road **28**: 21, 23, 24, 27

Roman

Boreham, Great Holts Farm **26**: 247

Kelvedon, High Street, Star and Fleece **29**: 200

Tendring, Hill Farm **29**: 203

medieval, Cressing Temple (poss.) **28**: 218

post-medieval

Colchester, Gosbecks **26**: 261, 262, 263, 264

Frating Green Business Park **26**: 243

Walthamstow, Salisbury Hall Playing Field **25**: 246

not precisely dated

Hatfield Peverel **24**: 193

Shalford **24**: 193

Stanway, Church Lane **23**: 108; **24**: 214–18, 216–17

Sturmer **29**: 293, 294, 295

Writtle, Birch Spring, Highwood **27**: 9

trade

prehistoric **26**: 38

Iron Age, in salt **26**: 68, 75

Roman period

in agricultural produce **28**: 29

in metalwork **30**: 198

woollen trade **26**: 76–7

early Anglo-Saxon **26**: 271; **29**: 184

medieval period

in agricultural produce **27**: 174

expansion in markets **29**: 117

in pottery **26**: 242; **27**: 174

in stone **26**: 227

late medieval/post-medieval, Harwich, in pottery **21**: 86, 90

post-medieval

Baltic timber trade **28**: 186

and brown rat introduction **28**: 297

and Chipping Ongar **29**: 145

from Beaumont Quay **28**: 206, 223

in livestock and butchery **30**: 264, 266

trade tokens

17th cent.

Belchamp St Paul **23**: 137

Colchester, Angel Yard **27**: 52

18th cent., Wethersfield, Great Codham Hall **30**: 249

- trades** *see* armaments manufacture; bone-working; breweries; cutlery industry; employment; gelatine/isinglass; gunpowder manufacture; ironworking; kilns; metalworking; quarrying; salt industry; shoemaking; straw plaiting; textile-working; wheelwrights; woodworking and carpentry
- Tradescant, John**, landscape designer 25: 119; 30: 193
- Trafford, John**, Temple Mills lease 22: 117, 118
- Trafford, Richard**, Temple Mills lease 22: 117
- Trafford family vault, Walthamstow**, St Mary's Church 28: 259
- Trajan, Emperor** *see* coins (Roman)
- Trayherne family**, 17th/18th cent. Waltham Abbey 24: 72
- tree ring dating** *see* dendrochronology
- Trier (Germany)**
Constantinian Aula Palatina (Roman hall) 24: 19; 26: 264
Roman mint 26: 70, 269
- Trinovantes** 21: 143; 22: 3; 27: 339; 28: 29
and Caesar's second invasion 21: 8–9
- Tritton, Purcell Miller (architect)** 30: 254
- Tucker, Samuel (spy in Holland)** 25: 180
- Tufnell, J. J.** 26: 205
farm and lodge, Langleys, Great Waltham 26: 208, 213
- Tuke, Sir Brian (d 1545)**
East Lee manor 21: 54
granted South Weald manor 22: 81
- Tuke family** 21: 54
- Turenne, Marshal** 25: 181
- Turner, Edward**, oil mill, Tottenham Mills 23: 59–60
- Turner, Revd Eric, Diocesan Advisory Committee** 22: 132
- Turner, William**, butcher to Audley End 23: 68
- Turrell, Henry Stein (schoolmaster)** 29: 149, 150
- Tutbury (Staffs)**, medieval barony 30: 146, 148, 151, 152
- Twining, Revd Thomas (1734–1804)**, curate at Fordham (book review) 24: 241–3
- Tyers, Ian**
et al.
'New House Farm and Hungry Hall, Cressing. The disintegration of the Cressing Temple estate or the Great Rebuilding?' 28: 156–64
'The Granary at Cressing Temple' 25: 79–106
- Tyler, S.**, and Wickenden, N. P., 'A late Roman and Saxon settlement at Great Waltham' 27: 84–91
- Tylersset Farm**, medieval settlement, Rayleigh Hills 27: 324
- Tylney, Lord**, of Wanstead House 25: 221
- Tyrell, Sir John Tyssen, MP** 29: 147
- Tyrell family**, Bardfield Saling Church, heraldic tiles 25: 230, 231; 26: 225–6
- Tyssen, Frances John**, and Jeremy's Ferry, River Lea 23: 64
- Tyssen, Francis**, and Jeremy's Ferry, River Lea 23: 63
- Ugley**
Bronze Age hoard 28: 275
placename evidence 24: 153–5
- Ugley Green**, Oak Cottage, Roman ceramic vessel 28: 281
- Uiting**, Church of St Mary 26: 218
- Ulvescroft (Leics)** 28: 131
- Umfraville family**, and Stebbing manors 30: 149–50
- United Land Co. Ltd. of Chelmsford** 25: 199
- Unstan (Orkney)**, late Neolithic wares 22: 8
- Uphall Camp, Ilford**
hillfort 21: 126, 133; 22: 25
Iron Age features 21: 126, 133; 26: 61
Roman structures 21: 133
- Uphill family**, of Dagenham 26: 200
- Upminster**
church spire 29: 286, 287
Corbets Tey/Harwood Hall Lane, late Roman farmstead 28: 101
Horndon/Barking gas pipeline 24: 199
Hunts Hill Farm 29: 208
early Bronze Age features 29: 207
middle Bronze Age features 26: 251
late Bronze Age 23: 108; 24: 195, 207; 25: 252; 28: 101; 29: 194, 207
Plain Ware phase 28: 205, 221; 29: 207
Iron Age features 22: 159; 23: 108; 24: 207; 25: 252; 26: 251–2; 27: 262, 269–70; 28: 101; 29: 194, 207
Roman features 22: 159; 25: 252; 26: 252; 27: 269, 270; 28: 101, 221; 29: 207
Anglo-Saxon features 26: 252; 29: 207
early medieval features 25: 252
Joslin's farm 18th–19th cent. French wars 27: 227
St Mary's Lane, poss. flood meander 30: 210, 216
Sunnings Lane 28: 101
Whitehall Wood, prehistoric features 25: 252; 28: 101
- Upton, Ham House Estate, West Ham** 24: 244
- Upton (Northants)**, Saxon features 29: 57
- Upton Park, West Ham**, Klondyke Avenue (Churston Avenue), Palaeolithic flintwork 28: 267, 269, 270
- Urswick, Sir Thomas (d 1479)**, of Dagenham 26: 200
- Uttlesford**
medieval hundred 25: 277; 27: 340; 29: 115, 116, 118, 119, 120
north-west, Roman jewellery and finds 29: 183, 184
see also Farnham
- Vagrancy Acts (1744)** 27: 232
see also employment
- Valentian, House of** *see* coins (Roman)
- Valognes, Gunnore de** 28: 298
- Valognes, Peter de**, as sheriff of Essex 25: 75
- Vange**
late Saxon to post-medieval metalwork 29: 283, 284
'cold war' anti-aircraft site 30: 207
Phenge, manor of (*alias* Fobbing) 21: 50, 51, 52
Swan Mead School, Late Bronze Age hoard 29: 1–18 (inc. illustr.)
- Varndell, G. L. and Meeks, N. D.**, 'Three Bronze Age torc fragments from Woodham Walter' 25: 1–2
- Varty, Robert**, Essex Radical 23: 87, 88
- vaults** *see* tombs/tombstones
- Velletri (Italy)**, Museo Capitolare 29: 142
- Venions, Ranulf de** 28: 142
- Venn, Tim**, architect 30: 250
- Vere family (earls of Oxford)**
Aubrey de (1st Earl d 1194) 21: 48
Aubrey de (2nd Earl d 1214) 26: 129, 130
John de (12th Earl executed 1462) 21: 106
John de (13th Earl d 1513) 21: 106; 28: 170
John de (15th Earl d 1539) 28: 170
Montchensi, Dionysia de (d 1313, wife of Hugh de Vere) 27: 300; 28: 131
Richard de (11th Earl d 1417) 28: 175
Robert de (5th Earl d 1296) 28: 175
Robert de, Duke of Ireland (9th Earl d 1392) 26: 150, 152
Segeaux, Alice (wife of Richard, 11th Earl d 1451) 28: 175

Vere family (earls of Oxford) (cont.)

Thomas de (8th Earl d 1371) 28: 175
and Earls Colne 28: 167, 170, 172, 173, 174–5, 176
and St Lawrence's Church, Ridgewell, lost chapel 27:
299–300

Great Maplestead manors 29: 233

Verlander, Jacob (Colchester landowner) 27: 241

Vermuyden, Cornelius, Canvey Island 22: 129

Vertue, John, MP for Colchester (late 15th cent.) 21: 106

Verulam Hills Field, Verulamium (Herts), Roman
building 26: 266, 267

Verulamium

dyke system 21: 142, 143

King Harry Lane cemetery 21: 14, 17; 22: 41; 26: 270

Vervoz (Belgium), Roman structure 26: 265, 266

Vespasian, Emperor *see* coins (Roman)

vessel glass

late Iron Age, Stanway Hall Farm 24: 206, 207

late Iron Age/Roman, Kelvedon, High Street, Lawson Villas
28: 211

Roman

Billericay, School 21: 38

Boreham, Bull's Lodge Farm 24: 16, 17–18

Colchester

Angel Yard 27: 73

Kirkee McMunn barracks, tettiin 29: 266, 268

Osborne Street 25: 58

medieval/post-medieval, Maldon Carmelite Friary (Façon
de Venise) 30: 123, 124, 138

post-medieval

Chipping Ongar, Pleasance car park 30: 174

Colchester

Angel Yard 27: 73

Westway/Sheepen Place 29: 199

Helions Bumpstead, Boblow, 'Black' glass wine bottle
24: 191

Leytonstone, Thorne Close Avenue Estate 28: 301, 302,
304

Maldon, Carmelite Friary 30: 84, 123, 124

Stebbing, Church of St Mary the Virgin 28: 122

Stebbingford 27: 126, 156

Waltham Abbey, Sun Street 26: 123

not precisely dated

Castle Hedingham, Maiden Ley Farm 27: 33

Chesterford, Great, Ickleton Road 21: 17

vessels**ceramic****chafing dishes**

Chelmsford 30: 63–4

Maldon Carmelite Friary 30: 63–4, 77

chamber pots 28: 301, 303

flower pots

Chipping Ongar, Pleasance car park 30: 168

Maldon Carmelite Friary 30: 63, 65, 66, 98, 111

spouted beakers, Roman 28: 281–2, 281

teawares, Maldon Carmelite Friary 30: 88, 111

***see also* pottery**

copper alloy, Laver, High, miniature tripod 30: 197

pewter, Pleshey, Back Lane, Hill House (chalice) 28: 185
stone (poss.), Stebbingford 27: 154

Victoria County History 24: 243; 26: 202

Colchester (review) 26: 289–90

Dagenham 26: 203

J. H. Round and 24: 240; 29: 155, 158, 170; 30: 144

and manorial descents 30: 144–5

Victoria Cross, Essex holders (book reviews) 24: 244; 28:
316–17

Victoria Land and Settlement Company, Leytonstone
28: 298

Vieuxpont, Robert de, and 13th cent. royal forest 26: 129,
130

Vikings 24: 157; 26: 288; 27: 202

in Essex, 871–917 27: 92–101; 28: 183, 311

Arkesden 28: 183

Benfleet, South, High Street, poss. camp 23: 101

Maldon 23: 20, 22; 26: 288

Shoeburyness camp 22: 55; 29: 202

villas**Roman**

Boreham, Great Holts Farm (poss.) 23: 99, 100

Brightlingsea

Moverons Farm, 'Noah's Ark' 27: 311, 319

nr Springmead, Ladysmith Avenue 26: 242

Chadwell St Mary, County Primary School 29: 48

Chignall Hall 23: 39, 49; 30: 275–6

Coggeshall

Coggeshall House/Brooklands (poss.) 21: 129

'The Lawns' (poss.) 26: 100, 101

Colchester, Kirkee McMunn barracks (poss.) 29: 268

Cromwell (Notts) 25: 237

Dunmow, Great

Bigods Hall (poss.) 21: 125

Church End (poss.) 28: 47

Merks Hill Farm (poss.) 28: 47

Estrées-sur-Noye (France) 26: 265

Felsted, Sugar Beet Factory (probable) 27: 262, 264

Hallingbury, Little, South House Farm 22: 155

Halstead 22: 145

Harlow 29: 199

Langford 25: 236, 237

Neerharen-Rekem (Germany) 26: 264, 265

Star (Somerset) 27: 33

Tey, Great, Warren's Farm 28: 227; 29: 213

Wendens Ambo 25: 239, 243–5, 244

Writtle, near Mill Green (poss.) 27: 3

Villiers, George, Duke of Buckingham 25: 119

Vindonissa (Switzerland), legionary fortress, *mansio* 23:
122, 123

vineyards, in Essex 21: 48

Vitruvius 29: 266

votive offerings

Belgic, Asheldham Camp (poss.) 22: 14

Belgic/early Roman, Harlow Temple 21: 126, 133

Roman

Angel Yard 27: 37, 70, 71

Borcham, Bull's Lodge Farm (poss.) 24: 16, 17

Harlow 26: 266

Wanborough (Surrey) 26: 266

Witham, Ivy Chimneys 26: 267; 27: 20

Wadham, Sir Nicholas, and foundation of Wadham
College, Oxford 26: 274

Wakelin family vault, Walthamstow, St Mary's Church 28:
260

Wakering, Domesday manors of 22: 53

Wakering, Great 26: 24; 28: 1–11 (inc. illustr.)

general, early planned landscape 22: 55

Pleistocene (Ice Age) deposits 28: 1, 3

prehistoric features (*general*) 28: 1, 3–5, 7, 8, 9

Neolithic features 28: 1, 9

Wakering, Great (*cont.*)

- Middle Bronze Age features **28**: 1, 3–4, 9, 10
- Iron Age, coinage finds **26**: 75
- late Iron Age/Roman features **28**: 5, 7, 9
- Anglo-Saxon features **28**: 5, 7, 10
- medieval and later features **28**: 1, 5, 7, 8, 10
- undated features **28**: 7–9
- Alexandra Road **28**: 3, 11
 - Bronze Age to Roman features **26**: 243–4
 - WW2 gun emplacement **26**: 244; **28**: 1, 10
- Oxenham Farm
 - red hill (poss.) **22**: 153
 - Roman pottery and briquetage **23**: 112; **29**: 213
- Poynters Lane (north of), prehistoric to Roman finds **27**: 248
- St Nicholas Church
 - land adjacent, Roman/Saxon settlement **30**: 210, 214
 - porch repairs **30**: 252

Wakering, Little

- 19th cent. tithe commutation maps **25**: 222
- Abbotts Hall, restoration **21**: 133

Wakes Colne

- Bretts Farm, enclosure **27**: 252
- church plate of **24**: 150
- Crepping Hall **26**: 272
- Lane Farm
 - Roman metal and pottery finds **28**: 182
 - misc. medieval and post-medieval pottery **28**: 182
- Normans Farm (now Normandy Hall), 14th cent. hall
 - with cross-wings **24**: 119, 120, 121; **28**: 240–3, 242

Walden (Herts), and Vikings **27**: 93**Walden, Little**

- late Saxon metalwork **28**: 182–3, 183
- Cloptons
 - poss. moated site **21**: 122
 - timber-framed house **21**: 122

Walden Abbey **27**: 273; **30**: 129

- and College of St Mark, Audley End **26**: 276
- foundation of **25**: 113
- medieval chronicle **24**: 157

Walden Castle, built **25**: 113**Wale, Mr.**, Earls Colne Priory **28**: 172, 179n18**Waleram, John son of (Domesday tenant)** **25**: 75**Walford, Thomas**, map (1803) **27**: 265**Walker, Helen**

- et al.*, 'Harwich; its archaeological potential as revealed in excavations at George Street and Church Street' **21**: 57–91
- on Old Harlow marketplace pottery assemblage **22**: 108–12
- 'Pottery from a possible Late Medieval Kiln Dump at 77 High Road, Rayleigh' **21**: 92–102

Walker, John, 'A lodging range at Newland Hall, Roxwell, Essex' **25**: 160–73**Walker, Ralph S.**, (ed.) *Thomas Twining 1734–1804: The Record of a Tranquil Life* (book review) **24**: 241–3**Walkers' maps**

- Chelmsford (1591) **23**: 103; **29**: 197
- Faulkner's Hall (1623) **29**: 229
- Fryerning (1601) **26**: 274
- Ingatstone Hall (1605) **30**: 191
- Moulsham Hall (1591) **30**: 191
- Old Thorndon Hall (1598) **30**: 191
- Terling (1597) **28**: 240

wall paintings

- Ashampstead (Berks), St Clement's Church **29**: 140, 144
- Bapchild Church (Kent) **29**: 141
- Belchamp Walter, St Mary's Church **29**: 137
- Bradwell-juxta-Coggeshall, Holy Trinity Church **29**: 65, 89, 105–10, 106–7
- Tey, Little, Church of St James the Less **29**: 136–44, 138–43
- Wenham, Little (Suffolk) **29**: 142, 143, 144

Wallace, Colin, et al., 'Salvage Recording of Iron Age and Roman remains at Ickleton Road, Great Chesterford' **21**: 11–18**Wallasea Island** **26**: 169, 170; **29**: 115**Wallbury Camp (fort), Great Hallingbury** **21**: 8; **26**: 61**Waller, William Chapman**, on local history **24**: 151, 152; **26**: 199**Wallfleet**, identity of **26**: 168–70, 169**Wallis, Steven**

- and Brooks, Howard, 'Recent Archaeological Work in Great Chesterford' **22**: 38–45
- and Waughman, M., *Archaeology and the Landscape in the Lower Blackwater valley* (book review) **29**: 298

Walpole, Horace, on R. Nugent of Gosfield Hall **25**: 186, 187, 188, 190**Waltham**

- medieval hundred **29**: 118, 119
- see also* Sewardstone; Sewardstone Mills

Waltham Abbey: Augustinian Priory (later Abbey)

- original foundation **24**: 69
- post-Conquest re-foundation **22**: 160; **24**: 69, 75; **25**: 229; **29**: 207
- and Epping **25**: 228; **29**: 116, 117; **30**: 262
- Netteswellbury manor **28**: 237
- Abbey Church **23**: 108; **24**: 201; **26**: 252
 - dissolution inventory **24**: 80
 - pre-Conquest stone churches **21**: 127, 137; **22**: 149, 159; **24**: 201
 - pre-Conquest timber church **24**: 201
- Abbey Farm (now Countryside Centre) **25**: 229–30
- Abbey Gardens House
 - Anglo-Saxon fastener find **25**: 246
 - moated site **30**: 202
 - proposed new Parish Centre **25**: 246
 - stone-vaulted cellar **25**: 246
- Abbey Mead **24**: 207
- building I (Veresmead), oven **24**: 80
- Eppingbury estate **30**: 262
- Grange Yard (Abbey Farmhouse) **24**: 207
- Monastic Grange, Abbey gardens **21**: 127, 137; **22**: 159–60; **23**: 146
- and Weald, South (Camp) **26**: 45
- History of Waltham Abbey* (1655) (Fuller) **26**: 192

Waltham Abbey/Waltham Holy Cross*general*

- Crawter's mapping (1820s) **24**: 70, 76; **25**: 221
- manorial history **24**: 69–71, 73
 - water mills **24**: 71, 73
 - misc. prehistoric to Roman finds **27**: 248
- Bakers Entry **24**: 70, 71, 73, 80
- Baptist chapel sites *see* Church Street (No. 7) and Paradise Row (*below*)
- Boars Head (later the Ship Inn) **24**: 71–3, 76, 84
- Church Street **24**: 69–113 (inc. illustr.)
 - prehistoric features **24**: 92, 93
 - Bronze Age **24**: 93, 94

Waltham Abbey/Waltham Holy Cross, Church Street (cont.)

- Roman features **24**: 75–6, 80, 94; **26**: 105
 Anglo-Saxon features **24**: 81, 85, 90, 94–5
 poss. structures **24**: 85
 medieval features **24**: 75, 81, 85–90
 chalk-built ('clunch') structure **24**: 87–9, 93, 95
 structures (poss.) **24**: 85, 90
 post-medieval structures **24**: 76, 81, 82, 84, 89, 95
 No. 6 **24**: 69, 74–81, 75, 77–9
 ovens (poss. town bakery) **24**: 69, 76–81, 77–9, 89, 95, 111
 Ritz Motors Garage site **24**: 69, 73
 No. 6A **24**: 81–4, 82–4, 90
 'The Lawn' (later Lawns Hotel) **24**: 69, 73, 82, 84
 No. 7 (Baptist chapel) **22**: 160; **24**: 69, 73–4, 87, 93
 animal bones from **24**: 109–10
 artefacts (*general*) **24**: 76, 104–9 (inc. illustr.)
 pottery from **24**: 75, 76, 78, 80, 81, 84, 85, 93–4, 95–104
 (inc. illustr.)
 Vicarage Garden
 Saxon child burials **26**: 252
 'Deanes House' **26**: 252
 misc. structures **24**: 201
 see also Abbey Church (*above*)
 Cornmill Stream **22**: 159–60; **23**: 142–6, 143, 144, 145; **24**: 69, 85, 89, 90; **29**: 207; **30**: 212, 221
 Eldeworth (old enclosure) **22**: 160; **24**: 93, 94, 111; **26**: 105, 123
 'Harold's Bridge' **29**: 214
 Highbridge Street
 Almshouses **23**: 109
 Royal Ordnance Works *see* below
 Leverton Way **24**: 69, 70, 73
 Lippitts Hill, wartime artillery site **30**: 208
 Longpool, as navigable route **29**: 195, 207; **30**: 212, 221–2
 Orchard Gardens (near Townmead), medieval (poss.) bone weaving implement **27**: 249
 Paradise Row, Baptist chapel **24**: 73, 74
 Powdermill Lane, mill stone **27**: 249
 Romelands **24**: 201
 Royal Ordnance Works (Royal Gunpowder Factory) **25**: 254, 256–7; **27**: 259, 260, 274; **28**: 198–9, 200, 315; **29**: 190; **30**: 212, 226
 17th to 19th cent. features **26**: 246
 Washing House, Quinton Hill **28**: 225–6
 see also Enfield Lock
 Sun Street **24**: 71
 No. 3b **24**: 93
 Nos 1–5 **26**: 105–25 (inc. illustr.)
 Roman features **23**: 109; **26**: 105, 107, 108, 111, 115, 116, 123
 Anglo-Saxon features **26**: 105, 113
 medieval features **23**: 109; **26**: 105–11, 108–9, 113, 114, 115, 116–17, 118–25
 Ditch 180 **26**: 107, 123–4, 125
 mortar **27**: 324–5, 325
 post-medieval features **26**: 111, 113, 114, 115, 119, 123
 town bakery site **24**: 71, 90, 95
 see also Church Street (No. 6) *above*
 Upper Cob Field, Roman artefacts **23**: 109
 Veresmead **24**: 80
 geophysical survey **29**: 214
 Water Street (later Church Street) **24**: 71
 see also Copped Hall; Sewardstone

Waltham, Great

- almshouses **26**: 212
 Curate's House, work of F Chancellor **26**: 216–17
 Dickeymoors, late Roman and Saxon settlement **27**: 84–91
 (inc. illustr.)
 Langleys, farm and lodge for J. J. Tufnell (F Chancellor) **26**: 208, 213
 medieval manor **25**: 113, 115, 119
 and vineyard **21**: 48
 WW2 GHQ Line **27**: 274
see also Absol Park; Broads Green; Litley Park; Pleshey Great Park

Waltham, Little

- middle Iron Age settlement **22**: 165; **25**: 12; **28**: 17, 50, 52, 54, 90
 pottery **26**: 66
 Roman settlement **27**: 90
 Little Waltham Hall, middle to late Iron Age settlement **25**: 239, 242
 St Martin's Church **26**: 218

Waltham Abbey Historical Society **24**: 69, 85, 90–4**Waltham Parks** *see* Pleshey Great Park; Pleshey Little Park**Walthamstow**

- Boundary Road Estate, misc. structures and WW2 balloon shed **24**: 201
 Forest Road (No. 312), post-medieval farmstead **24**: 201
 former Sidney Chaplin School **24**: 201
 Low Hall Depot, medieval moated manor and features **26**: 239, 246
 St Mary's Church **28**: 257, 258
 medieval church **28**: 256–9
 post-medieval floors **28**: 259
 vaults and coffin burials **28**: 256, 257, 258, 259–63, 260–1
 Salisbury Hall Playing Field **25**: 246

Walthamstow Mills, River Lea **23**: 61–2**Walton Hall** **27**: 206, 207**Walton-on-the-Naze (formerly Walton le Soken)**

- and the Dutch wars **25**: 179
 WW2 defences **27**: 275
see also Sokens, The (*Adulfesness (Aeldufesnasa)*)

Waltons, Little *see* Steeple Bumpstead**Wanborough (Surrey)**, Green Lane, Roman building **24**: 20; **26**: 265, 266, 267**Wanstead estate**, and Catherine Long **25**: 221**Wanstead House**, demolished 19th cent. **25**: 289**Warbeck, Perkin** **30**: 178**Ward, Jennifer C.**

- Essex gentry and the county community in the 14th century* (book review) **23**: 170, 171–2
 'Peasants in Essex, c. 1200–c. 1340: the influences of landscape and lordship' **29**: 115–21
 'Sir John de Coggeshale: an Essex Knight of the Fourteenth Century' **22**: 61–6
 'Wealth and Family in Early Sixteenth Century Colchester' **21**: 110–17

Ward, Joseph, Colchester landowner **27**: 240, 243**Ward, Ralph (W. Donyland lord of manor)** **27**: 239, 241, 244**Ware River** **23**: 57

see also Lea, River

Warrenne, William de, 6th Earl of Surrey (d 1240) **26**: 129**Warin atte Welle**, Colchester town clerk **24**: 128, 131

wars

- 12th cent., French wars 27: 195
 13th cent.
 Barons' War 27: 197; 30: 152
 French wars 26: 127; 27: 194, 195, 196, 197
 14th cent.
 French wars 22: 63, 64, 65; 25: 193; 26: 146–50
 see also Bouchier family (John, second lord)
 Scottish wars 22: 63; 24: 122; 26: 153
 15th cent., Wars of the Roses 30: 146, 149, 152
 17th cent.
 Anglo-Dutch wars 22: 122; 23: 57
 First Dutch War 25: 175
 Second Dutch War (1665–7) 25: 175, 193–4
 Third Dutch War (1672–4) 25: 178–80
 18th/19th cent.
 French wars
 and agriculture 22: 189; 26: 136–8; 27: 239, 244
 and Chelmsford 26: 292; 28: 315
 and enclosure acts 27: 239
 and Foulness farms 28: 225
 and Gosfield Hall 25: 189
 Harwich defences
 Bathside Battery 22: 153; 23: 104–5, 104; 25:
 193–217 *passim*
 Beacon Hill fort 29: 211–12
 poor women's employment 27: 226–36
see also Civil War, English; Cold War; Crusades; Hundred
 Years' War; World Wars

Warwick, Lady, and the 'Dunmow Progressives' 24: 244

Washington, Thomas, Colchester will (1579) 22: 98

Wasketts, Great, Basildon

- I: Bronze Age hoard 29: 16
 II: Bronze Age hoard 26: 259; 29: 16

water meadows

- Coggeshall Abbey 26: 234
 Sible Hedingham 26: 233, 234

water mills 30: 273

- Bourne, Colchester 25: 248
 Harlowbury, post-medieval 22: 149, 155
 Temple Mills, Leyton 22: 115, 116, 117, 118, 119
 Waltham Abbey 24: 71, 73

water supplies and water management

- Anglian Water mains replacement schemes, Gosfield/
 Colne Engaine/Bardfield Saling/Halstead 23:
 137–42, 138–42
 Blackwater, River 26: 234
 Colchester, Gosbecks 26: 261, 262, 263; 30: 216
 Colne, River 26: 233, 234
 East London Waterworks Company 22: 119; 23: 60, 62,
 63
 Essex Water Company, Brentwood Pipeline 23: 92
 Maplestead, Great, pipeline 28: 222
 Ongar sewerage scheme (Thames Water), Two Brewers to
 Stanford Rivers 23: 131–7, 132–6
 Pant, River 26: 234
 Rainham, Ingrebourne river 26: 254
 Severn Trent Water (STW) Pipeline, Stanford le Hope
 and Mucking 26: 255
 Stisted Reservoir 29: 212
 Ter river and Leez Priory 25: 116; 26: 234
 Weald, South, Camp 26: 45
 Woodham Walter Hall 30: 182–6, 185, 189, 191–5
see also wells

Waterbeach (Cams), Priory 27: 300

waterfronts

- Roman, Colchester, St Peters House, St Peters Street 30:
 210, 213
 Roman or later, Chelmsford, Kings Head Meadow 22: 149,
 152
 medieval/post-medieval
 Barking, West Bank/Highbridge Road, Formula 1 Hotel
 27: 263
 Waltham Abbey
 Cornmill Stream 30: 221
 Longpool 29: 195, 207; 30: 212, 221–2
 post-medieval
 Beaumont Quay 28: 200, 206, 223, 224
 Colchester, Hythe Quay 27: 271
 Harlow Wharf, The Old Barn 27: 257, 258
 Mistley, Maltings No. 1 27: 256–7, 257; 29: 190, 212
 Woolwich, North, Royal Docks Drainage Scheme 26:
 245

Waterhouse, Revd Thomas, of New England, Colchester
 and Ipswich 26: 290–1

Watkin, Brenda, 'The buildings of Littley Park' 25: 125–33

Watkin, Elphin, 'The spire of All Saints' Church, Maldon'
 24: 136–49

Watkinson, Rev. R., of Earls Colne 28: 178

Watkinson, Samuel, Black Notley farmer 27: 228

wattle and daub

- early medieval 24: 118
 medieval 27: 177
 Heybridge Hall 29: 237
 Springfield/Boreham A12 Interchange 30: 25
 Stansted Airport, Roundwood site 27: 176
 Stebbingford 27: 116, 171
 Witham, Newland Street Nos 126–128 27: 282
 medieval/post-medieval, Witham, Chipping Hill Nos 26–28
 27: 286
 post-medieval, Waltham Abbey, Church Street 24: 76
 16th cent. (poss.), Canewdon, Gardners Farm 23: 112
 17th cent., Crassing Temple, Granary 25: 81
not precisely dated
 Hatfield Peverel, Sandford Quarry 27: 15, 20
 Stebbingford 23: 100
see also daub; stake-and-wattle construction
- Waughman, M. and Wallis, Steven**, *Archaeology and the
 Landscape in the Lower Blackwater valley* (book
 review) 29: 298

Weald, South

- 19th cent. tithe map 25: 223
 Camp
 analytical survey 26: 40–6 (inc. illustr.), 51
 Neolithic/early Bronze Age features 26: 60, 63–4
 late Iron Age features 22: 157; 26: 40, 43–5, 44, 53–64
 (inc. illustr.)
 Roman period 26: 43–5, 44
 Castra Exploratorum 26: 40
 medieval period 26: 55, 62–3
 woodland and deer parkland 26: 44, 45, 53, 60
 post-medieval period, parkland and quarrying 26: 44,
 45–6, 53, 60
 WW2 training area 26: 42, 43, 46, 53, 55, 60, 61, 64
 South Weald Cricket Club 26: 46, 53
 The Golden Fleece Inn, Brook Street *see under* Brentwood
 Lincolns, Lincolns Lane, medieval kitchen 26: 188, 189;
 28: 113, 114
 manor of 22: 81
 St Peter's Church 28: 262, 263–6, 264, 265

Weald, South (*cont.*)

- Weald Hall
 former kitchen garden 27: 272
 parkland 26: 46; 27: 272
 demolished 25: 289; 26: 60
see also Brentwood
- Wealden buildings** *see under* architecture (public and commercial)
- weapons** *see* arrowheads; artillery; chapes; crossbow
 boltheads/bolts; scabbards; shield fittings;
 spearheads; swords
- Weaver, Leonard**, on Harwich history 26: 195
- weaving** *see* textile-working
- Webb** *see* Chapman and Webb
- Wedgwood, Josiah**, and J. H. Round 29: 155
- Wedmore, Treaty of** 27: 93, 94
- Weeley, Green Lane**, misc. pottery 25: 248
- Weeley Heath**, bypass and Roman/medieval sites recorded
 22: 152; 25: 248
- Wegg, George**, Colchester attorney (late 18th cent.) 24: 241
- Welle** *see* Warin atte Welle
- Wellesley, Long (nephew of Duke of Wellington)** 25:
 221
- wells**
 prehistoric (*general*), Grays Thurrock, William Edwards
 School (poss.) 29: 19, 21, 24
 Iron Age, Upminster, Hunts Hill Farm 26: 251, 252; 27:
 270
- Roman
 Abridge, London, Little 22: 149–50
 Billericay, School 21: 22, 26–7, 45
 Boreham, Great Holts Farm 26: 247
 Braintree, George Yard, Braintree Youth Club 24: 27
 Heybridge
 Elms Farm 26: 250
 Langford Road 28: 21, 23, 24, 27, 29
 plant and insect remains 28: 23, 40–4
 Hornchurch, South, Rainham Road 30: 215
 Upminster, Hunts Hill Farm 22: 159; 27: 270; 29: 207
- Anglo-Saxon
 Totham, Great, Slough House Farm 21: 126–7, 132
 Upminster, Hunts Hill Farm 26: 252
- medieval
 Colchester, Angel Yard 27: 60
 Kelvedon, Church Street, The Gardens Bungalow 29:
 200
- Maldon
 Carmelite Friary 30: 60
 High Street (Post Office), cess-pit 23: 147–52,
 147–8, 150–2
 Saffron Walden, Nos 33–35 High Street (prob.) 29: 128
- post-medieval (*general*)
 Maldon High Street, King's Head 27: 220–2
 Waltham Abbey, Church Street (? cess-pit) 24: 84
- 18th/19th cent., Hadstock, Church of St Botolph 24: 191
- 19th cent.
 Chipping Ongar, Cock Tavern (poss.) 22: 143
 Epping, Nos 237–255 High Street 29: 199
 Stock, Pottery House 24: 192–3
 Waltham Abbey, Sun Street 26: 105, 111
 Weald, South, Weald Country Park 27: 272
- not precisely dated*
 Birchanger, Woodside Industrial Park (poss.) 24: 202
 Braintree, Rifle Hill 30: 222
 Chesterford, Great, Church of All Saints 26: 226

- Chesterford, Little, Church of St Mary the Virgin 26: 227
 Upminster, Hunts Hill Farm 25: 252
 Waltham Abbey, Sun Street 26: 105, 106, 107, 111, 124
- Wells, H. G.**, and Little Easton 24: 244
- Wells, William Collings (Chelmsford brewer)** 26: 292
- Welwyn (Herts)**
 Roman burials 28: 282
see also Dicket Mead
- Wendens Ambo**
 Iron Age features 22: 26, 31; 25: 239, 243, 245
 Roman period 27: 34
 enclosure/structure 27: 20
 villa complex 25: 239, 243–5, 244
 Little Wendens deserted medieval village 25: 243
 1814 Enclosure Act 25: 219
 WW2 GHQ Line 27: 274
 Ship Street, Shiptons Farm (extended intruded cross-
 passage) 22: 180, 181
- Wendon Lofts**
 1824 Enclosure Act 25: 219
see also Duddenhoe, manor of
- Wenham, Little (Suffolk)**, Church wall painting 29: 142,
 143, 144
- Wennington**
 A13 survey and road improvement 27: 262
 prehistoric to Roman features 23: 100; 24: 197; 26: 240
 medieval manor of 22: 68
- Wentworth, Sir John**, builds Gosfield Hall 25: 185
- Wessex, Earl of** *see* Harold, Earl (later King)
- West Ham** *see* Ham, West
- West, John (coach proprietor, Chipping Ongar)** 29: 145,
 148
- West, Thomas (tallow-chandler, Stratford Broadway)**
 29: 145
- Westcliff**, architects in 24: 168
- Western, Charles Callis, MP** 23: 171; 29: 147
- Western, Rev. Thomas**, and Hungry Hall, Cressing 28:
 160–1
- Westley (formerly West Lee) Hall** 21: 52
- Westley Heights, Langdon Hills Country Park** 21: 52
- Westminster Abbey**
 St Martin-le-Grand and St Mary's, Maldon 28: 142–50
 (inc. illustr.)
 and Thundersley and Hadleigh 27: 323–4
- Westminster Domesday**, and Thundersley and Hadleigh
 27: 323–4
- Weston, Richard**, Colchester will (1541) 22: 93
- Wethersfield**
 Great Codham Hall 28: 228, 243–5, 244
 manorial chapel 30: 248–9, 248
 medieval estate 22: 61, 62, 63, 64, 65
- Wharton, Henry (historian)**, *Anglia Sacra* (1691) 24: 160,
 163
- wheat remains**
 Asheldham Camp 22: 32
 Chadwell St Mary County Primary School 29: 55, 56
 Chipping Ongar, Pleasance car park 30: 159
 Waltham Abbey, Sun Street 26: 121–2, 123
- wheelwrights**, Tey, Great, Cob Cottage, High Street 29: 185
- Wheely, John**, late 17th cent. owner, Colchester Castle 24:
 235, 236
- whetstones**
 medieval, Orsett causewayed enclosure 26: 227
 post-medieval, Maldon Carmelite Friary 30: 119, 120
- Whilton Lodge, Whilton (Northants)** 26: 215

White Notley

- Roman cremation burial **24**: 209
- church spire **29**: 286, 287
- Knights Templar demesne farm **28**: 151, 154
- landscape history **26**: 133–7 (inc. illustr.)
- Rev. Thomas Twining as Vicar (late 18th cent.) **24**: 242
- Anglian Water pipeline renewal **24**: 209

White Roding *see* Roding, White**White, William (architect)**

- St Giles' Church Gt Maplestead, restoration **30**: 251
- St Mary's Church, Hawkwell **29**: 255, 258

Whitehall Palace **25**: 175, 182**Whitgift, Archbishop John** **22**: 97; **30**: 278**Whithed, Robert**, Colchester will (1502) **22**: 92**Whitmore, Capt. George, RE**, Harwich defences **25**: 198**Whitmore, Frank (architect)** **24**: 168, 184**Wicken Bonhunt**

- St Helen's Chapel **30**: 249
- Saxon inhumation cemetery **25**: 239, 245
- Saxon settlement **25**: 239, 243, 245; **27**: 340
- medieval structure **27**: 175, 177

Wickenden, N. P.

- The temple and other sites in the north-eastern sector of Caesaromagus* (book review) **24**: 239
- and Tyler, S., 'A late Roman and Saxon settlement at Great Waltham' **27**: 84–91

Wickford

- late Bronze Age finds **29**: 16
- Roman landscape evolution **22**: 48, 52
- A130 By-pass, prehistoric site **26**: 240
- Sewage Works, cremation evidence **29**: 210–11
- Station Road, Berne Hall **30**: 216
- The Broadway, rear of The Castle public house **29**: 203–4

Wickham Bishops

- 19th cent. tithe commutation maps **25**: 222
- Church **29**: 94
- metalwork hoards I and II **29**: 2
- Sparkey Cottage, Mope Lane, poss. Iron Age site evidence **29**: 210
- timber trestle railway viaduct **28**: 186

Wickham St Paul's, medieval assarting **29**: 116**Wickhambrook (Suffolk)**, Giffords Hall **25**: 156–7, 157**Wicks, James**, 19th cent. parliamentary candidate **23**: 86, 87**Wid, River** **28**: 278**Widdington**

- 19th cent. tithe map **25**: 223
- Prior's Hall Farm and Barn
- medieval pottery **22**: 142
- porches **25**: 111

Widdington Hall, poss. court hall **22**: 82**Wigborough, Great**, Red Hill 147 (Rabbit Hill at Abbot's Hall) **26**: 65, 69–71, 70, 76**Wiggs, Ralph**, 18th cent. Waltham Abbey **24**: 72**Wight, Isle of** **29**: 281**Wigingamere (Saxon burh)** **27**: 96, 97, 340**Wiglaf, King of the Mercians** **27**: 92**Wilbraham, Thomas**, lease of Tottenham Mills **23**: 57**Wilburton (Cambs)**

- late Bronze Age metalwork phase
- Boreham (poss.) **22**: 139
- Harlow, Old, Gilden Way **21**: 119
- Ugley **28**: 275

Wild, James William (architect) **29**: 258–9**wildlife**

- birds of prey and dovescotes **28**: 295, 297

Weald, South, Camp **26**: 46**Wilford family** **24**: 151**Wilkinson, T. J. and Murphy, P. L.**, *The archaeology of the Essex Coast vol 1: the Hullbridge survey* (book review) **27**: 337–8**William I (the Conqueror), King** **28**: 142**William I ('the Lion'), King of Scotland** **26**: 171**William of Boulogne, Count (King Stephen's younger son)** **28**: 144**William of Hastings (steward to Henry II)** **22**: 115**William of Orange** **25**: 181**William Rufus**, grants church at Sampford **25**: 271**Williams, Ann**, 'The Vikings in Essex, 871–917' **27**: 92–101**Williams, I. L.**, 'The life and times of a rural schoolmaster: Richard Stokes of Ongar Academy' **29**: 145–54**Williams, J. D.**

- 'The noble household as a unit of consumption: the Audley End experience, 1765–1797' **23**: 67–78
- 'The noble household as a unit of employment: Audley End, 1755–1797' **24**: 164–7

Williams, Lloyd, of Grays, archaeologist **26**: 196**Williamson, Sir Joseph**, private secretary, later Sec. of State **25**: 175–6, 177, 178, 179, 180, 181, 182**Willingale**

- Birds Green Lane, Shellow Bridge, late Bronze Age pottery **28**: 222

Church of St Andrew and All Saints **21**: 122**Willingale Doe**, 19th cent. tithe commutation **25**: 220**Willingham (Cambs)**, 16th cent. wills **22**: 87**Willis, William, QC, MP** **23**: 84–5**Wimbish**

- 19th cent. tithe mapping **25**: 224
- Parsonage Farm, moated site: medieval features **27**: 266
- see also* Seward's End; Tiptofts, Swards End

Wimborne (Dorset), and the Saxon kings **27**: 96**Wimpole (Cambs)**, Dutch Elm Disease **25**: 119**Winchester (Hants)**, Winnall Down **25**: 262**Winchester, bishops of** *see* Andrewes, Launcelot**Windmill Field** *see* Broomfield**windmills**

- Bardfield, Great **23**: 95, 96
- Barling, Smock Mill **23**: 161–5, 162–4
- Bentley, Great, Sturrick Farm (poss.) **28**: 195, 196; **29**: 188
- Bentley, Little, poss. **29**: 188
- Boreham, Bulls Lodge Quarry **27**: 263
- Boreham Airfield **28**: 206, 216
- Helions Bumpstead (poss.) **22**: 145, 146
- Prittlewell Camp (poss.) **30**: 230
- Sturmer (poss.) **22**: 145
- Terling (poss.) **25**: 236, 237

window glass

- Roman, Boreham, Bull's Lodge Farm **24**: 17, 18
- medieval

Abberton, Church of St Andrew **24**: 188Asheldham, St Lawrence's Church **21**: 148Bradwell-juxta-Coggeshall, Holy Trinity Church **29**: 65, 88, 89, 90, 91, 99Harlow, Old, Market Street **22**: 103, 112Maldon Carmelite Friary **30**: 92–3Stebbing, Church of St Mary the Virgin **25**: 251

medieval/post-medieval

Brightlingsea, Moverons Farm **27**: 317Sampford, Great, St Michael's Church **25**: 275, 278

window glass, medieval/post-medieval (*cont.*)

Stebbing, Church of St Mary the Virgin **28**: 122, 123, 129, 130, 131

post-medieval

Harlow, Old, Market Street **22**: 105, 112

Harwich **21**: 89

Maldon Carmelite Friary **30**: 92–3

Woodham Walter Hall **30**: 189

not precisely dated, Castle Hedingham, Maiden Ley Farm **27**: 33

wine bottles *see* vessel glass

Wingfield, Sir Robert (d 1539) **21**: 54

Winnall Down, Winchester (Hants) **25**: 262

Winstree, Domesday hundred **24**: 240; **29**: 115, 118, 119

Wire, William, on Colchester Roman bath-building **23**: 120–3, 121

Wiseman family (of Great Canfield) **27**: 108

Witham

prehistoric (*general*)

enclosure **26**: 231

ring ditch **21**: 123

Iron Age hill fort **24**: 160

Saxon *burh*? **27**: 96, 99–100n, 266; **28**: 140, 317; **29**: 204

medieval period

craft industries **28**: 111

hundred of **29**: 115, 119

and Knights Templar **27**: 223, 286; **28**: 111, 317; **29**: 299

market, Newland Street **27**: 286

old Wulvesford (Wulversford) **27**: 223; **28**: 111, 317

sgraffito ware **23**: 51

post-medieval period, *Witham 1500–1700: Making a living* (Gyford) (book review) **28**: 317–18

Collingwood Road, George Public House (rear), ?market **27**: 266

Collins Lane

medieval features **23**: 102

?market **23**: 102

Houchins Farm, moat **28**: 206

incendiarism incident (1820s) (study reviewed) **23**: 170–1

Maltings Lane

prehistoric features **27**: 266; **28**: 214

Roman and Saxon features **28**: 214

medieval features **27**: 266

Wood End Farm, ?prehistoric evidence **28**: 215

not precisely dated, Pondholton Farm Enclosure **28**: 214

Mill Lane, No. 32, medieval and post-medieval features **26**: 246

Newland Street **28**: 318

medieval market **27**: 286

Nos 126–128 **27**: 278–9, 280–2, 286

ex-Blue Post Inn/Crotchet Public House **27**: 279

Nos 143/147 **28**: 215

old Wulvesford (Wulversford) settlement **27**: 223; **28**: 111, 317

pumping main, route watching brief **24**: 208

The Avenue, prehistoric flint arrowhead **22**: 138–9, 139

see also Chipping Hill; Ivy Chimneys; Rivenhall (Coleman's Farm)

Withersfield (Suffolk), Bronze Age hoard **29**: 16

Wixoe (Suffolk), Roman pottery finds **25**: 228

Wode, Thomas, master, Guild of St Helen, Colchester **21**: 104

Wolfarton (Wolfriston), Roger de, and Lionel de Bradenham **22**: 72–3

Wollaston (Northumb), double ditch (poss. boundary) **23**: 45

women's employment *see* employment

Wood, Anthony (historian) **24**: 160

Athenae Oxonienses (1692) **24**: 161, 163; **26**: 194

friend of Capt. Silas Taylor **25**: 174, 177

Wood, Charles Page, 19th cent. Liberal Unionist **23**: 86

Wood, Thomas atte, Colchester bailiff (15th cent.) **21**: 106

wood charcoal *see* charcoal

wood remains

prehistoric (*general*), Grays Thurrock, William Edwards School **29**: 21

Neolithic, Gilston, Harlow **22**: 162, 164

Iron Age

Asheldham Camp **22**: 24, 34–5, 34

Stansted Airport, Car Park **22**: 159; **25**: 44

Roman

Colchester, Osborne Street **25**: 47, 48

Heybridge

Elms Farm **26**: 250

Langford Road **28**: 21

'box burials' **28**: 27

Upminster, Hunts Hill Farm **27**: 270

Anglo-Saxon

Blackwater estuary **29**: 274–82 (inc. illustr.)

Collins Creek **24**: 193, 196, 209; **29**: 275–6, 275, 281

Nass, The **29**: 276, 279, 280, 281

Holbrook Bay, Stour estuary **29**: 280

medieval

Colchester, Osborne Street **25**: 48–9, 50, 51, 53

Cressing Temple, Granary **25**: 79, 104

Maldon

High Street

Moot Hall (to north) **28**: 133

Post Office **23**: 149, 150, 152

Rainham, Brookway Allotments **24**: 205

Waltham Abbey

Church Street **24**: 111

Longpool **30**: 221–2

post-medieval

Colchester

Angel Yard **27**: 51

Osborne Street **25**: 51, 59

St Peter's House, St Peter's Street **30**: 213

Cressing Temple, Granary **25**: 79, 81, 82, 85, 86, 87, 89–92, 91, 102–3

Leytonstone, Thorne Close Avenue Estate **28**: 300, 304

Rochford, South Street **28**: 186

Stebbing, Church of St Mary the Virgin **28**: 122

Tilbury Fort **21**: 138

Waltham Abbey/Waltham Holy Cross, Royal Ordnance Works **26**: 246

Walthamstow, St Mary's Church, coffins/coffin-lining **28**: 259, 260

Weald, South, St Peter's Church, coffins/coffin-lining **28**: 265

not precisely dated

Barking, West Bank/Highbridge Road, Formula 1 Hotel **27**: 263

Blackwater estuary **24**: 193–4; **26**: 228, 229

Bradwell-on-Sea, timber stakes **28**: 181

Chadwell St Mary County Primary School **29**: 57

Horndon-on-the-Hill, High Road, Mayfield Cottage **25**: 231

Maldon, High Street (Post Office) **23**: 149, 150, 151

Manningtree, 47 High Street **23**: 111

wood remains, not precisely dated (*cont.*)

- Stebbingford 27: 118
- Upminster, Hunts Hill Farm 25: 252
- Waltham Abbey
 - Cornmill stream 23: 145
 - Longpool 29: 207
- Woolwich, North, Royal Docks Drainage Scheme 26: 245

see also charcoal; dendrochronology; timber, structural

Woodbridge Grammar School (Suffolk) 26: 210**Woodbury, Little (Wilts) 25: 262****Woodford Green**

- Broomhill Road, late medieval/early post-medieval structures 23: 111–12

Four Trees Pond 22: 160

Harts Hospital 23: 110

- medieval tenements 23: 110

17th cent. house 23: 110

Brewhouse, the 23: 110

Woodham Ferrers

- medieval manor 30: 148, 149, 151
- 'Edwards' ('Edwins Hall'), Tudor house 24: 151
- Sandes/Sandis family 24: 151–2

Woodham Mortimer 25: 220; 30: 181, 187**Woodham Walter**

- Neolithic stone axe 21: 118
- late Bronze Age/Iron Age features 26: 78
- St Michael's Church 22: 172; 25: 125, 131
- Woodham Walter Hall (site of) 22: 170; 30: 178–95 (inc. illustr.)
 - Bunsay Downs golf course 30: 181, 186
 - fish-ponds 30: 182–6, 183–5, 189, 190, 193
 - Hawkins Farm/Lodge 30: 181, 182, 186, 190, 191, 194
 - Lodge Farm 30: 178, 181
 - Oak Farm (formerly Oak Warren/Royal Oak, later Woodham Walter Hall) 30: 178, 181, 182, 186, 191, 194, 195
 - Bronze Age gold torcs 23: 99, 113; 25: 1–2, 1
 - old church site 22: 170–3; 30: 181, 186, 190, 191, 193
 - medieval grave cover find 22: 170–3, 171; 30: 186
 - parkland 30: 178, 180, 181–2, 183–4, 190
 - Place Farm barn 30: 186
 - Tobits 30: 190
 - Warren Farm (House) 30: 178, 181, 182, 186, 194, 195
 - Whitehouse Farm 30: 181
 - Wilderness, The (now Falconer's Lodge) 30: 178, 180, 181, 187, 190, 193

woodlands *see* forests and woodlands**Woodside Industrial Park** *see* Birchanger**woodworking and carpentry***general*

- early medieval houses with cross-wings 24: 118–21, 119
- geometric techniques 25: 111
- spires, changing joints in 29: 284–6, 285, 287

medieval

- Bradwell-juxta-Coggeshall, Holy Trinity Church 29: 76, 87–8, 99
- Cressing Temple, Barley Barn 26: 271–2, 272–3
- Fryerning, aisled barn 26: 274–5
- Heybridge Hall 29: 234
- Sandon, St Andrew's Church, doorway 25: 281–4, 282–3
- 13th cent., Maldon, All Saints' Church, spire 24: 136–48 (inc. illustr.)
- 13th/14th cent., Bradwell-on-Sea, Bradwell Hall 27: 327

14th cent.

- Sampford, Great, St Michael's Church 25: 275, 277
- Wethersfield, Great Codham Hall 28: 243

14th/15th cent.

- Hawkwell, St Mary's Church 29: 255, 258
- Maldon, Silver Street, Blue Boar Hotel 30: 243

15th cent.

- Maldon High Street, King's Head 27: 218
- Orsett, Old Hall Farm 27: 278
- Writtle, Lordship Barn 28: 245

15th cent. (*circa*), Bocking Hall, barn 23: 158–9, 158

15th/16th cent.

- Colchester, The Red Lion Hotel 25: 136, 141, 144, 146, 150, 151, 152–3, 154, 156–7
- Netteswellbury, Monks Barn 28: 234, 236

16th/17th cent.

- Castle Hedingham, St James Street, High House 28: 232, 233, 234
- Cressing, Hungry Hall 28: 162
- Littlebury Hall 26: 280–4
- Toppesfield, The Cottage, 59 The Causeway 30: 245

17th cent.

- Cressing, Hawbush Green, Bakery Cottage 30: 238
- Harlowbury, water mill remains (poss.) 22: 155
- Helions Bumpstead, Boblow House 28: 238
- Maldon High Street, King's Head 27: 220
- Stebbing, Church of St Mary the Virgin 28: 123

17th/18th cent.

- Cressing, New House Farm 28: 158
- Cressing Temple, Granary 25: 86, 102

18th cent.

- Lambourne, Church of St Mary and All Saints 28: 254
- Terling Hall Farm, cartlodge 29: 244

20th cent.

- Cullens and successors, Cressing Temple, Granary 25: 102–3
- H. & K. Mabbitt in Birdbrook Church 22: 132–7, 133, 134–6

not precisely dated, Wickham Bishops, Timber Trestle

Railway Viaduct 28: 186

see also timber, structural

woollen industry

- Roman 26: 76–7; 28: 86
- French wars, female employment in 27: 227, 228–9

woollen shrouds, post-medieval 28: 122**Woolverstone Hall estate (Suffolk) 23: 169****Woolwich**, pottery kilns 23: 53, 54, 55**Woolwich, North**

- Milk Street, Roman features 28: 209
- Royal Docks Drainage Scheme 26: 245

Woolwich Arsenal, London 25: 198**Wootton, William**, apothecary at Audley End 23: 72**Worcester Cathedral 25: 176–7****workhouses**

- and treatment of paupers 26: 198; 30: 202–4
- and work of Frederic Chancellor 26: 211–12
- Billericay, St Andrew's Hospital (formerly Union Workhouse) 30: 212, 227
- Chelmsford
 - House of Correction 27: 233
 - Union Workhouse (now St John's Hospital) 26: 212
- Chipping Ongar 29: 151, 152
 - Children's Cottage Home 30: 204
- Dagenham 26: 201
- Dunmow, Great 26: 212

workhouses (*cont.*)

- Epping, St Margaret's Hospital **30**: 212, 228
 Maldon (now St Peter's Hospital) **26**: 212
 Saffron Walden **30**: 203, 212, 229
 West Ham **28**: 301
 Writtle **27**: 231
see also poor relief
- World Wars**
 and National Mapping Project **25**: 234, 237; **28**: 195
 and Victoria Cross holders (book reviews) **24**: 244; **28**: 316–17
- WW1**
 airfields *see* airfields
 Fryerning Hall **26**: 274
- WW2** **25**: 256–7; **26**: 231, 234; **28**: 315; **29**: 187
general, World War Two Defences Survey **26**: 234, 256, 257; **27**: 274–5, 275; **28**: 195, 200–1; **29**: 186, 191–3, 192; **30**: 206–8
- A127 Southend Road **29**: 191, 193
 airfields *see* airfields
 Asheldham Camp features **22**: 14, 17
 Audley End, anti-tank blocks **26**: 256, 257; **27**: 274
 Benfleet, North **29**: 191
 Blackwater, River **28**: 200, 201
 Bowers Gifford **29**: 191
 Bradwell-on-Sea, Othona Community site, tank traps **25**: 64, 65, 70
 Brightlingsea marshes, anti-glider ditches **28**: 195
 Bures, anti-tank obstacle **29**: 192
 Burnham-on-Crouch, minefield control tower **25**: 256
 Chappel Viaduct **29**: 191
 Chelmsford **25**: 237; **29**: 191, 197
 Chesterford, Great
 GHQ Line **27**: 274
 spigot mortar sites **26**: 256; **28**: 219
- Colchester
 anti-glider ditches **28**: 195
 defence sites **29**: 191
 East Bridge **29**: 192
 wartime bombing damage **25**: 52
- Colne, River, anti-invasion defences **28**: 195
 Colne estuary, anti-glider ditches **28**: 195
 Dengie, anti-aircraft batteries (Diver sites) **27**: 255
 Dovercourt, anti-aircraft battery **29**: 186
 Dunmow, Great, aircraft crash site **28**: 50
 Epping Forest, defence ring **26**: 256; **30**: 202
 Frinton **27**: 275
 GHQ (General Headquarters) Line **26**: 256; **27**: 274; **29**: 191; **30**: 206
- Hamford Water, defences **29**: 186
 Harwich **28**: 200–1; **29**: 186
 Beacon Hill fort **29**: 212
 Stanier Line **28**: 200
- Jaywick **28**: 201
 Lea, River, anti-aircraft gun platform **25**: 257
 Lee-over-Sands **28**: 201
 London, Outer London Defence Ring **26**: 256
 Mersea, East, artillery **25**: 256
 Mersea Island **29**: 191
 decoy bunker **25**: 256
 Nazeing, Alan-Williams turret **25**: 257
 Osea Island **28**: 201
 St Osyth **28**: 201
 Shoeburyness **27**: 255
 Southend Airport wartime buildings **30**: 214

- Springfield, anti-tank ditch **30**: 215
 Tilbury, East, Bowater's Farm, Buckland, anti-aircraft battery **26**: 255–6
 Tilbury, West, spigot mortar pits **26**: 256
 Tilbury Docks, WW2 Mulberry harbour caissons and PLUTO **26**: 256
 Tilty **27**: 274
 spigot mortar base **27**: 275
 Tollesbury Wick Marsh, poss. minefield **27**: 274
 Wakering, Great, Alexandra Road, gun emplacement **26**: 244; **28**: 1, 10
 Walthamstow, Boundary Road Estate, barrage balloon shed **24**: 201
 Walton-on-the-Naze **27**: 275
 Weald, South, Camp, training area **26**: 42, 43, 46, 53, 55, 60, 61, 64
see also Waltham Abbey/Waltham Holy Cross (Royal Ordnance Works)
see also air-raid shelters; airfields; artillery; Cold War; Essex Redoubt, Ongar; forts; Harwich (defences); hillforts; Martello towers; pill-boxes
- Worlington (Suffolk)**, iron woolcombs **26**: 77
- Wormingford**
 St Andrew's Church **26**: 218
 human bone **25**: 232
- Wormingford Mere** **29**: 186
- Worrall, Thomas**, 17th cent. gunpowder manufacturing **23**: 57
- worsted industry** **27**: 228, 229
- Wotton (Bucks)** **25**: 190
- Wrabness**
 aerial reconnaissance **27**: 251
 Hall Farm **26**: 247
 Stone Point, Mesolithic/Neolithic flintwork **27**: 248
- Wright, John (15th cent. Colchester bailiff)** **21**: 106
Wright, John (18th cent. Cressing landowner) **28**: 156
Wright, Rev. Paul, vicar of Ugley (*c.* 1740s) **24**: 155
Wright, Thomas (historian) **24**: 157
Wright family, of Hatfield Peverel **26**: 279
- Writtle**
 landscape history and settlement **26**: 133, 140–1, 140, 144
 Roman features, poss. road **27**: 3
 medieval period
 and Bruce (Brus) family **26**: 171; **27**: 3
 hermitage at 'Bedemansberg' **27**: 1, 3
 royal forest **27**: 1, 3
 royal manor **26**: 130, 140–1, 140, 171; **27**: 1, 3
 sgraffito ware **23**: 51, 53
- 19th cent.
 Baker's mapping **25**: 223
 'Longmeads' (private house) **26**: 215
 workhouse **27**: 231
- Birch Spring, Highwood, late Iron Age enclosure **27**: 1–12
 (inc. illustr.)
- Hylands House **29**: 204; **30**: 212, 226
 the walled kitchen garden **28**: 215
- King John's Hunting Lodge/Palace **21**: 101; **23**: 99, 110; **24**: 122–4, 123, 224–8, 225, 227–8; **26**: 140, 141, 171; **27**: 3; **28**: 286, 289; **30**: 77
- chapel **24**: 124
 farm **24**: 124
 gate-house **24**: 124
 'Great Chamber' **24**: 224, 225, 228
 kitchen **24**: 124
 Lordship Barn **28**: 228, 245–6, 246

Writtle (cont.)

- Lordship Road, Kitts Croft 30: 217
 Parish Church of All Saints 26: 227–8; 27: 3
The Archaeology of Essex Proceedings of the Writtle Conference
 (book review) 28: 314–15
see also Mill Green
- Writtle Agricultural College**
 medieval and post-medieval features 25: 252–3
see also Writtle (King John's Hunting Lodge/Palace) *above*
- Wyburd, Edward**, and Tottenham Mills 23: 59, 60
- Wye, Henry (Protestant martyr)** 26: 198
- Wymer, J. J. and Brown, N. R.**, *Excavations at North Shoebury: settlement and economy in south-east Essex 1500 BC to AD 1500* (book review) 27: 338–9
- Wymondley, Little (Herts)**, barn at 27: 187
- Wynter's Armourie, Magdalen Laver**, cross-wing house 24: 120
- Wyro, John**, Colchester town clerk (15th cent.) 24: 129, 130
- Wyseman, William**, Colchester will (1557) 22: 93

Yeldham, Upper Yeldham Hall Malthouse 29: 190

Yeldham, Great

- Applegates 28: 247, 248
 Butler's Grove, enclosure 27: 252
 High Street 28: 209
 medieval manors 21: 49
 Old Hall Cottages *see* Old Post Office Cottages *below*
 Old Post Office Cottages, detached kitchen 26: 174–91
 (inc. illustr.); 28: 113
 medieval features 26: 174, 176–7, 178, 180
 late medieval/post-medieval features 26: 177–80, 178, 180
 early post-medieval (post-kitchen) 26: 181, 182–3
 later post-medieval (store) 26: 181–4, 182–3
 finds 26: 184–7, 185
- Yong, John, master, Guild of St Helen, Colchester (15th cent.)** 21: 104
- York**, Carmelite Friary 30: 133
- York, Duke of** *see* James
- Young, Arthur** 29: 145
- Ythancaestir** *see* Bradwell-on-Sea

ESSEX SOCIETY FOR ARCHAEOLOGY AND HISTORY

OFFICERS AND COUNCIL DECEMBER 2010

Patron

The Rt. Hon. Lord Petre, J.P., M.A.
H.M. Lord Lieutenant of Essex

President: H.M. Stuchfield, J.P., F.S.A., FR.Hist.S.

Vice-Presidents: J.S. Appleby, FR.Hist.S., FR.Met.S., Major W.A. Hewitt, T.D., A.C.I.B.,
Rt. Hon. Lord Petre, J.P., M.A., A.B. Phillips, B.A.

Hon. Secretary: Dr. M. Leach, B.A., M.B., B.S.

Hon. Membership Secretary: Miss A.C. Turner

Hon. Treasurer: W.M. Abbott, M.A., F.I.A.

Hon. Publication and Research Fund Secretary: C.C. Thornton, B.A., Ph.D., FR.Hist.S.

Hon. Editor: C.R. Starr, Ph.D., M.C.I.P.D., FR.Hist.S.

Hon. Deputy Editor: Ms H. Walker, B.Sc.

Hon. Newsletter Editor: Miss S. Gale, B.Ed.

Hon. Librarian: J. Pearson, B.Sc., M.Phil., Ph.D.

Hon. Programme Secretary: Mrs. A.P. Newman

Hon. Excursions Secretary: Mrs. P.M. Ryan, M.A.

Hon. Curator: P.J. Wise, M.A., A.M.A., M.I.F.A.

Holding Trustees: J.S. Appleby, FR.Hist.S., FR.Met.S.,

D.G. Buckley, B.Sc., M.I.F.A., F.S.A., Dr. M. Leach, B.A., M.B., B.S.,
C.C. Thornton, B.A., Ph.D., FR.Hist., J.C. Ward, M.A., Ph.D., FR.Hist.S.

Council

The President and the Honorary officers, the Trustees and
H. Brooks, B.A., F.S.A., M.I.F.A., N.R. Brown, B.A., M.I.F.A., F.S.A., F.S.A.Scot.,
M.E. Curteis, B.A., M.A., Ph.D., A.M.A., FR.N.S., P. Denney, B.A., P.J. Gilman, B.A., F.S.A.,
J.M. Hayward, M.A., M.C.L.I.P., Ms M.F. Medlycott, M.A., A.S. Newens, B.A., A.B. Phillips, B.A.,
A. Smith, Mrs. B.A. Watkin, B.A., Grad.Dipl.Cons.(A.A.), I.H.B.C., T.E. Watkin

Representative members

E.C.C. Historic Environment Branch (observer): O.R. Bedwin, B.A., Ph.D., F.S.A.

Essex Journal: N.R. Wiffen, M.A.

Essex Place-names Project: Dr. J.V.H. Kemble, M.A., B.Sc.

University of Essex: N.I. Cochrane, M.A.

V.C.H.: C.C. Thornton, B.A., Ph.D., FR.Hist.S.

Representatives of the Society on other bodies

Advisory Committee for Archaeology in Essex: Dr. J.V.H. Kemble, M.A., B.Sc.

Colchester Archaeological Trust: A.B. Phillips, B.A.

Essex Archaeological and Historical Congress: H.M. Stuchfield, J.P., F.S.A., FR.Hist.S.

Essex Journal: A.S. Newens, B.A.

Friends of Historic Essex: J. Pearson, B.Sc., M.Phil., Ph.D.

London CBA: J.M. Hayward, M.A., M.C.L.I.P.

